



GodsAmericasLawRequiresGoldAndSilverCoinToGuardRightsDeathPenaltyRequiredForGovFailure13

saved on 12-5-2017 before shortened the #

12.. **WARNING & PROOF** to

America & government: 2 **GOD**

THREATENS MANY WILL “suffer death” as His law & America’s supreme laws require! Repent!

IGNORE AT YOUR PERIL.

Rev. Jerry Falwell warned: **“Listen, America!”**² It refused. So I Rev. James Graveling⁴ & other saints prayed for God to make us listen and to return to Him⁵. **BEFORE 911, 2007’s drought, 2008’s Great Recession, 2016’s drought & April 29, 2016’s fires**⁶, **one or more saints prayed for those events** like Israel’s prophet Elijah prayed for drought so it would return to God (I Kings 18; James 5: 15-18). As one who prayed for all of them, as an ambassador for Messiah Jesus & watchman for America I cry: **LISTEN AMERICA! You are in the hands of a righteously angry God! His word says: “For all this His anger is not turned away, but His hand is stretched out still”. Jesus warns: “repent or perish”! Yet why perish when Jesus promises to restore us to our Creator His and our original loving Father?: “For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes on Him should not perish but have everlasting life.”**⁷



Dismiss this because **Darwin “disproved” the Bible? See Appendix J.** God knows his **theory** was disproved by a peacock. Darwin grew “sick” just by seeing it. It gnawed at him: **there is a God!** He was right. The Bible as God’s word reveals Him and I and other witnesses⁸ **attest with excitement:** God is real! His word true! Just as It says⁹ He not only blesses but also punishes. I make known: our eyes have seen Him do so for our **3 sins of idolatry**¹⁰, **child sacrifice**

1 Generally everything claimed herein is proved by things meeting the standard of God’s and America’s supreme laws.

2 “The flag [is] displayed...down...as a signal of dire distress in...extreme danger to life or property.”- 36 U.S.C. 176(a); citations to US law do not mean the author enters US/District of Columbia jurisdiction but reserves all God given rights. **As the other picture shows, the only way for the flag to be right side up again is for us to go through Jesus’ cross!**

3 **Listen, America!** by Rev. Jerry Falwell; Bantam Books 1981. The back cover declares America’s need for “A SPIRITUAL AND MORAL REVIVAL IN AMERICA IF AMERICA IS TO SURVIVE”.

4 See **Appendix I** for an introduction to the author.

5 The redemptive purpose of such prayers is further explained below and in **Appendix C**.

6 See **Appendix A** for a list of circumstantial evidences confirming God brought judgment by 911, 2007’s drought, 2008’s Great Recession, 2016’s drought and April 29, 2016’s fires.

7 Texts alluded to on this page: Ex. 21: 16; Deuteronomy 24: 7; Isaiah 9: 12, 17, 21; 10: 4; and John 3: 16. The title abbreviated is “**GodsAmerica**” for truly all “the earth is the LORD’s” (Psalm 24: 1) and America was dedicated to the God of the Christian Bible by our Pilgrim, Puritan and evangelical founders. The longer title: “**GodsAmericasLawRequiresGoldAndSilverCoinToGuardRightsDeathPenaltyRequiredForGovFailure12**”.

8 I bring proofs from God’s word, sworn testimonies, sheriff’s and courts’ documents. This is your **opportunity** to investigate and see that the God of the Christian Bible is the true God, learn how to be rightly related to Him and enjoy life here and everlasting life hereafter!

9 Read for instance Psalms 2, 110; Hebrews; the Bible from Genesis to Revelation teaches this.

10 See Q&A’s 94 & 95 of the Heidelberg Catechism (also available online) for a summary of what God’s word says about idolatry; see what I prayed about America’s idolatry at <http://anchoroftruth.org/the-untold-story-about-911/> in relation to the Twin Towers and Pentagon.

by **abortion murder**¹¹, and **immorality**, and for our **4th sin of fraudulent currency & “every species of fraud and injustice”** God's prophets & our founders warned **necessarily** would result from it. God's and America's supreme laws require “gold and silver Coin” for just money.

With malice to none, good will to all, I speak truth in love to be at peace with all men as much as depends on me. This is a call to REPENT and PETITION for redress of grievances.¹² Unless we STOP breaking God's and America's supreme laws, God's word warns of “severe judgments”¹³ where **lives, eternities, and America are all at stake! So BE CAREFUL how you respond.**

Don't ignore this, for ONE: I RAISE A “HUE AND CRY”¹⁴; “Americans, HELP!” This makes ALL morally & legally bound to help as much as they are able OR you become guilty for not doing so. *God blesses those who do their part, but curses those who don't. If you reject this & suffer His wrath, its your fault. Your duty is to read & respond rightly.* God calls us all to pursue truth & justice¹⁵ in this matter (see Deut. 19: 18 and Job 29: 13-16 requiring us¹⁶ to “make diligent inquiry”, to search this matter out if you are uncertain what is true. **Especially pastors, government parties or media who ignore this hue & cry to help incur guilt (Lev. 5: 1; 19: 17; Isa 59).** God requires ALL to follow said laws and heed this hue and cry; those who choose to disobey said laws and this hue & cry wrong God and their fellow man. **“Choose you this day whom you will serve”** (Joshua 24). **“How long will you falter between two opinions? If the LORD is God, follow Him; but if Baal...follow him”.** (I Kings 18).

Don't ignore this, for TWO: THIS IS AN AFFIDAVIT (sworn material) so you reader are

11 For proofs abortion is murder, see God's word: He repeatedly calls the unborn a “child”: Genesis 25: 21-22; 38: 24; Psalm 51; 139; Luke 1: 35-45 et al and therefore as well requires a death penalty for killing an unborn child no less than any other image bearer of His in Exodus 21: 22-24. For those looking for excuses in the case of rape or incest, Genesis 38: 24 shows there is **no excuse**. God's word says that it is murder to put to death an innocent party. Why should the child die for the father's sins?! Obamacare's passive/active euthanasia (Hitler called it mercy killing) is also murder.

<http://anchoroftruth.org/warning-another-911-like-judgment-nears/>

12 Particularly in my unlawful foreclosure case, and, as necessary in case of further oppression relating to refunds owed. I petition government parties claiming to have authority from the father's Constitution for their authority and office to redress what I have suffered in my unlawful foreclosure house case. As well I petition my fellow Americans to turn from their sins and the grievances we have committed against God who gave us life and liberty and to find forgiveness in the stripes and death of His Son Jesus. I petition we further act according to God's and America's supreme laws and call all via this hue and cry to redress the very grave grievances shown herein that America is suffering due to the violations of said laws. My fellow Americans I urge you to work to require government parties to return to God (or if they refuse to enforce sanctions against them) and to return to said laws and to being accountable to do so.

13 Ezekiel 14: 21; Romans 11: 12; news reports described both droughts as “severe”. Read Leviticus 26; Matthew 11; Luke 12: 48 et al.

14 There is not only threat, but actual harm to life, liberty and property that ARE PRESENT & ONGOING and America is imperiled! A “HUE & CRY” FOR HELP IS BOTH 1) SCRIPTURE BASED, and 2) HUMAN LAW BASED. Scripture: cf. Exodus 32: 26: “Whoever is on the LORD's side, let him come to me” Num. 10: 9' Joshua 1: 14; 10: 4; 10: 6: 10: 6: “And the men of Gibeon sent to Joshua at the camp at Gilgal, saying, “Do not forsake your servants; come up to us quickly, save us and help us, for all the kings of the Amorites who dwell in the mountains have gathered together against us.”; **Judges 5: 23 shows God curses those who do not “come to the help of the LORD” “against the mighty” in a time when a call to help goes forth** : 1 Samuel 11: 3, 9; 2 Samuel 10: 11; 14: 4; 2 Kings 6: 26; 2 Kings 9: 32; 1 Ch 12: 17, 22; 2 Ch 19: 2 (those who “help the wicked and love those who hate the LORD” have “the wrath of the LORD... upon” them); 2 Ch 26: 13 (related: under the authority of a God fearing sheriff is that power to call a posse of all able bodied men to enforce the law; Ezra 1: 4 (help with resources); Job 30: 28b “I stand up in the assembly and cry out for help.”; Job 35: 9 “Because of the multitude of oppressions they cry out; they cry out for help because of the arm of the mighty.”; Eccl 4: 10; Isa 5: 7: “For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah are His pleasant plant. He looked for justice, but behold, oppression; for righteousness, but behold, a cry for help.” So the author looked for justice and righteousness but because he was oppressed instead, he gives “a cry for help”; Acts 21: 28 (like all things can be, the hue and cry was here misused, but nevertheless its presence here confirms it was so used: “cry out out, “Men of Israel, help!”; Phil. 4: 3). **2) AND SUCH CRIES ARE BASED IN HUMAN LAW:** From Black's Law Dictionary 2nd Ed. “A loud outcry with which felons (such as robbers, burglars, and murderers) were...pursued, and which all who heard it were bound to take up, and join in the pursuit, until the malefactor was taken. Bract fols.1156, 124; 4 Bl. Comm. 293. A written proclamation issued on the escape of a felon from prison, requiring all officers and people to assist in retaking him. 3 How. State Tr. 386.

From constitution.org on the right to bear and carry arms: “The militia and the posse were summoned....English subjects were frequently involved in everyday police work. The old common law custom persisted that when a crime occurred citizens were to raise a “hue and cry” to alert their neighbors, and were expected to pursue the criminals “from town to town, and from county to county.” Villagers who preferred not to get involved were subject to fine and imprisonment. As an additional incentive to aid in crime prevention, local residents were expected to make good half the loss caused by robbers....” From <http://thelawdictionary.org/hue-and-cry/> “1. A public clamor, as of protest or demand: raised a great hue and cry about political corruption. 2. a. The pursuit of a felon announced with loud shouts to alert others who were then legally obliged to give chase. b. The loud outcry formerly used in such a pursuit.” From https://en.oxforddictionaries.com/definition/hue_and_cry: “A loud cry calling for the pursuit and capture of a criminal. In former English law, the cry had to be raised by the inhabitants of a hundred in which a robbery had been committed, if they were not to become liable for the damages suffered by the victim.” From https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hue_and_cry “In common law, a hue and cry is a process by which bystanders are summoned to assist in the apprehension of a criminal who has been witnessed in the act of committing a crime. ¶ By the Statute of Winchester of 1285, 13 Edw. I cc. 1 and 4, it was provided that anyone, either a constable or a private citizen, who witnessed a crime shall make hue and cry, and that the hue and cry must be kept up against the fleeing criminal from town to town and from county to county, until the felon is apprehended and delivered to the sheriff. All able-bodied men, upon hearing the shouts, were obliged to assist in the pursuit of the criminal, which makes it comparable to the posse comitatus. It was moreover provided that “the whole hundred ... shall be answerable” for any theft or robbery, in effect a form of collective punishment....” [emphasis added] “The oath of office for constables in Tennessee specifically mentions...it is the duty of the constable to sound the hue and cry.” See below for proof that **the common law is still in full force: cf. the analogous Code of Alabama (1975): “The common law of England...shall...be the rule of decisions, and shall continue in force”**. [emphasis added] Judges 9 (especially vv. 7, 16-20, 22-56-57 shows how a righteous man said “Listen to me, you men of Shechem, that God may listen to you!...if you have acted in truth and sincerity...rejoice...But if not, let fire come...and devour the men of Shechem”. 3 years later God caused “the crime done” by Abimelech and “the men of Shechem, who aided [Abimelech] in doing evil to be “repaid” so “all the evil of the men of Shechem God returned on their own heads”. Given America and the world are under plundering, oppression and involuntary slavery, I ask God to watch over this matter and as He sovereignly wills to a) mercifully turn hearts to repent and bear fruits of it or b) righteously repay those who have not acted in truth and sincerity but broken His and America's supreme laws. Either be on the LORD's side and help righteousness, or be God's adversary's side. Whoever rejects, disdains or slanders me and those with me rejects, disdains and slanders the LORD for I have done all this at His word. He gave His answers to prayer, not me.

15 For proof of this, read Leviticus 19, Psalm 82, Isaiah 59. God's 8th and 9th commandments require this as shown by Scriptures that are cited in the Westminster Larger Catechism's Q & A's 140-145 available online at places like http://reformed.org/documents/wlc_w_proofs/index.html .

16 God's, common law and America's supreme laws guarantee all a right to trial by jury; let Americans generally judge by said authorities to see who is right; as necessary, may God Himself judge and vindicate the right.

required by the authorities of 1) your Creator God's words (see footnote¹⁷) and 2) human laws & court cases that are over you (see footnote¹⁸) to TIMELY rebut me (or timely inform me you are preparing a rebuttal and request more time to) or they require that your silence confirms what I have sworn. You are required by God's word to test what I and all others (authorities too) declare by the standards of the laws cited. For more on this, see footnote¹⁹. **Rebut me in writing by using verified law, facts and evidences and under oath what I've written if you claim it violates said laws. If you do not do so timely, said authorities require the RESULT that you EITHER: 1) incurred guilt liability for not doing so, OR 2) you indicated your agreement by silence.**²⁰ Acquiescence is your answer to all herein if you do not provide said rebuttal. Acquiescence is "A person's tacit or passive acceptance; implied consent to an act." **If any have questions, objections, or remarks** about any matter by which to claim grounds not to respond, God's word requires you timely share them (as said) with me at the location on the last page, or, you confirm your agreement. "Let the righteous...rebuke me; it shall be as excellent oil" - Psalm 141: 5. I am ready to repent of anything I may have done wrong but "know nothing against myself" - I Corinthians 4:4. After **30 days** of your receipt of this, accusing me in relation to what is herein **breaks God's Ninth Commandment**: "You shall not bear false witness against your neighbor". The Protestant Reformation's Heidelberg Catechism Q&A 112 in its summary of God's word says God's Ninth Commandment requires: "I never give false testimony...twist no one's words, not gossip or slander, nor join in condemning anyone rashly or without a hearing. Rather, in court and everywhere...I should avoid lying and deceit of every kind; these are the very devices the devil uses, and they would call down on me God's intense wrath. I should love the truth, speak it candidly, and openly acknowledge it...I should do what I can to guard and advance my neighbor's good name."

Don't ignore this for THREE – OUR SINS ARE VERY SERIOUS: as proved below, God's and America's supreme laws require death for some. **The seriousness of our sin & the "great wrath" we are under** is shown by: **1) God's Standard Operating Procedure for Nations** in Amos (1-2; 3: 11; 4-5): "**for three transgressions of [a nation] and for four I will not withhold punishment**"; **2) the real judgments He's sent to warn and call us to return to Him.**



17 **A) Leviticus 19:17-18:** "You shall surely rebuke your neighbor, and not bear sin because of him...you shall love your neighbor as yourself". If you have proof I have done any wrong in all this matter herein, God gives you a moral duty requiring you to rebuke, reprove, rebut me or you incur guilt for silence/failure to. **B) The Heidelberg Catechism** Q & A 102 summarizes the Bible's teaching on what it means to swear an oath: "...calling on God, as the only One who knows the heart, that He will bear witness to the truth, and punish me if I swear falsely" (2 Cor. 1: 23; Rom. 9: 1)." The author does not claim to be perfect or free of unknown errors yet speaks the truth to the best of his recall, knowledge and acts in good faith to obey God. Because I **swear an oath** that the matters herein are true, **Leviticus 5:1** again says you bear guilt if you fail/refuse to respond and are silent: "If a person sins in hearing the utterance of an oath, and is a witness, whether he has seen or known of the matter- if he does not tell it, he bears guilt." Cf. Proverbs 29: 24; Micah 6: 3; I Timothy 5: 19-22; Titus 1: 10-11. **C) As Jesus said so I say:** "If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil" (John 18: 23; cf. Job 32: 10-33: 5, 29-33; Titus 1: 9-11 et al). **God's word requires A TIMELY rebuttal as well:** **a) Psalm 119: 60** requires you to "make haste" and "not delay" to keep God's law that requires you rebut me; and **b) Numbers 30: 2-8, 11-12, 14** et al declares a **limited time** for a hearing, informed party/ies to respond. (The day he hears; all things being equal; a person may not have opportunity or ability due to circumstances beyond his/her control). If they fail/refuse/are silent in that timeframe, the party/ies thereby "confirms" what was sworn and the matter stands: "If a man...swears an oath to...some agreement, he shall not break his word...Or if a woman...binds herself by some agreement ("with an oath" -cf. vv. 2, 10)...in her father's house...and her father hears...and...holds his peace, then...every agreement...shall stand...But if her father overrules her **on the day that he hears**...none of...her agreements...shall stand...But if...she takes a husband... and her husband hears it, and makes **no response**...then...shall stand...her agreements...But if her husband over-rules her **on the day that he hears it**...then...the agreement...shall not stand...But if her husband makes no response... **then he confirms all her... agreements...because he made no response to her on the day that he heard them.**"

18 **A) law maxims:** "An unrebuted affidavit stands as and is deemed "truth in law" and a "judgment in law"; **B) court cases:** Morris vs. NCR, 44 SW2d 433: "An Affidavit **if not contested** in a **timely** manner is considered **undisputed facts** as a matter of law." U.S. vs. Pruden, 424 F.2d 1021 (1970): "Silence can only be equated with fraud where there is a legal or moral duty to speak or where an inquiry left unanswered would be intentionally misleading...Our...system is based on...good faith". The rebuttal must be **TIMELY**: the author cannot wait forever; at weddings I say: "Speak now or forever hold your peace"; there is limited time to respond. Maxims of law, common law and court rulings rightly confirm that a "**timely**" response as stated above in Morris vs. NCR is required. **Appendix E** gives more authorities that require the **RESULT** that failure/refusal timely to rebut this matter leaves it as undisputed truth.

19 Test my assertions by the teachings of God's word and tests the Bible itself gives such as: a) is the assertion biblical?; b) was the assertion sworn to? If so and no one can prove by facts agreeable with Scripture that it is not true then it stands (for proof of this see **Appendix E**); c) was a prayer biblical?; d) does God answer other prayers of this person/people thereby vindicating his/their claims of God's former answers to prayer?

20 **YOUR SILENCE = YOUR AGREEMENT:** God's law, maxims of law, and Supreme Court cases all require the conclusion that your silence to this is your tacit agreement. While all government and all related parties are prevented by earlier **estoppel and laches** from any critique, if there be any who can prove any inadvertent error made herein by the author, he is willing to learn it and correct it accordingly.

Stacked Nazi victims

Stacked American victims: 10x as many²¹

God and His law are perfectly righteous. He requires government to justly put to death those guilty of murder by abortion (see Gen 9: 5-6; Ex 21: 22-25; Deut 21: 1-9; Rom 13: 1-4 et al). Because at 911 government had refused to give just judgment so that **30+ MILLION** pre-born children had been murdered, I finally asked God as Most High Judge for a **drop** of just judgment on 911²². God's word says our land is polluted by our enormous shedding of innocent blood. **America has murdered about 60 million innocent human beings.** God's just word requires a "life for life" death penalty ratio²³. In 911 His sword took but a drop of the blood His blameless justice requires. His prophet Isaiah (9) warns His hand is still stretched out against us. God is watching to see our response to this: will we repent and bear fruits of it? Or leave it to the "Supreme Judge of the world" to take 60 million lives His justice requires?²⁴ As for those who say the Constitution does not address abortion, so *Roe v. Wade* is okay, they wrongly 1) treat a case as **law** when it is not law; 2) they forget that any unbiblical/unrighteous ruling is an unconstitutional ruling because, as proved below, our father's supreme law arose from the Christian common law which arose from God's word. Abortion's violates God's word which means it violates common law which means it violates America's supreme law. Isaiah 1 shows Judah guilty of the same 4 sins America is guilty of, sins God "destroyed" Israel for, sins for which Judah greatly suffered.



Our fourth sin/crime is another that God's and America's supreme laws require DEATH for. The fourth sin is fraudulent currency that results in involuntary slavery. A CNBC report stated: "We are absolutely slaves to central banks"²⁵ Washington would call the quarter pictured here "fraudulent" for not being silver. He would be outraged at our abortion murder, idolatry and sodomy. As proved herein, God's and America's supreme laws require **government parties (& accessories) who refuse or willfully fail to uphold the requirement of said laws to use the just currency of "gold and silver Coin" to prevent involuntary slavery to "suffer death"** (Constitution, Art 1 Sec 10; 1792 Coinage Act, Sec. 19) [emphasis added]. When governments refuse to enforce laws against murder or involuntary slavery, God Himself does. Our **3 sins of idolatry, murder and immorality** are dealt with elsewhere.²⁶ Here we **focus on the 4th sin of fraudulent currency and its many "species of frauds and injustices"**²⁷ both Israel's prophets and America's fathers warned necessarily results from it.

This BAD NEWS points to & assures of GOOD NEWS! How? Because this sworn testimony confirms God's word that He is faithful to do as He says. It says that if we refuse to get

21 Left from http://www.ushmm.org/wlc/en/media_list.php?MediaType=ph&page=2 ; right from To accurately picture America's murdered victims (60 + million babies) the picture above needs to be multiplied by **THOUSANDS of pages** of the same tubs as only a TINY picture of why God as "Supreme Judge" justly ordered judgment on 911 revealing to us **1 drop 1 day** what it is like for Him to see what we do **EVERY DAY for decades!**

22 "Lord, we murder thousands everyday! Perhaps its time, day after day of murdering thousands of little humans and thinking nothing of it, for You to just one day, yes Lord, even THIS day, make it appear before them THIS day, how ghastly it is to You by taking the lives of thousands of ADULT Americans." - <http://anchoroftruth.org/the-untold-story-about-911/> 11-25-2017

23 In Genesis 9: 5-6, after Noah's global flood - brought on by circumstances similar to America's -violence, murder, corruption - God said: "**SURELY for your lifeblood I WILL DEMAND a reckoning'...Whoever sheds man's blood, by man his blood SHALL be shed; for in the image of God He made man.**" Scripture repeats this "life for life" requirement all the way to Revelation. See a few at: Exodus 21: 22-25, Numbers 36: 9-34, Deuteronomy 21: 1-10, Jeremiah 19: 1-15, Matthew 23: 28-39, Revelation 6: 9-11 et al! It is fearful to read that so much bloodshed can occur that God will **require at least a** horrifying degree of requital judgment as in 2 Kings 24: 1-4: the LORD "**sent [enemies] against Judah to destroy it...to remove them from His sight because of the sins of Manasseh**[Obama was like him],...also **because of the innocent blood...he had shed...which the LORD would not pardon.**" After 60 MILLION, I don't know how we could not be at that point. God requires lawful governmental authority execute a human life every time an innocent human life is murdered. But **MOST in our government are involved** (passively or actively) in justifying, protecting and conniving at America's holocaust no less than in Nazi Germany! Woe to them! Our sin is greater than the Nazi's who slaughtered **6 million** Jews in the Holocaust!! What happened to Nazi Germany!! 6 million was too small for us- we multiplied murder by TEN TIMES and against the most innocent among us. **The Most High Himself**http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Abortion%20is%20Murder/death_camp.htm will enforce this His law if the government continues to refuse to do so! **REPENT, then TRUST & OBEY!**

24 Read this and see God's word says so for murder in Genesis 9: 5-6, Exodus 21: 22-25; Numbers 36, Matthew 23; and in Exodus 21: 16; Deut. 24: 7 for **involuntary slavery**; the same last two plus I Chron 21 and Jer 34 show that government that by words admits it ought to "proclaim liberty" (for instance by compensation) to such **slaves** but then writes it "changed" its mind where compensation is converted into alleged liabilities to return men to slavery brings God to proclaim liberty to the sword to such parties. Our 4 sins parallel Israel's 4 for which God "**destroy**"[ed] the "**sinful kingdom**".

25 I have come across different dates: April 24, 2013 as well as June 25, 2012 but verified the allegation being made at <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2lvqdw1nEUU> on 11-13-2017. See also <https://www.infowars.com/cnbc-admits-were-all-slaves-to-a-global-government-run-by-bankers/>

26 For instance, <http://anchoroftruth.org/the-untold-story-about-911/> and/or the open letter to President Bush about 911 at <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/10/ScanOfOpenLetterToPresidentBush2006.pdf> . There are many excellent sermons at sermonaudio.org where God's word addresses our sins of idolatry, murder and immorality.

27 Washington's letter to Jabez Bowen, Rhode Island, Jan. 9, 1787 wwwFOUNDERS.archives.gov .

right with Him, its all BAD forever. But if we'll be reconciled to Him, its GOOD news forever. Every human heart has known guilt and sorrows yet it can enter into peace with God and know His love through Jesus. Just as surely as we've suffered judgments, so surely will we enjoy blessings. God's word predicts Israel and all nations will turn to God's Son Jesus for salvation and experience His mercy, pardon, and peace. As they obey His law, the results will be huge longevity, prosperity & an end of war.

For decades I've prayed God would **MERCIFULLY RESTORE America**. He both guarantees and threatens: if you *“are willing and obedient, you shall eat the good of the land²⁸; but if you refuse..., you will be devoured by the sword²⁹”* (Isaiah 1: 19-20). **Jesus' cross proves God is not only merciful but also just**. If we cling to sin, we suffer God's wrath. If we cling to Jesus, we enjoy God's mercy. Jesus reigns at God's right hand **enforcing His Father's laws for individuals (Psalm 1) but no less for rulers and nations (Psalms 2, 110)**. **NOTICE**: God says we either repent of our **sins** & government puts abortion murderers and involuntary enslavers to death, or His word warns that a sword hangs over our land and threatens that God will in His way and time bring His sword to enforce the number of death penalties He considers due.

WHY DID I WRITE THIS? WHY MUST YOU READ IT?

1) FIRST because this is our 4th SIN. God's Standard Operating Procedure is: *“For three [sins] of [America] and for four I will not withhold punishment”*. God is slow to anger, but after remedial judgments for 3 sins, His patience runs out. If we **persist in this 4th His word in Amos 1-2 says He'll send NATION-BREAKING-JUDGMENT**. Israel's 4th brought a **70 year** captivity. **Isaiah 1 shows America is guilty of the SAME 4**. So as Puritan commentator Matthew Henry wrote on Isaiah 1: 28: *“it is...utter ruin that is...threatened. They shall be destroyed,...not chastened...only.”* God's recent severe judgments corroborate His Word's warnings that we are dealing with **life and death** matters for many! **This is why I wrote this: I am very concerned for my neighbors! I know from firsthand experience God's word is true after seeing His answers to prayer!**

2) SECOND because as I'll show, Israel's prophets and our founders warned this 4th sin subverts entire nations, their cultures and their governments. **Titus 1:9-11** requires elders to *“hold fast the...word...,”* to *“convict those who contradict”* God's word and thereby *“subvert whole households, teaching things which they ought not, for the sake of dishonest gain.”* HOW MUCH MORE must God's word be taught to stop the mouths of those who subvert **nationS, cultureS, and governmentS** by fueling works of darkness by their ill gotten funds in cultural wars (evolution, abortion, homosexuality, et al) For more, see footnote²⁹.

3) THIRD because I must obey FOUR commands of God also so that you may also obey the same FOUR: God requires all men to love their neighbor as themselves by:

1) WARNING³⁰ any men or nations they see breaking God's laws that they thereby endanger

²⁸ The author does not thereby represent that those deserving a physical death penalty according to said laws will not suffer it; only that a) they are offered eternal life in Jesus and b) that God offers pardon and restored blessing to many if they will return to Him through Jesus.

²⁹ How many Christians in America's cultural war between light/good/King Jesus and darkness/evil/Satan are aware of the economic/currency playing field this cultural war is being fought on and through? Who will have more funds to give for their side? Those who can only earn it by their labors? Or those who unlawfully, without cost create funds out of thin air (which you end up working for)? Now think of that reality applied everywhere to every part of the cultural war. Any and every area **corrupt bankers** want to influence or direct to corrupt toward an ungodly world they can via their unlimited stolen funds poured into fuel their causes via foundations, grants, rewards, bribes, think tanks, universities, colleges, government education (he who funds controls), promoting causes that go against God's commandments in terms of who is God (liberal churches and seminaries), what He is like (false religions or pluralistic education), blasphemy, witchcraft in media, arts and entertainment, corporations policies for Sunday/who may work (not if you disagree with homosexuality), government controlled education/families, control of military, support for abortion/Obamacare's euthanasia, support for immorality/homosexuality (persecution of Christian bakers etc), welfare state, violation of private property rights, historical revisionism, and promotion of coveting. Do you think government will stay faithful to protect the righteous if government is in companionship with those God calls thieves – money changers who got us to change our money from “gold and silver” to **their** paper? Deuteronomy 28 and Proverbs 22: 7 show this is a **large** part of why the wicked keep gaining ascendancy. Scripture says that as long as we ignore/forget God's law-word we'll be the tail, not the head, salt trampled underfoot, not flavoring, influencing and preserving.

³⁰ **Ezekiel 3:17-18**: *“Son of man, I have made you a watchman for the house of Israel; therefore hear a word from My mouth, and give them warning from Me. ‘When I say to the wicked, ‘You shall surely die,’ and you give him no warning, nor speak to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life, that same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood I will require at your hand. Yet, if you warn the wicked, and he does not turn from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but you have delivered your soul.”* (see also vv. 20-21 about warning a righteous man); **Ezekiel 33:1-11**: *“Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying, ‘Son of man, speak to the children of your people, and say to them: ‘When I bring the sword upon a land, and the people of the land take a man from their territory and make him their watchman, ‘when he sees the sword coming upon the land, if he blows the trumpet and warns the people, ‘then whoever hears the sound of the trumpet and does not take warning, if the sword comes and takes him away, his blood shall be on his own head. ‘He heard the sound of the trumpet, but did not take warning; his blood shall be upon himself. But he who takes warning will save his life. ‘But if the watchman sees the sword coming and does not blow the trumpet, and the people are not warned, and the sword comes and takes any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood I will require at the watchman’s hand.’ ‘So you, son of man: I have made you a watchman for the house of Israel; therefore you shall hear a word from My mouth and warn them for Me. ‘When I say to the wicked, ‘O wicked man, you shall surely die!’ and you do not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood I will require at your hand. ‘Nevertheless if you warn the wicked to turn from his way, and he does not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but you have delivered your soul. ‘Therefore you, O son of man, say to the house of Israel: ‘Thus you say, ‘If our transgressions and our sins lie upon us, and we pine away in them, how can*

themselves to God's wrath; this is required by Lev. 19:17; Ezek. 3:16-21; 33:1-11; Acts 20:24-27; I Cor. 9 lest they themselves incur guilt/liability for any souls, lives or properties lost due to their silence. That America is endangered to God's wrath is clear from said laws, said testimonies, and by natural conscience (if it is unseared) for it gives an inherent witness that for America's rebellion it deserves and God is revealing His wrath (Rom. 1:18-21; I Tim. 1:19; 4:1-2).

2) EXPOSING works of darkness (Lev. 19:17; Isa. 58:1; Luke 17:1-4; John 3:16-21; Eph. 5:11 et al); Our government never had ANY lawful authority from said laws to take what was private property of gold, silver, or copper coin, nor to force anyone to use a currency our founders (as proved below) called "*unjust*", "*fraudulent*" "*oppressive*" and warned would plunder us and make us involuntary slaves. As proved herein, loans from banks **do not loan the bank's own or its depositor's funds** and are an **even worse** form of fraud. God alone can restore "*liberty and justice for all*" **if and as** we repent, trust Jesus alone to save us, and show our repentance and faith by obeying said laws. For some in government obedience to God may mean risking their life. I urge such from Joshua 1: be strong and of good courage, seek the LORD for grace and protection and claim His promises for victory as you obey all His laws. History will thank those who not only swore an oath to God to uphold our supreme law but like our founders and soldiers as necessary even laid down their lives to defend our rights to "*liberty and justice for all*". IF bankers and governments bow before God's word, all could go very well;

3) REPROVING our neighbor if we see him doing wrong lest -again- we incur guilt before God for not doing so. If they break God's law- whether they are in government or not, we must so love them. We must also **reprove publicly** those doing public wrong (Lev. 19:17; Prov. 24:23-25; 28:23; Isa. 1:17; Gal. 2; 1 Tim. 5:20; 2 Tim 3:16-17; 4:1-2 et al); and we must do these three in order also

4) CALLING TO REPENT AND BELIEVE those men and nations who are breaking God's laws and to seek pardon and reconciliation to God through God's graciously provided Surety/Savior Jesus to make them right with Him. So share "GodsAmerica", for the only way rescue from sin and wrath in history or eternity for men or nations can occur is by telling God we are sorry for and forsake our sins and by trusting in Jesus alone for forgiveness and the grace to be reconciled to God. Those who truly repent and believe show it by their lives. Any man or nation who refuse this gives himself/itself to suffer God's temporal and eternal wrath (Num. 14:39-45; 15:22-31; Deut. 29:14-21; Matt. 7:13-23; John 14:15, 23-24; I Cor. 6:9-11; Gal. 5:13-24; I John; 2 Peter 1 et al). Any believer will do as Jesus said: "*If you love Me, keep My commandments.*" (John 14:15; cf. I John). Any who are right with God will obey these 4 commands (as well as God's other laws). No one right with God can go on breaking them.

4) FOURTH because America is perishing for lack of knowledge in this and other areas. Hosea 8:4 says: "*My people perish for lack of knowledge.*" Americans don't KNOW what God and our supreme laws require, but His word and the facts reveal we are near to perish. This applies not only to money but other matters too: America today is in a storm of controversy. Only God's word can be our anchor of truth; only King Jesus can bring His shalom/peace to the storm. **God's Word, the Bible, says it must be the final authority. God in Isaiah 8:20 requires all men: "To the law and to the testimony! If they speak not according to this Word, it is because there is no light in them." Congress' 1982 Public Law 97-280 says we need to "study" and "apply" it to life to get through our storms and return to blessedness and greatness again.** Yet today nearly everyone in government and a many even in church do as men did in Jesus' day: "*teach...as doctrines the commandments of men.*" For laying aside the commandment of God, you hold the tradition of men" and "*reject the commandment of God, that you may keep your tradition*" For instance, as proved herein, both God's and America's supreme law require use of "gold and silver Coin"/ just weights and measures as our money, but government keeps "*making the word of God*" and America's supreme law³¹ "*of no effect through...tradition....And many such things you do.*" (Mark 7:7-13). **For those who are government officials, employees or soldiers,** consider seriously your oath/affirmation by which you put in jeopardy your eternal soul if you do not perform according to your serious promise to God to uphold our founder's supreme law to guard our rights! Consider, you who say "I can't *actually* obey God's and America's supreme laws - I'D lose my

we then live:" "Say to them: 'As I live,' says the Lord GOD, 'I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but that the wicked turn from his way and live. Turn, turn from your evil ways! For why should you die, O house of Israel!'" Therefore, in **Acts 20:20, 26-27**, after faithfully keeping "*back nothing that was helpful, but proclaim*"-ing it "and teaching "*publicly...*"Messiah's apostle Paul declared: "*Therefore I testify to you this day that I am innocent of the blood of all men. For I have not shunned to declare to you the whole counsel of God.*"

³¹ Doing so further violates God's Fifth Commandment (see Exodus 20:12, I Peter 2:13; footnotes to Westminster Larger Catechism Q&A 124) which show God requires Americans to honor and obey our founding father's "supreme" law.

job, benefits, etc”, what Jesus says: “...*what will it profit a man if he gains the whole world, and loses his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul?*” (Mark 8: 37-38)

5) FIFTH, because God’s word shows that not only are the lives of those who are directly involved in involuntary slavery by their upholding unjust currency but God’s word as well warns that others lives are also subject to suffer His wrath. God’s word warns Americans in general that the sword of the Lord can overflow to more than just to guilty parties in government and banking. Leaders can bring down God’s wrath **on an entire congregation or nation** for refusing to do their duty to punish evil, more when they themselves are evil, and more so yet when they **knowingly refuse to repent** as I testify they have thus far in relation to all four sins mentioned!

So hear me out! What if I am telling the truth? What if your or your loved one’s life is threatened? Do yourself & America a favor- READ THIS. DON’T REFUSE because its unavoidably LONG. We’ve ignored & separated ourselves from God a LONG time! Don’t say “its too long” for: 1) would you rather have God’s word - “the sword of the Spirit” - working to restore us, OR more of God’s physical sword in judgments? Spend free time hearing & reading the Bible to learn what God requires and how we can be restored. 2) Americans spend hours a week watching electronic media/TV for entertainment: this affects real life & is as serious as 911. 3) Some things need to be longer. God’s Word is 66 books. 1 book is 66 chapters: Isaiah had a LOT to say to Judah; I do to America. 4) God describes the subject matter we’re dealing with as “cunning”, our founders as “subtle”, so it takes many Scriptures and considerations to reveal the evil and to give God’s solution. 5) Reject this for its length & more wrath can result. I’m sure we’ve already suffered that due to the Supreme Court’s cutting short/abridging my First Amendment right not to have my petition for redress of grievances abridged/cut short. It almost certainly thereby caused America to suffer 2016’s drought for a longer period than it had to³². **If your life was endangered but you didn’t know it, would you abridge³³/cut short the messenger warning you and trying to save it?**

32 As described below, 2016’s drought was God’s answer to my family’s April 29, 2016 prayer **precisely because** none of America’s courts would do right to deliver us so that we finally had to resort to crying out to God for judgment from His court for drought to vindicate our claims. But because in mid summer 2016 the court by its clerk repeatedly wrote that I could only write so many pages when I repeatedly told them I could not (I found it impossible) and that such a limit violated God’s and America’s supreme laws they were bound to obey, the drought (that lasted to late November 2016) was longer/more severe than it could have been had they respected said laws, read said petition and repented. For in that case we would have prayed God to relieve the drought. After realizing in November 2016 He answered our April 29, 2016 prayer for drought, it was only a short week or so later – after we prayed He would end it- that He sent rain. Given His gracious heart when sinners repent (cf. Luke 15) it is very likely He would have- had the court repented in mid summer- already then sent rain. But though we gave the Court many proofs we had suffered great wrongs, when we cried out to it for relief, instead of delivering us, it permitted evildoers extorting us from our home. When later we were homeless and petitioned it again for redress, it rejected our petition by cutting short our communication. It set an arbitrary page limit to our communication though we informed them that justice, the nature of our case and our First Amendment right forbade them to do so - it was impossible to convey what needed to be conveyed in their page limit. They swore to uphold this right not to abridge our right to petition for redress but violated it though reminded not to and to make said supreme laws govern them, not any lesser rule or clerk’s words. The Court itself thereby denied itself and all America the remedy we all could have **earlier enjoyed to 2016’s severe drought.** Had it obeyed said in the first place we would not have been removed from our home, and, after we later petitioned it for redress while homeless it would not have further abused us (which surely further angered God by disobeying His word that we quoted it where He requires others to let a man He’s given His word to speak, to speak it all freely/fully. We wrote the court: **“he who has My word, let him speak My word”** (Jeremiah 23: 28 et al like it). There are many “like it” such as Jeremiah 26: 2 “Thus says the LORD: ‘...speak...all the words that I command you to speak to them. Do not diminish a word.” [emphasis added] Perhaps our founders as Bible readers who feared God and knew the country’s need for His word knew a man or minister might someday need to speak “all the words” God gave him from His word or some answer to prayer (Heb. 1 et al) that confirms the truth of His word; perhaps knew that the matter might be involved and therefore guaranteed every American this right also for this reason. Had the court by its clerk kept its promise to uphold to our First Amendment right, it would have read our petition and upheld our rights and we would have had some remedy of justice in our favor in the matter. Then, based on Scriptures like 2 Kings 22 where God reveals that in situations where He says “I will bring calamity” [emphasis] “because they have forsaken Me” yet even a little doing right can – given God’s grace- to some degree or at least at times delay or avert for a time the calamity. Had the court just done right, that alone may have brought my “Merciful God and heavenly Father” to cut short the 2016 drought. Had they also responded to the gospel I shared by turning from breaking said laws and putting their trust in Jesus alone for pardon and restoration, then judging by how good, gracious and longsuffering God is (cf. Joel 2 et al), I have good reason to believe He have shortened the drought. If it pleases Him, may His grace yet make them 2 Kings 22 King Josiah types!

33 **Abridging occurs** “when... the government, cuts off what we say or write. To abridge is ...to command brevity. ...Constitutionally speaking... this is abhorrent because we should be able to speak our minds” with no “previous restraints”...¶...to permit ...government to abridge expression ... is to allow...perpetuation of half-truths [and lies]...In the name of...brevity, the “whole truth” is not permitted....¶ “Half-truths...redacted judicial documents, ... [or pressuring [us] to “cut short” or forsake [our] Creator given rights [to unabridged petition for redress] via the Judiciary Act of 1891 or courts rules [far below the supreme law of the land] are antithetical to a vibrant First Amendment.” -partial quote of Ronald K. L. Collins FIRST AMENDMENT FELLOW in “About that word ‘abridging’ in the First Amendment ...” May 1, 2008, partial quote of our writing America’s supreme court. Hereafter, “G’s” or “G” means Gravelings. We Gravelings wrote to America’s Supreme Court: ...“**abridge” our first amendment right to petition** for said redress is surely what you have been doing. For the ostensible sake of escaping too many cases, said Act [of 1891] abridges G’s rights. Before studying said first amendment word “abridge” we compared your attempted forcing us to said writ to the humorous but painful picture seen in restaurants: “*Complaints? Write in detail in the one inch by one inch square below. Write legibly.*” In his “**About that word ‘abridging’ in the First Amendment ...**” Ronald K. L. Collins...wrote “abridge” means to “deprive”, “abbreviate”, “cut short”: *abridging is when someone... particularly the government, cuts off what we say or write. To abridge is to abbreviate, to command brevity. Such a command means that a censor — one who scrutinizes a work for objectionable content — can shorten any message by deleting as much as he wishes. Constitutionally speaking, all of this is abhorrent because we should be able to speak our minds uninterrupted* . [See Gravelings-AppendixCONTINUEDIII for fuller quote and citation location]. Per said first amendment, our right to petition for redress means we 1) have the right to petition said court and it must redress the matter as required by the supreme, common and laws of God and 2) are not restricted to the number of words, your current word count makes it practically impossible or impossible to petition for redress and undercuts our said right purposefully. Collins again: *Thus, no “previous restraints” on freedom of speech or of the press [or right to petition for redress of grievances].¶ By this logic, to permit the government to abridge expression [or to abridge the free and full exercise of one’s right to petition for redress] is to allow for the perpetuation of half-truths [and lies]. One only gets that side of the truth that the government wants us to hear or read or see. In the name of censorial brevity,*

COMPARED TO WHAT OUR FOUNDERS & EARLY AMERICANS KNEW, we're ignorant!

The Supreme Court has robbed generations of Americans of basic Bible knowledge and prayer to God, things our founder's law said were essential to "good government" and our "happiness", things that formed their biblical worldview that their Declaration of Independence reflects (read it to see it). As a result, **what I say most barely have a foundation to receive.** For instance, most are ignorant **founder Roger Sherman was a Puritan³⁴ who wrote a book arguing from "the laws of God and man" for what just currency is and for his warnings against unjust currency.** His book's rationale is that "gold and silver Coin" alone were a just currency/tender for payment of debts. That rationale others learned of and his writing was reknowned. At the Constitutional Convention he later proposed words to go into our Constitution based on this biblical rationale and our founders agreed, making our Constitution's money stipulations Bible derived³⁵. George Washington reported the very happy result of this was a "fifty percent"³⁶ increase in America's trade! Historical documentation exists that: a) Jesus gave a Great Commission to His church to teach "all nations" "all things" His word commanded; b) as the church did this over the centuries, western nations developed a Christian common law; c) this common law learned from the Bible what God requires for just currency so the Bible's requirements for just currency were part and parcel of the common law; d) from especially English common law America's founder's supreme law arose, including our laws for just currency. This is a vivid illustration of the truth saints sing: "Blessings abound where'er [Jesus] reigns" based on Psalm 72 et al.

It is no wonder then that Satan the adversary of all men and of God and His world worked to gradually bring the Supreme Court to separate us from God and His Word! As said, the founder's law says knowledge of the Protestant "Religion" is essential both to "good government" and "happiness"³⁷.

the "whole truth" is not permitted.... ¶ "Half-truths, condensed government records, redacted judicial documents, abridged literary works [or pressuring Gs to "cut short" or forsake their Creator given rights via the Judiciary Act of 1891 or courts rules (far below the supreme law of the land) in an entirely different meaning of writ of certiorari than formerly] are antithetical to a vibrant First Amendment."

³⁴ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roger_Sherman 8-22-2017: "opposed to slavery due to his personal beliefs and puritan views";

<http://www.history.army.mil/books/RevWar/ss/sherman.htm> 8-22-2017: "John Adams, himself an heir to the same tradition, described Sherman as "an old Puritan, as honest as an angel and as firm in the cause of American Independence as Mount Atlas."; <http://www.womenhistoryblog.com/2009/07/rebecca-minot-prescott-sherman.html> 8-22-2017: "In 1776, he worked so earnestly hard....It was at this time that John Adams spoke of Sherman as "an old Puritan, as honest as an angel...." Sherman was a longtime and influential member of the Continental Congress from 1774 to 1781, and again from 1783 to 1784. At first, many delegates laughed at his homemade clothing and lack of a wig (all gentlemen wore wigs in those days), but his words won him respect. He was among the first Patriot leaders to deny the supremacy of the British Parliament over the colonies."

³⁵ "Sherman is also memorable for his stance against paper money with his authoring of Article I, Section 10 of the United States Constitution....[Wikipedia then quotes from "Farrand, Max, ed. The Records of the Federal Convention of 1787": J' Mr. Wilson & Mr. Sherman moved to insert after the words "coin money" the words "nor emit bills of credit, nor make any thing but gold & silver coin a tender in payment of debts" making these prohibitions absolute, instead of making the measures allowable (as in the XIII art) with the consent of the Legislature of the U.S. ... Mr. Sherman thought this a favorable crisis for crushing paper money. If the consent of the Legislature could authorize emissions of it, the friends of paper money would make every exertion to get into the Legislature in order to license it." - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roger_Sherman 7-21-2017; **ANOTHER SOURCE:** in his Memorandum, Attorney Larry Becraft wrote: "During the period when many of the colonies were emitting a paper currency, the value of the notes of one colony constantly fluctuated against the value of all other colonial notes. This uncertainty in value was directly proportional to the number and amount of the emissions made by any particular colony; the results were certain and caused the destruction of trade and commerce as well as confidence in the medium of exchange. This was aptly demonstrated by the example of Rhode Island. In 1743, Rhode Island issued "bills of credit" wherein 27 shillings in paper denomination were alleged to equal one ounce of silver. But in 1751, the Rhode Island General Assembly devalued these bills to the point where, at law, 54 shillings in paper were exchangeable for one ounce of silver. Undeterred by the ill effects of devaluation, the Assembly thereafter made the exchange rate equal 64 shillings of paper for an ounce of silver. Not only did the colonies violate the express dictates of Oresme and the common law by making paper be money and not gold and silver, but they further violated the law against debasement and debased their paper. ¶ In 1751, one of our founding fathers, Roger Sherman, the very man who made Article I, § 10, cl. 1 a prominent part of our Constitution.... extended credit to a merchant from Rhode Island, who later attempted to discharge his liability to Sherman with Rhode Island paper money. Sherman refused, and a legal controversy thereafter ensued. While... Sherman plead in this suit that the law required specie payment, the Rhode Island merchant defended himself on the basis of custom of the people. The decision in the case was in favor of the Rhode Island merchant. ¶ Sherman was incensed at the verdict and decided... to espouse his views in book form [namely] [A Caveat Against Injustice, or An Inquiry Into the Evil Consequences of a Fluctuating Medium of Exchange. This treatise..., in addition to its value in noting the injustice and inequity of a fluctuating medium of exchange, is of immense value in determining the true intent and meaning of Art. I, § 10.](#) He demonstrated that the viability of commerce was dependent upon traders and businessmen exchanging their goods and commodities for currency of intrinsic value.... While ... Sherman had concisely stated the reasons and need for a stable currency of specie, he was denied the opportunity to remedy this vicious problem until he attended the Constitutional Convention in 1787."-- which was found on 7-21-2017 from the website: <http://home.hiwaay.net/~becraft/MONEYbrief.html>. Other sources confirm he authored our Constitution's money clauses.

³⁶ "The power the states had reserved under the Articles of Confederation, the power to make anything a legal tender, is.... The power to compel people to accept something of no intrinsic value in exchange for something of value... the power to rob people of their property "secretly," as John Maynard Keynes put in the 1920's...." ¶ In the 44th Federalist Paper, James Madison eloquently explained why the States were giving up their power to compel citizens to use either federal or state paper money: ¶ "The loss which America has sustained from the pestilent effects of paper money on the necessary confidence between man and man, on the necessary confidence in the public councils, on the industry and morals of the people, and on the character of republican government, constitutes an enormous debt against the States chargeable with this unadvertised measure, which must long remain... an accumulation of guilt, which can be expiated no otherwise than by voluntary sacrifice on the altar of justice of the power which has been the instrument of it." ¶ The states' voluntary sacrifice hastily rescued our forefathers from the vale of confusion and darkness, unclogged the wheels of government, brightened the day, and restored peace and order. A mere nine months after the "permanent rule excluding the pernicious expedient of paper currency" was ratified by the states, the December 16th 1789 edition of The Pennsylvania Gazette was able to say: ¶ "Since the federal constitution has removed all danger of our having a paper tender, our trade is advanced fifty percent...." ¶ And in June, 1790, a little more than a year after ratification, a much happier George Washington was able to write his friend the Marquis de LaFayette that ¶ "Our revenues have been considerably more productive than it was imagined they would be. I mention this to show the spirit of enterprise that prevails." [emphases added] <http://www.tuppersaussey.com/museum/html/writings/constitution/caioriginalintro%20.html>; cf. <http://press-pubs.uchicago.edu/founders/documents/v1ch5s9.html>

³⁷ Cf. America's organic law in its **Northwest Ordinance**: "Religion, morality, and knowledge, being necessary to good government and the happiness of

Or as Rev. Jerry Falwell wrote: “*Solomon, the wisest man who ever lived, once said, “**Living by God’s principles promotes a nation to greatness; violating [them] brings a nation to shame**” (Proverbs 14: 34, paraphrased).*”³⁸ [emphases added] God says it is only by **knowing His law that we learn right from wrong** (Romans 3: 23). The Bible reveals what God requires for just currency, thereby shows why our economy was great, what went wrong, and how to restore it.

A man once in great health found himself seriously ill after breaking the rules for good health. A cruel doctor assured him he could keep on as he was: “*you will not surely die for breaking the rules, its just part of life,*” profiting by the patient’s nearing death. A **caring doctor** knew the truth but found the cruel doctor’s lies entrenched in the patient’s mind. The patient would hardly give the doctor a hearing. A lie stood in the way of everything the patient needed to understand and act on to save his life. It seemed hopeless. But because the patient’s life was at stake, the doctor sent a messenger to share the truth. Only after **hours** of listening the patient understood, turned from his bad behaviors, was treated by the Great Physician and was fully restored to great health. America’s the once great man; Satan the cruel Dr.; Jesus the Great Physician; I His messenger. **Application: you have LOTS to learn, lives are at stake, only truth can free us, it will take time.** **As an ordained minister for over 25 years, I’ve studied God’s word and America’s history and law for years. What I write is documented (available on request). I overcome 100+ years of lies by God’s word and our laws. While that cannot be done in a few pages, an average of 2 pages per year is not bad.** I am convinced that unless you know these truths from God’s word up and teach them to your children and they to theirs, even if we see just currency restored in a generation, evil bankers will seek again seek to return us to their enslaving unjust currency. Our founders stamped “LIBERTY” on their just currency for a reason. That word on our unjust currency today shows 1) our ignorance and 2) betrays our slavery. Remember: our founder’s worldview everyone used to hold to is lost³⁹. In limited space I try to help the patient recover truths that made America great. **My duty & right is to share what needs to be shared; yours is to hear me out.**

DISMISS THIS BECAUSE “HE CAN NEVER PROVE WHAT HE’S CLAIMING”? God’s word⁴⁰ and our founder’s Constitution⁴¹ require only “**two Witnesses**” to prove a matter. The burden of proof has been met. Mere “say so” from a government party is NOT the final authority. God requires all men to make His word/the Bible our final authority (Isaiah 8: 20; Acts 5: 29). And in I Peter 2: 13 and other texts He requires all of us in America to honor our founding father’s law as our “supreme” human authority. There are plenty of witnesses proving our claims. So God’s word and the Constitution **require** you to believe the witness of testimonies and other proofs (see some such witnesses in **Appendix A**).

The HISTORY of the various judgments and how they relate is in Appendix H.

A non-exhaustive SUMMARY of some of the most important truths given herein follow, but first I give this *summary of the summary* truths that follow: in love yet firmness I say:

mankind, schools and the means of education shall forever be encouraged. ...Done...in Congress..., the 13th...of July, in the year of our Lord 1787”; enormous amounts of historical documentation show that by “Religion” generally the fathers referred to Protestant Christianity. See for instance <http://kevincraig.us/protestant.htm> 9-5-2017; Lexington’s Pastor Jonas Clark (who patriotically helped Sam Adams and John Hancock) knew firsthand the cause of the American war for independence as he preached about it in light of God’s word and spoke of God’s delivering the church by the Reformation in his sermon: “The Fate of Blood-Thirsty Oppressors and God’s Tender Care of His Distressed People” April 19, 1776”. More proof of the Father’s Worldview and Protestant roots is available from the author upon request.

³⁸ The Prologue of his book *Listen, America!* 1981.

³⁹ America’s fathers considered a God centered worldview critical to understand life and government. Their Declaration of Independence: “We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness. That to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed.” God is Supreme Lawgiver (“the laws of nature and of nature’s God”), Supreme Judge of men’s souls and nations (“appealing to the Supreme Judge of the world for the rectitude of our intentions”), and Supreme Ruler of all (“with a firm reliance on the protection of divine Providence”). American government thus presupposes that all are required to keep God’s law, are subject to His sanctions (He will enforce His will on earth as it is in heaven), and are under His all controlling providence. The Declaration further declares government a servant of God to fulfill His purpose to guard the rights He (not government) gave individuals. It declares all men and nations under God. Congress’ very first prayer prayed to this Creator God asking Him to act in history by delivering the righteous and punishing the wicked: at King George III’s assault on American’s rights at Boston, they prayed: “these our American States, who have fled to Thee from the rod of the oppressors and thrown themselves on Thy gracious protection, desiring to be henceforth dependent only on Thee...All this we ask in the name and through the merits of Jesus Christ, Thy Son and our Savior. Amen” (- “First Prayer of the Continental Congress, Office of the Chaplain” accessed at <http://chaplain.house.gov/archive/continental.html>). This prayer and declaration was both a heartfelt supplication and a **declared promise/covenant** to God through Jesus Christ and His merits alone which God took and takes seriously. We their children had better keep our promises, vows and covenants to God for He surely requires us to!

⁴⁰ Jesus said “**the testimony of two men is true**” (John 8: 17; Deuteronomy 17: 6; 19: 15. God’s word in I Samuel 26: 11-22; 2 Corinthians 13: 1-2 et al treats non personal evidence (like objects et al) as able to serve as a witness.

⁴¹ Our founder’s Constitution Art 3, Sec 2 says: “*the Testimony of two Witnesses to*” an “Act” is sufficient for a court to rule a matter has been proved.

America you'd better listen and repent! For after you were called to for decades but refused, so that hundreds of millions of you would go to hell and America perish, 1000's of unborn children go on being slaughtered daily, and America losing all its blessings where it could suffer catastrophic/nation-destroying judgments, I and other saints resorted like Bible characters and our founders to asking God for the events of 911, 2007's drought, and 2008's Great Recession for America's 3 great sins of: 1) turning from God and His law, 2) murdering tens of millions by abortion; and 3) immorality. God requires a "life for life" death penalty for abortion alone. After government allowed 30+ million lives to be slaughtered, His word said His justice demanded 30+ million lives. Would you like to see America suffer that?! Nor us! Yet America refused to listen. So, like a caring doctor who most reluctantly resorts to amputation to save a life, saints prayed for these judgments only because America refused to listen to God's word and as a last resort to save literal preborn lives and eternal souls. America has yet to repent.

What makes matters more scary is God's standard operating procedure with all nations: "*for three transgressions of ___ and for four, I will not withhold punishment*" (Amos 1-2). By "punishment", He refers to nation-breaking or devastating wrath. America's 4th sin is the same as Israel/Judah's (Isaiah chapter 1 et al) which brought devastating judgments on them. As this GodsAmerica proves, this sin's cancerous tentacles are as widespread in America as they were in the Hebrew republics.

Making matters more disconcerting: God's law and the Hebrew republic's supreme law required a death penalty for those who involuntarily enslaved people via fraudulent currency (or other **means**). **God's law, the common law** and America's still supreme law all require the same death penalty for parties involved in making people involuntary slaves by means of fraudulent currency (fraudulent currency defined by said laws as that which is not "gold and silver Coin"). God, Christian common law authors and America's founders in their supreme law had very good reason for requiring said Coin alone. As God's law, common law and America's founders words and their still supreme law all prove, just currency as defined is a VERY big deal with God and ought to be with righteous nations and their leaders. This is for good reason, for only by means of just currency are men's rights protected but by means of unjust currency men's private properties and lives are plundered and they are made involuntary economic slaves of others.

As Isaiah 1 et al and George Washington warned, and as the author's own sufferings perfectly illustrate, fraudulent currency results in "*every species of fraud and injustice*" in government where it no longer protects but tramples rights. So God's law requires death of all parties involved in said enslaving. As can be argued by the requirement of the general equity of said laws in their historic context, America's supreme law requires death of government parties involved in said enslaving. God's word being that which He judges men and nations by, this puts many under great wrath. God in His providence had the author testify and warn America and its government against these 3 sins and also the 4th sin in connection with the unlawful foreclosure of his house. The author's sufferings epitomize how America and its government parallel ancient Israel (and at least to a large degree modern Israel) which was/is involved in the same 4 sins and for which God poured out His wrath on them with devastating judgment. Because the general equity of said laws argue that many in America are worthy of death for these crimes, because God has already poured out remedial/warning judgments, the author out of great loving concern for his fellow Americans warns: **return to God in Messiah Jesus before it is too late!** God's word warns not only of temporal judgments but eternal judgments of unquenchable fire awaiting those who refuse to turn from their sins.

God's word also gives us incredibly good news IF we will listen! It tells us that our only hope is to turn from our wicked ways and cry out to and rely on Jesus, God's Anointed Son, who in undeserved love and mercy for sinners like us lived a perfect life obeying God's law and then was punished for all our sins on the cross to mercifully deliver us from sin and its righteous penalties. The Bible predicted these things about Jesus hundreds of years before they happened and this too proves the certainty and truthfulness of the Bible. After He suffered for the sins of the world, God raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand from which the blessings America once knew and the judgments she has recently suffered came. God is calling us to return to Him through His Son in whom is eternal life hereafter and abundant life now. He predicts that Israel and the Gentile nations will return to Him and He will then bless the world with unparalleled blessings: terrific longevit (Isaiah 65)y, prosperity, no more war - all from Jesus' throne.

Here is the non-exhaustive SUMMARY of some of the most important truths:

- 1) The Bible as God's word is true and is the final authority all men must obey. As the all sufficient standard and instructor for men and nations to do justly, love mercy and walk humbly with God, it must be obeyed.
- 2) As God's prophets predicted, God's Anointed Son Jesus paid for the sins of all who repent of them and trust Him alone to save them. He did this by dying in their place, being raised from the dead and now sitting at God's right hand blessing or judging men and nations depending on whether they trust and obey Him. Men and nations who refuse to trust and obey God and His law suffer temporal and eternal punishments; those who trust God's Son as Savior and Lord and show that trust by obeying God's law show they are saved and enjoy great blessings.
- 3) Christ's people have for centuries been making disciples of nations, teaching them to be reconciled to God through Jesus and then in loving gratitude for this free salvation obey the laws of God.
- 4) This teaching resulted in the Christian common law that impacted nation's laws and governments in Africa, the European Continent, Britain, Russia, Greece, America, et al.
- 5) America was settled by Reformation Protestants, Puritans and Pilgrims who had been persecuted and who sought liberty to be able to obey God according to His laws. America's founders operated from of a Protestant worldview which is reflected in their words and founding law.
- 6) Recently America has been distrusting and disobeying God's laws against idolatry, murder (abortion) and immorality. So, as His word predicted, the Lord Jesus poured out judgments on America: 911, 2007's drought, 2008's Great Recession, 2016's drought, April 29, 2016's fires and others.
- 7) Some of these judgments were answers to prayers that I and other saints prayed for like Elijah, Israel's prophet, who finally resorted to praying for a 3.5 year drought to turn Israel back to God. Such prayers are never prayed out of malice but out of love to God and neighbor because men and leaders refuse to do right and so such prayers look to God as the Supreme Ruler to give merciful deliverance and just judgment/enforcement of His laws.
- 8) God's word warns that when a nation persists in sin, He continues to judge it with increasing judgments. His standard operating procedure with nations in Amos 1-2 is that after 3 and 4 sins He will send horrific punishments.
- 9) After I warned America through President Bush and media⁴² of his prayer for 911 for our 3 sins of idolatry, abortion murder and immorality, God taught me our 4th sin: fraudulent currency and "*every species of fraud and injustice*" resulting from it.
 - a) I learned God's law, the common law and our American father's words and supreme law all require "gold and silver Coin" as our "national currency" to "establish Justice" and protect the rights of men. Our Declaration of Independence's stated purpose for government: it exists to protect men's God given rights.
 - b) The Puritan founder Roger Sherman studied the Bible and was responsible for the Constitution's money requirements. Before the Convention he published his work arguing that the "laws of God and man" required intrinsically valuable currency ("gold and silver coins") for a just currency. He warned any other currency is "iniquity" and "unjust".
 - c) I learned from said laws that currency that is not intrinsically valuable plunders others and makes them involuntary slaves, being created by a few for practically nothing while others must give in exchange for it the hours and labors of their lives as well as put up their property for it.
 - d) God's word through Moses, the prophets and Jesus (also when He fulfilled prophecies about the Messiah/the Lord coming to God's Temple to cleanse it of those (moneychangers) who exploited wage-earners reveal this. God's word reveals that for this involuntary enslavement of others those involved it are required to suffer "death". When government does not avenge evildoers by putting them to death for this, God's word and history confirms He Himself will do so but then a sword hangs over the entire country. Many more suffer or die.
 - e) The Christian common law required that those who created fraudulent currency "die". This severe penalty was required because the injury was potentially great.
 - f) Our founder's writings and supreme laws reflect that they learned from God's word, the common law, world history and their Continental Congress' sinful experiment with the "Continental" paper currency that non intrinsically valuable currency necessarily violates the entire cluster of people's rights. The Continental Congress was briefly guilty of this sin and crime, then learned the hard way to

⁴² Though I informed President Bush and various media, they were grossly negligent about sharing the message that called America to repent. I still hope they will turn from their sins and use their positions to inform America to repent even as I -after neglecting my duty - also repented and did my part.

turn from it. So, by the time they wrote the Constitution and 1792 Coinage Act they required “gold and silver Coin” and required any and all in government swear to uphold the supreme law’s requirements for it. THE FACT THAT “gold and silver Coin” are required, alone authorized and paper money (aka “Bills of Credit”) prohibited are clear from reading these said supreme laws. However, many lies have been told and – as in Micah 6’s day- many “statutes of Omri” and “works of Ahab” done to get around God’s and America’s supreme law’s requirements. **THUS THIS DOCUMENT PROVES FROM GOD’S WORD, COMMON LAW and AMERICA’S FATHERS and their SUPREME LAW said “gold and silver Coin” are required because, as God’s word shows, and our founders warned, any other currency results in plundering and involuntary enslaving.** Scripture warned this sin/crime of fraudulent currency is “cunning”, our founders echoed that saying it is “subtle”. But it enormously ruins and undermines the people’s cluster of rights. It violates rights to private property (by stealing), liberty (by subtly forcing others to work for bankers/government rather than being free to do with their time and lives whatever God calls them to), justice (for these things are unjust), life (for others subtly force men to give their life’s hours adding into days, weeks, months, years and decades to unjustly serve others) and other rights (like pursuit of happiness, etc). THEREFORE, from this God-centered worldview, our early leaders adamantly opposed fraudulent currency as that which invariably corrupts government. So they not only wrote into our supreme law that our “national currency” must only be “gold and silver Coin” but as well wrote in their still supreme law that “any” in government who took a step toward undermining the rights-protecting-Coin of gold and silver currency our founders and leaders alone authorized are required to “suffer death”.

g) Judah and Israel were guilty of the same four sins America is, also this fourth sin of fraudulent currency. The prophets decried fraudulent currency as that which made involuntary slaves of people. Israel’s kingdom/government was “destroyed” for these four sins. A huge part of its population lost their lives. Judah was also guilty and suffered enormously for the same four. Jeremiah 34 records Judah’s princes admitting their laws required them to “proclaim liberty” to their involuntary slaves, and they momentarily did so, but then treacherously “changed” their minds and returned them to captivity. God therefore proclaimed liberty to those rulers: “to the sword”, **thereby Himself by national judgments enforcing His mandatory death penalty against involuntary slavery. This, along with God’s mandatory death penalty for abortion murder, GREATLY concerns me for my country and government. After 60 million in abortion and after “everyone” practically (as in Isaiah 1) participates in the fraudulent currency and its resultant “species of fraud and injustice” that makes involuntary slaves of hundreds of millions of America there is great cause to be concerned. Until America turns from these four (and other) sins, God’s and America’s supreme laws require the death of the guilty parties.** God’s word teaches that when government that He ordained to enforce His law refuses to do so, a death sentence hangs over the entire land (see texts below) so that His just law threatens to “requite” the shedding of innocent blood in abortion, Obamacare et al, as well as to enforce His required death penalty for involuntarily enslaving others. Government and each American is asked by God’s word and providence through me: **so what do you want? God’s outstretched sword to kill more with His sword of justice as on 911? His word threatens He can use famine, fire, beasts, military attacks, disease, et al to take lives. Thus far America has been very hard heartened! So we see God’s word and providence bearing down on our country like a hammer (Jeremiah 23: 28-29). With love, I’d rather hammer you with God’s word than see you hammered with God’s physical and eternal judgments. I desire you to experientially know the rich, full, amazing grace and compassion God offers sinners like us who deserve hell. For like father Abraham and & his son Isaac who were willing to have Isaac killed, God the Father (with His Son agreeing) said in Zechariah 13: 7: “Awake, O sword, against My Shepherd, against the Man who is My Companion, says the LORD of hosts. Strike the shepherd”** so His sword of justice would not take the life of His sheep. Do you want your life saved? Call on the Name of Jesus (which means YHWH saves/is Salvation) for He alone as Creator can save, re-create and restore us after we broke God’s law and deserve to be destroyed by His sword of justice since He suffered that horror for sinners like us.

i) In 1933 the government via Executive Orders and an Act of Congress required Americans to surrender their gold and to take worthless paper currency/Federal Reserve Notes in exchange and to use said paper money. God’s, the common and America’s supreme laws therefore **immediately** required the same Act provide a “make Good”/“just compensation” remedy lest government have taking people’s private property without compensation and give them over to being plundered and made permanent involuntary slaves. Members of Congress reportedly feared for their lives. So the same Act guaranteed

that “Every [debt] obligation” in said Notes that was incurred thereafter would be given a “dollar for dollar” “discharge”.

j) **DO I SHARE THIS OR NOT DJB!]** The author learned of this “Refund” and processed accordingly on IRS papers. The IRS in writing acknowledged the “dollar for dollar” refund amounts I proved I had incurred obligations of. This compared to Judah's princes acknowledging their duty under law to “proclaim liberty” to their slaves. However a moment later, in the same letter, the IRS wrote that they had “changed” their minds and my account and had turned the refunds owed me into alleged taxes owed them by assessing- without lawful authorization or explanation- a huge tax to swallow up all the refunds and leave me owing alleged taxes, penalties and interest. After in writing acknowledging their duty to “proclaim liberty” to me from said involuntary economic debt slavery by refunds they treacherously returned me to said involuntary slavery. The general equity of said laws then is that they dangerously placed themselves under said mandatory “suffer death” penalty of said laws.

consideration of whether to be silent on some things or not:

Amos 5 The Prudent Keep Silent And Not To Cast Your Pearls Before Swine; JKW remark; but I think this is all from God and is all prophetic to change Isarel and the world and not just for my case; ask for counselors to confirm: DJB, FG and GL/RF?? **PROPHETS ROLE: in God's providence the OPEN LETTER TO THE PRESEIDENT RE 911 said in the section called “Pro Rege -- “For the King” “When principles that run against your deepest convictions begin to win the day, then battle is your calling, and peace has become your sin; you must, at the price of dearest peace, lay your convictions bare before friend and enemy, with all the fire of your faith.” -Abraham Kuyper 19th Century Dutch Theologian, Pastor, Journalist, Member of Parliament, and Prime Minister of the Netherlands (1901)**

k) By reading Federal Reserve banker's own publications and the Congressional Record, I learned I had been defrauded by my “lender”'s loan contract. I expressly asked for and the lender represented to give me a loan of their funds or their depositors funds. But they violated Deuteronomy 25 by using two different terms for money, funds, et al in the same contract by which to mislead and defraud us. **(If you're like I was at first, you'll need to spend hours researching this to prove it to yourself- you'll find resources herein).** Their contract – without providing full disclosure- switched terms on us. They required of us money/funds we had to earn but they gave us funds they did not earn, nor their depositors deposited with them, but rather they gave us funds they created out of thin air. Thereby they did little different than putting dollar bills on a photocopier and pressing print: as their own publications admit they created their money/funds “out of thin air” but I had to earn my funds to “pay them back” by working for 30 years to “repay” principle and “interest”. Had they risked anything in the loan? No. Grossly misrepresenting matters, they violated Deuteronomy 25 that forbids using two different standards, terms, weights, forms of money/funds in the same bag/contract used to craftily defraud people. **WHAT IS REALLY IMPORTANT IS THAT, as proved herein, THIS IS WHAT COMMERCIAL BANKERS DO TO ALL Americans (and worldwide from what I can determine) in all their commercial loans!** Remember, God earlier answered my desperate prayer for 911 to call us to repent of our 3 sins. This was the fourth sin He taught me that parallels Judah's 4th sin in Isaiah 1. Just as God's word by His servants the prophets indicted Judah and Israel's moneychanger thieves/bankers and government companions of being “cunning”, of plundering and enslaving the “righteous” and “needy” in their day, so God's word indicts America's banks and government for similar plundering and involuntary enslaving in our day! In these countries all the corruption, fraud and injustices started by turning from God's law's requirements for just currency. From there the cancerous frauds and injustices spread. Once rights-protecting-Coin was removed, people's rights were trampled and the bankers and government plundered the people and made them their slaves. We have NO gold or silver, only PAPER. So it was just one more step to use paper contracts as liar loans to defraud people further. This is all **well hidden** by “cunning” use of different terms in the same contract. The fraud, deceit and rights violations are exceedingly deep and cruel as proved herein. Just one illustrative proof of this comes from the 30 year banking and securitization expert God's providence brought us. In his affidavit he gave the tip of the proverbial iceberg concerning the deceit and fraud involved in our lender's seeking to unjustly foreclose our house: *“THE only course of action available to challenge such foreclosure is judicial lawsuit brought by the borrower/obligor. The judicial process by the foreclosing parties shifts the burden of proof to the borrowers in the loans to allege facts that are solely within the knowledge of the lenders and which facts are intentionally withheld from the borrowers.”* [emphasis added] Through violating God's “royal law of liberty” at Deuteronomy 25 et al and by violating America's “gold and silver Coin” requirement and its accompanying Bill of Right's guarantees (such as Trial by Jury, due

process, justice, private property, liberty et al) dishonest bankers - with our government willingly (in Isaiah's words) acting as "companions of thieves" - plundered the properties, lives and liberties of hundreds of millions of Americans and billions around the world.

l) As God called His servants in Judah/Israel to expose this great sin/crime, to reprove oppressors publicly for it, to warn their nations of wrath for it (and their other sins) and to call their peoples to turn back to the LORD through His Servant Jesus who alone could and did pay the eternal debt the sins of His people deserve hell for, so am I and all ministers and servants of God called to do.

m) Having learned the lender had misled, defrauded, breached contract, and having learned from God's word and answer to prayer that God required me to use laws to require the bankers to give me true and just proof of their giving me a true and just loan of their own funds as they had represented, I wrote them that I was concerned about "fraud" and requested non fraudulent documentation proving their acting in truth and justice. In response, over time the alleged lender/holder parties gave 3 contradictory and clearly forged/altered notes and 4 contradictory and clearly forged mortgage documents. Despite proofs of the fraudulent contract, forged documents, violation and denial of our rights to due process, trial by jury, justice, and others, the courts ruled in favor of the bankers.

n) The author's property, 150,000 of his hard earned "dollars" and 10 years of his life were stolen by means of fraudulent contract, forgery and rights violations.

o) Having warned courts of God's earlier judgments in 911 and 2008's Great Recession and not to persist in this 4th sin but finding courts from the lowest to the highest in America to all refuse to do right and to ignore God's word and His judgments, we – in order to seek the honor of God's name, have Him vindicate our claims regarding His word, the facts of our being wronged and His judgments we claimed He gave in answer to prayer, asked Him on April 29, 2016 to give us fire on April 29, 2016 and drought. He gave both as proofs herein show.

10) America falters between two opinions: on the one hand it wants to sing "God bless America" right after 911 and talks like a "Christian" nation and is proud of its heritage in many ways, yet many agreed with Obama that we are "no longer a Christian nation". Congress upholds our being a "nation under God" yet throws violates God's laws and permits the courts to throw God out of our classrooms, courtrooms and effectively our country. Given these 3 and 4 transgressions, nation destroying judgments are threatened by God. Whoever laughs this off should consider Puritan commentator Matthew Henry's words: "*Such as will not be taught the knowledge of God's glory by the judgments of his mouth shall be made to know and acknowledge it by the judgments of his hand.*" **Reject God's verbal warnings of judgment and you'll surely suffer His actual temporal and eternal judgments.**

11) GOOD NEWS IF WE RETURN TO God: though guilty parties breaking God's laws (and America's, which violates God's law too) makes them owe an enormous sin debt to God's justice for which they deserve temporal and eternal punishment, God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Anointed Son, Jesus of Nazareth, that whoever believes on Him as they turn from and seek forgiveness for their sins and the wrath they deserve, have that pardon and eternal life, a right relationship with our Creator God again, who was our Father in paradise. God created us to have an eternal relationship with Him, being loved by Him, enjoying and thanking/praising/loving Him. He created us to be His eternal children. We owe Him eternal praise. Instead we turned in defiant, flagrant rebellion and sought to defy His rule and effectively to destroy Him/His sovereign and good Fatherly reign over us. Psalm 49 rebukes the wicked rich and reminds not only them but all men that no man can ever pay God the eternal debt he owes Him for his sins: "*Those who trust in their wealth and boast in the multitude of their riches, none of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him— for the redemption of their souls is costly, and it shall cease forever— that he should continue to live eternally, and not see the Pit.*⁴³ *But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave, for He shall receive me. Selah.*" As the **Heidelberg Catechism** in Q& A's 1-19, 59-64 shows in summary (with supporting Scripture footnotes) only **God** Himself could **redeem** us even as He first created us. As many Scriptures⁴⁴ predicted, He became a righteous man, for He alone could both live the perfect life of obedience we were called to but destroyed our ability to live by our sin and then He alone

⁴³ The Bible in Isaiah 64: 4; Romans 1-5; Galatians 1-2, 5; Ephesians 1-2; et al says that we are not able to do anything to save ourselves: no religious works, prayers, tears, fasting, giving of money, et al can ever pay our eternal debt and purchase redemption. It would take us eternity- which is hell from which there is never any escape. We ourselves then can never appease God and His justice or give Him payment for our sins. But God in His great love with which He loved us in the most tender compassion and infinite mercy His heart yearns with for sinners like us provided full and free atonement by the life and sacrificial death of His own Son Jesus.

⁴⁴ See for instance Psalm 2, 45, 110; Isaiah 7:14; 9:6-7; 44:6; Jeremiah 23:1-6; Genesis 22 with 32 with Zechariah 3; Micah 5:1-5; Daniel 9:24ff et al.

could as well suffer the eternal curse and hell fire we all deserve for our sins. God, fully realizing human need and misery due to our sins, promised to provide an atoning sacrifice to make us right with Him (Leviticus 16; 17: 11; Isaiah 53 et al). As His Temple illustrates, there is only ONE way to be made right with Him: through the blood of the Substitute who would have His lifeblood shed for us. So government and Americans generally (and the whole world – Israel and the nations) must seek atonement through the substitutionary death of Jesus. **God's sword is clear: ONLY then will God return to its sheath the just Sword that is stretched out still over our land. Only if the Substitutionary Sacrifice's blood is applied to the doorposts of our hearts as the Passover Lamb's blood was in the Exodus.** Read Isaiah 53! After Isaiah 53 predicts how God's "righteous Servant" would "be cut off from the land of the living for the "transgressions of My people", how His "grave" would be with the "rich", how after He "poured out His soul unto death" God would restore Him so that "He shall see...shall prolong His days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in His hand. He shall see the travail of His soul and be satisfied. By His knowledge by righteous Servant shall justify many for He shall bear their iniquities. Therefore I will divide Him a portion with the great, and He shall divide the spoil with the strong, because He poured out His soul unto death, and He was numbered with the transgressors, and He bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors." On the basis of this righteous Servant's death, God giving His stamp of approval by restoring Him to life and highly exalting Him to His right hand (Psalm 2, 47, 68, 72, 110 et al) the Holy Spirit then in Isaiah 55 proclaims the good news that we who are by nature in Adam spiritually and morally bankrupt sinners -debtors/beggars- can on the basis of that fully sufficient atoning sacrifice receive pardon and complete restoration to God FREELY!: "Ho! Everyone who thirsts, come to the waters; and you who have no money, Come, buy and eat. Yes, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price. Why do you spend money for what is not bread, and your wages for what does not satisfy? Listen carefully to Me, and eat what is good, and let your soul delight itself in abundance. Incline your ear, and come to Me. Hear, and your soul shall live; And I will make an everlasting covenant with you—the sure mercies of David.... **Seek the LORD while He may be found, call upon Him while He is near. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts; Let him return to the LORD, and He will have mercy on him; and to our God, for He will abundantly pardon.**"

Those so reconciled with God will want to experience reconciliation with one another: neighbor with neighbor, nation with nation. Repentant bankers and governments will restitute stolen goods, "proclaim liberty" to "everyone" and perform honest banking and honest government functions.

That God man Deliverer is Jesus whom God promised through the Hebrew prophets and that America's generally evangelical founders in their Constitution called "our Lord". If we will do what Psalm 2 calls us to – quit rebelling against God, His Son and Their law and trust His Anointed Son Jesus to save, forgive and lead us to the Father and show us how to live obediently to God by His word, we will be greatly blessed. **THEN, as nations (some may be faster and so more blessed than others) of Israel, America and others are rightly related to God through Jesus and bear fruits of their faith and repentance, THEN ONLY will they experience what God promised them: GREAT longevity (Isaiah 65), GREAT prosperity (Psalms 67; 72), GREAT peace among all nations (Isaiah 2, 11; Psalm 46, 68, 72 et al)**

THE ABOVE POINTS ARE PROVED BELOW ALONG WITH MUCH MORE:

Outline:

- 1) Warning to America and government: God threatens some with death:** for our 3 sins God judged us for by 911 and 2008's Great Recession;
- 2) God's word and America's supreme laws also seem to threaten some with death for our 4th sin of fraudulent currency and its resulting "frauds and injustices":**
 - A) God's law's requirements for just currency through Moses;
 - B) just currency in the Christian common law;
 - C) just currency according to America's founder Roger Sherman and America's founder's supreme law;
 - D) just currency, American's rights and the supreme law's mandatory "suffer death" for unjust currency
 - E) God's word to America today as known by Israel's prophets
- 3) Good news applications.**

Appendix A: List of circumstantial evidences confirming God's judgment by 911, 2007's drought, 2008's Great Recession, 2016's drought, and April 29, 2016's fires.

Appendix B: Improper Use of Separation of Church And State

Appendix C: More On Why I Prayed for & Why God Answered with 911 & 2008's Great Recession

Appendix D: What the author suffered so far in the "Refunds" matter

Appendix E: Authorities that silence/an unrebutted affidavit stands as truth, is deemed admitted, is factual evidence and that silence indicates acquiescence/tacit agreement

Appendix F: More details and proofs of the wrongs we suffered in our house matter

Appendix H: A summary narrative relating the HISTORY of these various judgments

Appendix I: Who am I? A [description of the author](#).

Appendix J: Darwin disproved the Bible? Just a look at a peacock's feathers made him sick: he knew God exists.

Appendix K: Why we must rely on Messiah Jesus' finished work alone to pay for our sins/debts; we can never pay for them on our own nor can anyone else save us but Him.

Appendix L: [About the guilt and liability of the silent bystander](#).

SECOND MAJOR POINT: 2) God's and America's supreme laws threaten many with death for America's 4th sin: fraudulent currency & its resulting "frauds and injustices":

Introductory point # 1: This matter is important. Most care little about money beyond personal finances. They're taught: leave it to the "experts". Before you ask: "What difference does gold and silver make?" I assure you your NOT having it has already **dramatically hurt you and America**. God's laws -whether gravity, marriage or currency - cannot be mocked. Those who break them are broken by them. God's word here reveals you are suffering in large part due to Federal Reserve bankers and government breaking God's and America's supreme laws. These warn: an inherently corrupt currency makes an inherently fragile economy. God's word warns our **survival** depends on turning from & then carefully replacing unjust with "just" "currency".

Introductory point # 2: speaking of knowledge, to stir your appetite, DID YOU KNOW THAT:

A) *all Scripture was given by God to give man abundant life? That's why He requires just currency.*

B) that after America learned the hard way that paper money results in economic debt slavery, ruin of people's fortunes and of people's morality, they turned back to God's and Christian common law's requirement for "*gold and silver Coin*" in our Constitution and shortly thereafter Washington wrote his friend that America enjoyed a "*fifty percent*"⁴⁵ **increase in her trade/economy?** Or that after 1913 when we returned to paper currency our trade deficit and economy have grown to saddle us with over 20 TRILLION?

C) in past centuries Western leaders read their Bibles and punished moneychangers with DEATH for circulating non precious metal coins, or for altering how much silver or gold was in the coins?

D) *our founders in our law require "gold and silver Coin" to protect the entire cluster of your rights? Do you think they may have known something you don't? Consider 2nd President John Adams: "All the perplexities, confusions, and distresses in America arise, not from defects in their constitution..., so much as from downright ignorance of the nature of coin, credit, and circulation."*⁴⁶

E) Constitution Art. 1 Secs 8 & 10 **prohibit** paper money? That concerning these articles, Constitution author James Madison wrote in Federalist [Paper] # 44: "***The prohibition to bills of credit*** [another term for paper money] ***must give pleasure to every citizen, in proportion to his love of justice and his knowledge of the true springs of public prosperity.***"

F) *our first President George Washington warned: if government ever returns to "paper money" which "ultimately destroy[s] nations, "ruin[s] commerce, oppress[es] the honest", then with paper money will invariably come every other "species of fraud and injustice"?*

G) God's word, history and our founders all warned that by a defrauding currency men not only steal your property, but effectively also **steal you** –forcing you (without your knowing it) to work as their involuntary slave?

45 "A mere nine months after the "permanent rule excluding the pernicious expedient of paper currency" was ratified by the states, the December 16th 1789 edition of The Pennsylvania Gazette was able to say: ¶ "Since the federal constitution has removed all danger of our having a paper tender, our trade is advanced fifty percent. Our monied people can trust their cash abroad, and have brought their coin into circulation." ¶ And in June, 1790, a little more than a year after ratification, a much happier George Washington was able to write his friend the Marquis de LaFayette that ¶ "Our revenues have been considerably more productive than it was imagined they would be. I mention this to show the spirit of enterprise that prevails."

-<http://www.tuppersaussy.com/museum/html/writings/constitution/caioriginalintro%20.html>; cf. <http://press-pubs.uchicago.edu/founders/documents/v1ch5s9.html>;

46 Page 447 of The Works of John Adams, Second President of the United States: With a Life of the Author, Notes and Illustrations, Volume 8 John Adams, Charles Francis Adams Little, Brown, 1853 - United States John Adams, letter to Thomas Jefferson, August 25, 1787. — The Works of John Adams, ed. Charles Francis Adams, vol. 8, p. 447 (1853); confirmed at <https://en.wikiquote.org/wiki/Credit> and at <http://www.americanhistorycentral.com/entry.php?rec=451&view=quotes>

H) America's early leaders considered "gold and silver Coin" so critical to protect your rights, were so jealous to guard the "rights-protecting-Coin" the Constitution guarantees that in their 1792 Coinage Act they **REQUIRE a death penalty** for all in government who at all undermine your rights by at all undermining said coin? Did you know that that Constitutional law has never been amended or rescinded and that that mandatory death penalty is still required as the supreme law? The general equity and application of this still supreme law requires death for those knowingly persisting in violating rights by means of fraudulent currency.

I) our Creator gave Israel what He called "good", "just" and "wise" laws concerning money so that as they kept them, other nations would see the happy fruits and be provoked to know & enjoy Israel's God & His laws too?

J) God's word and our founder's example both teach us it is our right and duty - if government refuses to protect our rights - to appeal to God in heaven to enforce His law? Our founders "**Appeal to Heaven**" flag proves they did this and that we – collectively or individually- forever have the right and duty to so do.

Introductory point # 3: God often uses persons or things to illustrate a point He's making. His word says His people/servants are "signs and wonders" (Isaiah 8: 16-18; Luke 11: 30; Heb 2: 13 et al) giving corroboratory witness to His word's truths. For instance, **Israel's** government's plunder of one man (Naboth's) property illustrated how corrupt its government had become. *It was a story/parable showing the evil that brought God to punish that government. God was in control of writing His word and is in control of writing His providence. In America, He orchestrated things to read like a parable in relation to His saints, illustrating **America and its government's** turn from Him so that as a result our government is corrupt. Thereby He confirms the truths of His word about His laws, His judgments for breaking them, yet also how gracious He is to freely offer pardon for sin and escape from His wrath through His Son **IF** we turn back to Him and rely on His Son alone to make us right with Him. Until we do so, this parable confirms the truth of His word BOTH that He will pour out more wrath on those who persist in sin AND that He will pardon those who seek His mercy in Jesus.*

In illustration of our government's 4th sin, I and others observed God orchestrate the author's *thus far* being plundered by our government in 2 ways (which are 2 witnesses) that represent how all Americans are similarly plundered by this 4th sin. I briefly illustrate and prove this more below in relation to various Scriptures:

1) my house and vineyard were plundered by an unlawful foreclosure that was based on the bank's fraudulent contract and their forged documents, documents the sheriff's criminal report stated clearly evidenced the bankers and/or their attorney's "*first degree theft*" and "*second degree forgery*" (see them at <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/09/Criminal-Forgery-Report-1.pdf> and <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/09/Forgery-Affidavit-Not-signed-sharper-version.pdf> . We informed courts from county level to America's Supreme of this yet they ignored the injustices! Further, despite their knowing our God given, Constitutionally guaranteed rights to trial by jury, due process⁴⁷ and others were grossly violated, they still did what God forbids judges to do in Psalm 82: 2: "*judge[d] unjustly and show[ed] partiality to the wicked*". Further, though as a Christian minister I gave warning to Alabama's Supreme Court that **2007's severe drought** was God's judgment sent in answer to my congregation's prayer (to see that letter link to <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/09/ScanOfLetterToAlaSupCtExhortationToInterposePart1.pdf> and <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/09/ScanOfLetterToAlabamaSupremeCourtExhortationToInterposePart2>) after we recognized America desperately needed to return to the Lord (this was after my call to repent to President Bush & the media about 911 as God's judgment in answer to my prayer went unheeded **and** after Alabama's Chief Justice Roy Moore was persecuted/thrown out of office for acknowledging God and His law. Signatures of congregation members who recalled our praying for drought and who saw the Lord Jesus answer with **2007's drought** can be seen at <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/09/SCANOfExhibitAThatIsInSupportOf2016DroughtGravelingFamilyPrayed.pdf> . Alabama's Supreme court and even Roy Moore – being so informed of 911, 2007's drought and 2008's Great Recession as God's answer to Elijah like prayers, informed of the various frauds, forgeries and gross rights violations done against us nevertheless "*judge[d] unjustly and show[ed] partiality to the wicked*".

So we also petitioned for redress to America's Supreme Court. Here too we shared that God had already judged in 911 and 2008's Great Recession⁴⁸ for our **3 sins** in answer to prayer. Though we wrote the highest court in the land that "*a fourth sin is a breaking point where God pours out wrath in far greater than remedial ways*", that our house matter was a warning call to turn back to righteousness, that "*In God's providence, 911 came in connection to [our] house*" (for said 3 sins) so the matter represented our **4th sin** so that if they did not rule rightly, they would endanger America to more of God's judgment, they nevertheless persisted in this 4th sin and its related crimes as epitomized by our house and vineyard parable.

Having cried out for relief from fraud, theft, forgery, rights violations, and having cried out for repentance rather than seeing our beloved country suffer more of God's wrath, government's response through the sheriff was

47 For instance, Castle (the so-called "lender") refused/failed timely to answer our complaint & the court summons (both at the federal court, then again at the 11th Circuit!). The rule of law (in analogous Federal Rules of Civil Procedure Rules 1, 4, 12 and 55) therefore required we be awarded default judgment, yet the courts flagrantly refused, making their own law instead! *SO MANY other instances can be added.*

48 See **Appendix C** More On Why I Prayed for & Part of Why God Answered with 911 & 2008's Great Recession

to order us out of our house. We had spent **HOURS** with the sheriff's department pouring over God's word, the facts involved, the judgments already sent to call us back to God, God's warning of more judgment if we didn't repent, but the entire department – even those who had written the criminal report earlier (!!) all said (like the Nazis argued at Nuremberg) that they had to obey the judge's orders.

THEREFORE, there being no court higher to appeal to except God's, on April 29, 2016 the author first prayed to God before the sheriff over the phone to bring fire on the same day (to vindicate that Jesus as Chief Cornerstone **had** answered the author's prayer for 911). To see the prayer read footnote⁴⁹. My wife did research to see if there was any fire and her email showed the witness of 3 dwelling fires the same day (at least 2 apparently from lightning⁵⁰) confirming God's answer. To see the ABC News links of the 3 fires the very same day see <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/09/ScanOfEmailLinksTo3FiresFromABCNewsThatOccuredApril292016WithMa.pdf>).

Later the same day, my family and I prayed “*Lord You know we are not lying! Help us Lord! Help us! Lord, perhaps its time You bring another drought to confirm what we are saying is true! You did answer our prayers for drought in 2007 [see attached], yet even Roy Moore and America's Supreme Court they all ignore all the evidence and refuse to do right - so we are coming under more of Your wrath for these four sins. They won't listen! Oh Lord, bring another drought to confirm what we had been saying to the courts: 911 and 2008's Great Recession **were** for our three great sins and this fourth sin is putting us on the brink of disastrous greater judgments, so that they must know they as courts must repent! Vindicate us Lord! Have mercy on us!*” The signatures of 3 witnesses (and 2 others who confirmed the 3 signed it) can be seen at <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/09/SCANOf2016DroughtGravelingFamilyPrayedFor.pdf> . These **three witnesses** prove God answered our family's prayer about all these various judgments and events with 2016's drought.

In Israel theft of but one man's vineyard brought God to pour out His anger, so in America theft of our house resulted in God giving 2016's drought and April 29, 2016's fires.

The unlawful foreclosure illustrates the truth God's prophets warned of, the truth our basically evangelical founders warned: if we turn from “*gold and silver Coin*” to fraudulent currency “*every species of fraud and injustice*” would result. Our case IN EVERY WAY illustrates God's sovereignly exposing banks and government complicit in the same sins Israel & Judah were! As proved below, the banker's promissory note contract they gave us violated Deuteronomy 25 (not to use different weights/terms in the same bag/contract) but that is what they do in EVERY LOAN CONTRACT! Though our sheriff said their documents proved their “*first degree theft*” and “*second degree forgery*” - no different than Jeremiah's (8: 8) indicting leaders for use of the “*false pen*” that “*works falsehood*”. But the courts IGNORED all the FRAUD, FORGERY and THEFT illustrating, confirming God's and our founder's warning that “*every species of fraud and injustice*” would result from using unjust currency! Amos 2: 6; 8: 6; Isaiah 1 and Jeremiah 5-6 declared that in relation to unjust currency “*wicked*” men among God's “*people*” “*trap*”-ped “*men*”, making them involuntary slaves and did “*not defend*” “*the right of the needy*” so the rulers had “*become great and grown rich*”. America parallels Israel/Judah. Courts and law enforcement – knowing of frauds, rights violations, God's past judgments for our 3 sins and His threats of more for a 4th nation breaking sin, nevertheless defied God and in the words of God in Isaiah 5: 14-15 ate up “*the vineyard*” and “*plunder*”-ed “*the poor*”, “*crushing My people and grinding the faces of the poor*”. There were many leaders who were well informed of the nature and importance of our house matter who could have made a huge America saving difference like king **Josiah** did for Judah (2 Kings 22). But while he heard God's word and recognized their sin and turned from it (tearing his clothes, weeping, calling everyone from his position to repent) all were UNLIKE Josiah. Therefore we obeyed God's command to ask Him to vindicate us by 2016's drought.

2) [z1] America's government also plundered American's private property (in violation of God's, common and America's supreme laws) by taking our Constitutionally guaranteed “gold and silver Coin”.⁵¹ Though said laws require and guarantee government will give “just compensation” for its taking our private property both by its a) taking our intrinsically valuable Coin (by threat of force⁵²) and further b) by its forcing us to use currency

⁴⁹ James swears he prayed over the phone before public servant sheriff Surlis April 29, 2016 and here is the gist of the call from a recording of the call.

James: One of the things I've told you about in the past...is that...the Lord's answered prayers....I don't know if you remember the story about Elijah...?
Sheriff: Uh huh [yes]. **James:** ...God proved Himself and proved what His servant was saying...by answering...prayer. So I'm doing that right now, I'm going to pray like Elijah prayed and the public heard it I'm going to do that with you as a public servant and you can hear it and we'll see if God answers: “Father in heaven, I pray You would glorify Your Son Jesus. You know what's... going on in this situation. You know whose doing what's right. And I pray you could be gracious to glorify and vindicate Your Son Jesus...Your precious Messiah, the Savior of all who seek Him. I pray You would vindicate my claims about His answering prayer with the judgment for the events of 911. I pray that You would answer Lord like You did for Elijah by fire, so that everyone can see You are the one true God, Father, Son and Holy Spirit, that You hate, You break the capstone of mammon and deceptive fraud that I'm dealing with, that I'm suffering from, and that LORD You have appointed Your Son Jesus to be the Savior and the Lord of the nations, LORD, to be the Chief Cornerstone, and for the world, law, and judges, attorneys, everybody to serve Him as You commanded. LORD you gave that command in Psalm 2, You gave it in Acts 13, You promised that all who come to Him will find joy, peace, eternal life, abundant life in Him. Lord I ask this in the authority of Your name; I ask that you would show the sheriff that he can do the right thing; Lord he should know already but I ask it in Your name and by Jesus blood. Amen.” **Sheriff:** “Okay.” “Thank you James.”

50 “His hand guides the clouds in their courses, the lightning flames forth at His will, the wind and the rain He releases His sovereign designs to fulfill.” - stanza 4 of # 281 O Praise Ye the Name of Jehovah [Yahweh is what it should say, not “Jehovah”] Psalter Hymnal, 1976.

51 The government for and or along with dishonest bankers took the American people's gold, silver and copper as well as much of their private property otherwise. Of this the author's case is an epitomizing story like a parable.

52 The threat in 1933 was 10,000 fine or 10 years in prison for Americans who did not turn in their gold coins at Federal Reserve banks and in exchange

that is not intrinsically valuable that both plunders and makes involuntary slaves of us. For consider: anyone can create “money” out of paper that costs them virtually nothing. If they have government on their side to force others to buy that money (by requiring those others to give their hours and labors in exchange for that “paper money”) then the parties who create the paper give *what costs them nothing* in exchange for the people’s becoming their involuntary slaves by their working for the paper money for hours, days, weeks, months, years, and for decades of their lives. This is our situation in America. Americans further not only have to work for/earn this paper money but also they are required to put up their property as collateral when banks “loan” them this money. Thereby the creators of paper “money”: 1) steal everyone else’ property; 2) man-steal/make involuntary slaves of everyone else. [z2] In their supposedly doing so they have us as slaves whom they can refuse benefits to because Americans are too old, too handicapped, too young (pre-born), diseased, not productive enough, not agreeing with our tenets/thoughts, a public nuisance et al. What needs to be done? Bankers and government need to repent to God and the people and retribute what they have stolen; a Jubilee needs to be declared as Leviticus 25 says. Jesus who is really Jubilee Incarnate is the One who alone makes this possible spiritually and morally (as explained herein in connection with Psalm 49, Isaiah 63 and 55) so that bankers and those in government who have done wrong will be willing to do this. [z2]

To rightly understand these matters requires knowing the requirements of God’s, Christian common & our founder’s supreme laws. So we go through them below.

Subpoint A: God’s law’s requirements for just currency through Moses;

Far before Roger Sherman, God’s word to Israel revealed that unjust currency plunders and makes involuntary slaves of men as well as brings nations under God’s judgment for these evils.

God reveals in nature and His Word what just currency is. Through Moses God gave mankind His law’s requirements and description of what a just currency must be. His prophets later confirmed these requirements.

A church sign in declared: “Legal or not sin is sin.” America’s **idolatrous** turning from God, separating Him from courtrooms and classrooms and our society is sin though called “legal”. Our **murdering** unborn children is sin though legal. Our **immorality** is sin though legal. Our **fraudulent currency** is sin though legal.

Proverbs 14: 31 says: “*Righteousness exalts a nation but sin is a reproach to any people.*” **Jeremiah 1:12** says God watches over His word to perform it. He watched over Proverbs 14: 34 and exalted America when it was righteous. But, being ever reliable, He as well watched over the second half of that verse: sin made America a reproach. So the Creator’s word says that for us to be great again, we must turn from sin and again be righteous. History confirms God blessed America for just currency; our unjust currency has been a curse to us and the world. God’s laws invariably take effect whether we believe in Him and obey them or not, no less than gravity. Our staggering debt, super pressured lives and disappointment we feel financially along with corrupt government no longer protecting rights and exceeding its bounds prove the curse. In Israel, in America, obeying God’s law in money first brought prosperity, but then wretchedness when each country rebelled against our Creator’s word.

Much of our problem: we are ignorant of what God says- biblically illiterate. **God says:** “*by the law is the knowledge of sin.*” How can we recognize other’s sins against us if we do not know God’s law? Our founders presupposed we **of course** had to continue with the Protestant religion and morality or the republic they gave us would perish⁵³. Our nation’s separating itself from God and His word means we cannot even discern right from wrong in this area. There is a reason our founder’s law, arising out of the common law, arising out of the word of God requires “gold and silver Coin”. But if **THE STANDARDS** to judge currency by are forgot, justice is dead.

The FIRST STANDARD is God’s law. God was before all and is over all. To Him all are rewarded or suffer in this life and the next. God requires just currency for men and nations. Among the basics⁵⁴ God requires you to

receive worthless paper/Federal Reserve Notes (notes are debt instruments/IOUs).

53 Many others could be cited but second President John Adams wrote for instance: “**We have no government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Avarice, ambition, revenge, or gallantry, would break the strongest cords of our Constitution as a whale goes through a net. Our Constitution was made only for a religious and moral people. It is wholly inadequate for the government of any other.**” – Letter to the Officers of the First Brigade of the Third Division of the Militia of Massachusetts (11 October 1798) -<http://www.thefederalistpapers.org/founders/john-adams> 3-2-2016

54 Just a few of these are. First, the God of the Bible, the Creator exists. Second, He revealed Himself in the Bible and the creation so you could know Him and relate to Him rightly. Third, the Bible is God’s word and thus the final authority for what to believe and do in everything. Reader, you are required by your Creator to evaluate matters as He does as made known by His word: “[Jesus] said to [the covetous Pharisees], “*You are those who justify yourselves before men, but God knows your hearts. For what is highly esteemed among men is an abomination in the sight of God.... it is easier for heaven and earth*

believe and act on concerning Him and His word is the truth Jesus gave in John 12: it is His Word He will judge by on Judgment Day. Our Declaration of Independence reflects the pre-eminence of God's word when it grounds America's right to break free of Britain's government by citing "*the Laws of Nature and of Nature's God*". This "God" our Declaration describes as "*Creator*"; Ruler (by reference to His providence) and "*Supreme Judge*". As founder Noah Webster's 1828 Dictionary proves, by "supreme" our founders acknowledged God as "supreme": "*Highest in authority; holding the highest place in government or power. . . . In the universe, God only is the supreme ruler and judge. His commands are supreme and binding on all his creatures.*"⁵⁵ So our founder's supreme law is grounded on the belief that God's law/Word is the authoritative standard for right and wrong by which He judges men and by which men are to judge. Thomas Jefferson, though far less than an orthodox Christian, nevertheless declared what the founders believed: God watches over His word and enforces His will/law the world over. They considered it "self-evident" that God's law as revealed in "Nature" and in His "Laws" (Scripture) reveal to all men and nations what He requires. So, even if a foreign tyrant overtakes us, or even if we discover domestic tyrants HAVE overtaken us, even if EITHER claims our founder's supreme law is gone or has no place in their courts, God and His law (which never changes because His character never changes - "*I the LORD do not change*" and "*Jesus Christ the same yesterday, today and forever*" **TRUMPS all other laws, acts, and orders of all men and nations: "To the law and to the testimony! If they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them."** (Isaiah 8: 20). This gives the ground for why it is right to say that God's law requires a death penalty for taking men's lives by turning them into involuntary slaves of others. No matter what the politically correct press say, only what God says matters (see the last footnote on p. 14). All of America is under God; God is not under America. As Psalm 2 and Micah 6 show, rebellion is insane and futile. No matter how many "statutes" or orders government gives to set aside God's word, it never changes His law's requirements nor removes His all-sovereign rule. God and His Anointed Son require all rulers to enforce His law. Either each one trusts and obeys God or rebels against Him. And so each ruler and each nation either experiences His blessing or His curse. Because God is good: good as a just Judge to enforce His law; good as a merciful Savior to forgive and restore repentant sinners who place their entire trust in Savior Jesus alone.

BEFORE PROVING THE REQUIRED FEATURES OF JUST CURRENCY, I SPEAK TO GUILTY PARTIES WHO DARE NOT TO CARE WHAT GOD SAYS. I remind them of the requirement God and our founder's supreme law gives: DEATH for involuntary slavery by fraudulent currency (or any other means). Those who shrug this off better LISTEN and learn that:

1) One, God is our Creator. As such He has authority to tell us what to do with money. It is NOT MIGHT (whose creates money, or whose in power, or whose got guns) that makes RIGHT. God says RIGHT MAKES MIGHT (Prov. 14: 34). He enforces His RIGHT will by His ALL-MIGHTY power.

2) Two, money is not "neutral". Its not whatever the Fed or government says it is, no, it must meet God's standard of "*just weights and measures*", "*just*" "*currency*". **Because He is loving, just and wise**, God has revealed what it takes in the real world for "**liberty and justice for all**" to exist in relation to money. He defines concretely what it takes for men and nations⁵⁶ to apply "*You shall not steal*" to money⁵⁷. He requires not only men but governments "*to do justice*" (Micah 6: 8) as He defines "justice". **His purpose in requiring the features of just currency is love to Him and love to one's neighbor.** Can anyone be more loving, just or wise than Him? Or disregard His standards of justice and create a currency that's more just? No. His requirements **protect** us all from theft, **enable** us to love our neighbors, and **provide** an essential part of the context where **all** can prosper. The God we trust for every breath is to be trusted here as well. His word shows that violating any of His required features **necessarily** violates people's rights. Others' private property is stolen: their labors, time or real property. Worse, **they** are stolen: made involuntary slaves of those who create anything but what God's word defines as just money.

to pass away than for one tittle of the law to fail." Paraphrasing JC Ryle's words in application: "*What a difference between the way man looks at thing from the way God does. ...[S]ee how most men set their desires on riches, honors, rank, pleasure: this is what most men live for! Yet these are the very things God says are "vanity" and He warns us not to set our hearts on. But praying, Bible reading, holy living, repentance, faith, grace and close fellowship with God these are the things few care for at all. Yet these are the things God in His Bible ever urges us to. The difference is glaring, painful, appalling. What God calls good, man calls evil! What God calls evil man calls good! But whose words after all is said and done are true: Whose estimate is correct? Whose judgment will stand on the day of Judgment? By whose standard will everyone be tried before they receive their eternal sentence? Before whose bar will the current opinions of the world be tested and weighed at last? These are the only questions which ought to influence our conduct; and to these questions the Bible gives us a plain answer. The counsel of the LORD alone will stand forever. The word of Christ alone will judgment at the last day. By that word let us live. By that word let us measure everything and every person in this evil world. It matters nothing what ma thinks. What saith the Lord? It matters nothing what is fashionable or customary to think. "Let God be true, and every man a liar" (Rom 3: 4). ...To love what God loves, to hate what God hates, and to approve what God approves, is what Christianity brings men to. The moment we find ourselves honouring anything which in the sight of God is lightly esteemed, we may be sure there is something wrong in our souls."* (pp 207-8 Expository Thought s on Luke Vol. 2).. Isaiah 8: 20. Fourth, the Bible is self-authenticating (see for instance [Accessed online April 24, 2015 at <http://www.thebookwurm.com/amb-prph.htm>] Christ In All The Scriptures by AM Hodgkin concerning "The Testimony Of The Scriptures To Christ" that illustrates a few proofs), making its certainty and credibility recognizable and as high as possible.

⁵⁵ <http://webstersdictionary1828.com/Dictionary/Supreme> 7-11-2017

⁵⁶ After studying this commandment, the Protestant church said God requires everyone to love their neighbor as themselves by striving "*by all just and lawful means, to procure, preserve, and further the wealth and outward estate of others, as well as our own.*" (Westminster Larger Catechism).

⁵⁷ After studying this commandment, the Protestant church said God requires everyone to love their neighbor as themselves by striving "*by all just and lawful means, to procure, preserve, and further the wealth and outward estate of others, as well as our own.*" (Westminster Larger Catechism).

3) **Three**, said laws recognize the man-stealing nature of fraudulent currency and require every government party involved in perpetrating, aiding or abetting this crime of stealing others lives by means of unjust currency “**suffer death**”.⁵⁸ Scriptures that require death for involuntary enslaving others BY ANY MEANS are Exodus 21: 16: “*He who kidnaps a man and sells him, or if he is found in his hand, shall surely be put to death.*” **Deuteronomy 24:7** “*If a man is found kidnapping any of his brethren or the children of Israel, and mistreats him or sells him, then that kidnapper shall die; and you shall put away the evil person from among you.*” While Amos 2: 6 and 8: 6 recognized such selling of people is done also by means of injustice in currency, we can recognize it by reason and logic as well. I Timothy 1: 9-11, 15 says God's laws were written to prevent “kidnappers” which word is also translated “man-stealers”, enslavers as well being condemned. As proved herein, the Bible reveals that by means of unjust currency people are made involuntary slaves. So as proved by their biblical, common law, their words and laws, we must say that by good and necessary inference and by the requirement of general equity, our early leaders **still supreme law** in their 1792 Coinage Act (Sec. 19) still requires⁵⁹ “**death**” for those in government who create, maintain or protect unjust currency that invariably makes involuntary slaves.

NOTE: It was the 1792 Coinage Act that most clearly and indisputably stated our evangelical founder's requirements to “establish Justice” (Constitution's preamble) when it came to the matter of our “national currency (1792 Coinage Act's preamble). The Constitution and the 1792 Coinage Act together support and interpret one another. The Constitution (in Art. 1 Sec 8) required Congress specify the weights of the “gold and silver Coin” legal tender/currency that the founders in their Constitution Art 1 Sec 10 required. Said 1792 Coinage Act gave incarnation of the prior concerns and principles the founders had in their Constitutional Convention and its product, their Constitution. Therefore reckless, uninformed excuses or remarks like “but Congress changed” the 1792 Coinage Act are a-historical and would destroy or undermine the very purposes our early leaders had in establishing “Justice” for us in “Money”/“Coin”. All this was to protect our rights by their rights-protecting-Coin. **Further, it must be said that the mandatory “suffer death” penalty of said Act - being the intentional/purposed wall our early leaders erected and wrote into their supreme law to forever prevent Americans from suffering “every species of fraud and injustice” they warned fraudulent currency invariably results in - is a permanent requirement in America's supreme law which can only be changed by proper constitutional amendment.** (May this document forever prevent such amendment by showing from our Creator's law, common law and America's supreme law were given to protect our rights by alone authorizing “gold and silver Coin” as “Money”). Because it was our early leader's express purpose to require, authorize and guarantee to all Americans forever a “national currency” of “gold and silver Coin” alone as “legal tender” in order to expressly prevent “every species of fraud and injustice” they collectively warned any other currency invariably results in, and because they purposefully sought to prevent such frauds and injustices that result from “fraudulent currency” by their 1792 Coinage Act's mandatory death penalty, **THEREFORE** was both their Constitution and said 1792 Coinage Act's mandatory death penalty to prevent such unjust currency and its frauds and injustices are permanent parts of America's supreme law, arising from God's and the Christian common law and guaranteeing even by said stipulations that Americans will not be plundered, defrauded, suffer the violation of the cluster of their rights, and expressly will not become the involuntary debt slaves of others but rather this nation's leaders determined to guarantee our rights to “*liberty*”. Roger Sherman was the founder who proposed and had our founder's accept his rationale that expressly only “gold and silver Coin” be authorized, required and guaranteed as a “*Tender in Payment of Debts*” (Art 1 Sec 10) forever shutting and absolutely barring the door forever to paper money. His earlier book **A Caveat Against Injustice** was written by him after he suffered (as I also have) from the defrauding effects of paper money and he found corrupt courts uphold the fraud as I did. In his publication (available online) Sherman wrote “*a Medium of Exchange [that] is fluctuating in its Value it is no better than unjust Weights and Measures, both which are condemn'd by the Laws of GOD and Man*”. A Puritan who recognized we must govern our lives by our Creator's word, he argued from “*the laws of God and man*” that justice in currency requires gold and silver coins. He argued as well that if ever any government took people's gold and silver coins, forced them to use worthless paper currency that robs “Men”'s “Estates”, then that government must give “Refunds” in “full Value” to them in that other currency or it would: 1) be most unjust and 2) defeat the very purpose of government: to protect rights.

4) **Four, for those who would defiantly ask:** “**WHO CARES if these laws require death? They will NEVER be enforced!**” their response shows they are ignorant of God's sovereign rule. **FORMAL NOTICE:** I have, am and will exercise my right and duty as our founders did, a right they and John

58 Per Wikipedia said Coinage Act in: “*Section 19...established a penalty of death for debasing the gold or silver coins authorized by the Act, or embezzlement of the metals for those coins, by officers or employees of the mint; this section of the Act apparently remains in effect and would, in theory, continue to apply in the case of “any of the gold or silver coins which shall be struck or coined at the said mint.”* [emphasis added]

59 Wikipedia also recognizes this when it wrote: “*Section 19...established a penalty of death for debasing the gold or silver coins authorized by the Act, or embezzlement of the metals for those coins, by officers or employees of the mint; this section of the Act...remains in effect*”. [emphasis added]

Locke learned from the Bible⁶⁰ that every man has the right and duty to appeal to God for just judgment when governments fail/refuse to do right as God requires and as He defines right. If government refuses to enforce this death penalty, I ask Jesus on whose shoulders all government rests⁶¹ to do what He thinks is right and if He thinks its right to enforce His and America's still supreme law to do so if the guilty parties refuse to repent and show it by restitution etc. Learn from the PAST: as sworn testimony and attachments prove, unlike government, God is faithful and just to answer such greatly oppressed petitioners. Realize in the PRESENT: because God's word teaches me both: 1) to show mercy and 2) to pursue justice, I hold forth His mercy in the gospel of Jesus, yet as well – if guilty parties refuse to repent – appeal to Jesus to enforce His and America's law. When all other means are exhausted, when justice and redress cannot otherwise be obtained, Locke wrote every man “may appeal, as Jephtha did, to heaven, and repeat their appeal till they have recovered the...right”. For the FUTURE, the required penalty of said laws (death) agreeing with “Justice”, I will petition Jesus “till” I have “recovered the...right”s He gave.

God loves justice. He requires us to be just in all our dealings with one another. His law reveals what justice is in relation to money. Roger Sherman gave allusion to His requiring in Leviticus 19 “*just weights and measures*”. God's word talks about “*currency*” and set forth what God requires for a currency to be just. As should already be clear, justice in currency is a VERY important matter to Him. This is why He revealed what FEATURES are IMPERATIVE for a just currency. I find FOUR express features, with a fifth that seems implied to guard the other four. God expressly requires money possess four FEATURES: it must be: a) precious metal (gold, silver or copper); b) of a required or recognizable weight; c) of a required or recognizable degree of purity; and d) it had to be recognizable or guaranteed for commercial exchange (as in and throughout a nation; in Israel's case, the “*sanctuary*” had a critical role to play). All four are taught by God's word and are discernible in our founders writings and supreme law.

SO NOW WE START WITH THE LAWS GOD GAVE TO ISRAEL THROUGH MOSES. Some ask:

what does Israel's law have to do with America or the world? God answers in Deuteronomy 4 where He declares His gracious purpose in giving His law to Israel: so other NATIONS would see how “righteous” and good they were, and, realizing their “wisdom” be provoked to say: “*what great nation is there that has such statutes and righteous judgments as are in all this law...*”. God's law to Israel was intended by God to be a tool to draw all nations to Himself. A glutton for instance reads God's law against gluttony. He realizes: God does not want me to be a glutton. My sin has brought grief to me. God's law is wise. I should follow it. I need to ask His pardon. Having seen his sin by the law (Romans 3: 23), heard the good news about Jesus for sinners (Romans 4-5), he calls on the Name of the LORD Jesus, turns from his sin and is saved (Joel 2). God promised Israel IF they obeyed, they would be blessed, and other nations observing them would admire and follow them. Israel would be a light, a city on a hill, drawing men to God and His way of living. Scripture⁶² reveals God's plan to redeem all

⁶⁰ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pine_Tree_Flag 6-5-2017 “The phrase is... used by... John Locke in Second Treatise on Civil Government...published...1690...refuting the theory of the divine right of kings. ¶ Locke's works were...frequently quoted by colonial leaders, being the most quoted authority on government...prior to American independence. ¶ Prior [to]...Massachusetts... establishing the Pine Tree flag as the [flag] of the Massachusetts navy, “an appeal to Heaven” or similar expressions had been invoked by...Patrick Henry in his Liberty or Death speech... it was used again...in the Declaration of Independence.¶ The phrase connotes after a long continuance of unjust abuses...by a government have been...suffered and all means of redress...are...exhausted, a People are left no alternative than to appeal to a morally just Supreme Judge for final adjudication and hopeful vindication ... ¶ The specific phrase is used by John Locke's...Second Treatise on Civil Government: Chapter 3... Section[s] 20 and ...21: “...where an appeal to the law, and... judges, lies open, but the remedy is denied by a manifest perverting of justice, and... barefaced wresting of the laws to protect...the violence or injuries of some men, or party of men,...wherever violence is used, and injury done, though by hands appointed to administer justice, it is still violence and injury, however coloured with the name, pretences, or forms of law, the end whereof being to protect and redress the innocent, by an unbiassed application of it, to all who are under it; wherever that is not bona fide done,...the sufferers,... having no appeal on earth... are left to the only remedy in such cases, an appeal to heaven.” ¶ ...Jephtha...was forced to appeal to heaven. The Lord the Judge (says he) be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon, Judges 11: 27...every one knows what Jephtha here tells us, that the Lord the Judge shall judge. Where there is no judge on earth, the appeal lies to God in heaven.” ¶ Chapter 15, Of Prerogative, Section 168: “The people have no other remedy...where they have no judge on earth, but to appeal to heaven: for the rulers...exercising a power the people never put into their hands, (who can never be supposed to consent that any body should rule over them for their harm) do that which they have not a right to do. And where the body of the people, or any single man, is deprived of their right, or is under the exercise of a power without right, and have no appeal on earth, then they have a liberty to appeal to heaven, whenever they judge the cause of sufficient moment. And therefore, though the people cannot be judge [as in a trial by jury], so as to have, by the constitution of that society, any superior power, to determine and give effective sentence in the case; yet they have, by a law antecedent and paramount to all...laws of men, reserved that ultimate determination...which belongs to all mankind, where there lies no appeal on earth...they have just cause to make their appeal to heaven. And this judgment they cannot part with, it being out of a man's power so to submit himself to another, as to give him a liberty to destroy him; God and nature never allowing a man so to abandon himself, as to neglect his own preservation: and since he cannot take away his own life, neither can he give another power to take it.[7]” Chapter 16, Of Conquest, Section 176: “...What is my remedy against a robber, that... broke into my house? Appeal to the law for justice. But perhaps justice is denied, or I... have not the means to do it. If God has taken away all means of seeking remedy...the conquered, or their children, have no court...on earth to appeal to. Then they may appeal, as Jephtha did, to heaven, and repeat their appeal till they have recovered the native right. [8]” ¶ Chapter 19, Of The Dissolution of Governments, Section 241: “... where there is no judicature on earth... God in heaven is judge...every man is judge for himself, as in all other cases, so in this...whether he should appeal to the Supreme Judge, as Jephtha did.[9]” [emphasis added]

⁶¹ Isaiah 9: 6-7; Y'shua/Jesus. Thus on 911 He, as Isaiah 22: 8 said of Judah did with America: “He removed the protection of Judah”. For a time God blessed America as He did Job (1: 10) but we have been under His curses more recently. As Isaiah 22: 22 with Revelation 3 shows, Jesus has the authority to govern government. Rulers like David, Solomon, Eliakim et al were types or shadows of Jesus the Son of David, the greater David, the “David” Israel is to fear in “the latter days” (Hosea 3; Ezekiel 34; 37; Romans 11: 26 et al).

⁶² Such as Genesis 12: 1-3; Deuteronomy 4: 4-8; Psalms 2, 67, 138; Isaiah 2: 1-3; 42: 4; 43: 10-12; Zechariah 8: 22-23; Matthew 28: 16ff et al.

nations but starting with Israel comparable to World War II's **Normandy** beachhead. Israel, at the world's geographic crossroads, would learn of how good God's ways are, of own sin, and of the only way of atonement via God's provision of the sacrifices that pointed to His Anointed Son/Servant Jesus. Israel was to be a **pattern** of what it means for nations to live the abundant life, to please God⁶³, a hallmark of **"liberty and justice for all"**. **What was LIBERTY** according to God? The Bible defined it in Psalm 119: 45: *"And I will walk at liberty for I seek Your precepts."* and James 2: 8-12 calls God's law: *"the royal law...of liberty"*. **What was JUSTICE?** Isaiah 42 answers that God's Anointed Servant would *"bring forth justice to the Gentiles...bring forth justice for truth. He will not fail nor be discouraged, till He has established justice in the earth; and the coastlands shall wait for His law"* thereby showing God's law/truth define justice and His Messiah (Jesus) would gradually (overcoming opposition) increase His *"righteousness and peace"* the world over over time (Isaiah 9: 6-7).

So, logically, when it comes to currency, men and nations are required to turn from fraud and to adopt the *"just"* *"currency"* requirements the Creator gave for mankind by first giving them to Israel. Blair Smith in his article **"Crashing Customs and Breaking Boundaries: Acts 10 affirms that God's Word applies to all cultures and nations"**⁶⁴ rightly remarks: *"If we...look carefully at God's...message in the Old Testament, He always had the ends of the earth... in view (cf. Genesis 17: 1-8). He worked among the Israelite nation in preparation, but now,... through Christ, He has brought His kingdom to the nations.... This has always been God's plan.... ¶ We are seeing every barrier between God the Father and His gift to His Son removed- His gift is the nations (Psalm 2: 8). ¶ "...Any church faithful to God's Word will be...active in missions and evangelism. God is...leading His people to neighborhoods, communities, towns, countries- no area is off-limits to...the message of Jesus..."*. Psalms 68, 72, and 138 as well as Isaiah 2, 11, 19 and 65 and others predict that as the gospel is preached over time, the nations **WILL** more and more acknowledge Jesus and as they do so **WILL** be increasingly be blessed as they turn from sin, trust Him as Savior, and obey Him as Lord: as proved below **hundreds of years of longevity, an end to war among nations and incredible prosperity** are just some of the benefits God will give when we trust & obey.

THE FIRST FEATURE OF JUST CURRENCY God teaches is to use intrinsically valuable gold, silver, and copper⁶⁵ as money. 8 Scriptural principles do this, each by itself teaches this, but together they mutually confirm one another (so there is some overlap). **Those 8 Scriptures or Scriptural principles are:**

1) FIRST, His word in **Genesis 2:12** et al teaches that **He created and ordained precious metals to be used as money**. There God records God introducing to man "gold". This is the precious metal that the rest of His word holds as the most precious metal. God records He created "gold" and made it "good" for man. As informed by the context, this gold - as all things- was made that man might praise God his heavenly Father for he would find gold met a real need and promoted his prosperity. Genesis 1: 31 said all God created was "very good"; yet **Genesis 2 takes pains to record God drawing attention during His tour of creation to various things He made particularly suited and good for man's needs**⁶⁶. Genesis 1: 27-28 tells God *"created man in His own image...male and female"* and said *"Be fruitful and multiply..."*; yet in 2: 18 God elaborates when only the male was there saying it was *"not good that man should be alone; I will make a helper comparable to him"*. God tells then how in His goodness He created the woman for the man to be helpful to him as his help mate and to bear and raise children. Similarly, Genesis 1: 29 tells *"God said, "See, I have given you every herb...and every tree... fruit... to you it shall be for food"*; yet in Genesis 2 He elaborates, telling man He *"made every tree grow that is...good for food"* and that they could *"freely eat"* of all but one of them. It is during this tour of especially important "good" things God had created and ordained for man that God introduces what the rest of His word shows is God ordained currency for man, God telling man **"gold ...is good"** (2: 12) along with silver and copper for man's currency needs – they are *"serviceable"*⁶⁷ to man so he can be a happy and grateful son to his Father, lavishing affectionate praise on Him. Marriage, family, food, work, Sabbath, gold - all created good to serve man, to his joy and so he could serve God in his callings, to his joy and to his God's glory.

2) SECOND, confirming this is **the principle of "first mention"**. The introduction of "gold" in the first two chapters of the Bible, God's underscoring that it is "good" has significance for the rest of the Bible and history. Bible interpreters know **the principle of "first mention"**: the first mention of something is definitive for

63 Author of **Warrior** Mike Wheeler rightly wrote: *"we are living in an age where reading and studying the Bible is giving way to a view of Scripture as a collection of proverbial "one-liners", pasted on signs, bumper stickers... thus robbing ourselves of the immense power found "* in God's word intended to train the man of God to be complete, totally equipped for every good work in every area of life (cf. 2 Timothy 3: 16-17).

64 **Ministry & Leadership** Spring 2017 issue.

65 Scripture refers to **copper as money** not only in Matthew 10: 9 ("gold...silver [and] copper [as] "money" but Matthew 10: 29 etc. as well: "Are not two sparrows sold for a copper coin? And not one of them falls to the ground apart from your Father's will. These three appear earlier in Exodus 25: 3: "And this is the offering which you shall take from them: gold, silver, and bronze" where the Hebrew word for "bronze" per <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lang/lexicon/lexicon.cfm?Strong's=H5178&t=NKJV> means: "copper, bronze 1. copper (ore), bronze (as copper alloy) 2. fetters (of copper or bronze) 3. copper (as value)" and Strong's Concordance at H5154; copper, hence, something made of that metal, i.e. coin, a fetter; figuratively, base (as compared with gold or silver):—brases, brass, chain, copper, fetter (of brass), filthiness, steel."

66 Read John Calvin's Commentaries on Genesis 1-2 and Hosea 8 where he draws these out wonderfully.

67 The author found his own heart's experience of God and His word and world to match that of the Protestant Reformer John Calvin's experience as known by his commentary on Genesis 1-2 and Hosea 8: 4. Historians say Calvin had more to do in giving America its particular form of government than any other man (after Christ). His comments on the two said texts reveal Calvin revealed in God as a generous Father graciously giving to man – then His son and daughter - everything they needed to live a life of happiness and praise before Him. Every bit of creation, Calvin said, was made for this twin purpose. His commentary on Hosea 8: 4 fits this, where, paraphrasing God, Calvin writes: *"silver and...goldI destined...to be serviceable to them" "for... money"*.

later use, unless there is another word to caveat the first mention. Otherwise, it governs what our understanding and use of the word is to be. God's first mention of "gold" as "good" indicates it has a Creator given value, goodness, an ordained intrinsic value. Again, the context supports this: as food and marriage were good to man because God created and ordained them to a powerful way to bless, improve and protect man so gold. Therefore what God calls "good" is not to be despised, but valued as having an intrinsic value and goodness. God displays before His son and daughter His paradise-hearted Fatherly goodness, a token of His care for us His image-bearers. The goodness of God in giving precious metal for money is both confirmed by the rest of His special revelation's description of it as well as by men and nation's natural and immediate recognition that it has an intrinsic value. God's laws of nature/general revelation as well confirms by man's experience and research that said precious metals are "good" for money. God's words contrast to idolatrous man's words (like the Federal Reserves) who – using a gun or threats - force men to say "I will use this for money" as though it were good when God's word, nature and man's experience for ages proves it is most evil and destructive.

3) **THIRD, the Bible's first mention of "currency"** in Genesis 23: 16: "*And Abraham listened to Ephron; and Abraham weighed out the silver for Ephron which he had named in the hearing of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, currency of the merchants.*" with these other Scriptural considerations reveals God teaches us to have "currency"/money of said precious metals. The word "currency" derives from a Hebrew word that refers to that which circulates or like a stream has a current. Notice **what circulated: silver** shekels. Israel weighed things by the shekel as we do by the pound. "[M]erchants" apparently took silver and divided it into units each having the particular weight of a "shekel". Genesis 24: 22 says: "*the man took a golden nose ring weighing half a shekel, and two bracelets for her wrists weighing ten shekels of gold*". Here the word for "shekel" according to Strong's Concordance means: "weight". Gesenius' Hebrew-Chaldee Lexicon says shekel means: "*1) weight, act of weighing... (2) weight, Lev. 19: 35; 26: 26.*" **NOTE** that "*Lev. 19: 35*" (emboldened for emphasis) is listed. God there requires: "*You shall do no injustice in judgment, in measurement of length, weight, or volume.*" [emphasis]. God forbids injustice in money/weights. He requires justice and truth, requires treating one's neighbor as one would have his neighbor treat him. As proved herein, the shekel as a **measurement of weight** was used to measure gold, silver, copper but other things as well as seen in Exodus 30: 24: "*five hundred shekels of cassia, according to the shekel of the sanctuary, and a hin of olive oil*". From these we learn God requires justice in weighing out money, gold, silver and copper as well as weighing all other things. This enables man to praise and enjoy God for creating the "very good" medium of exchange He had, for requiring justice in it, for enabling man to love his neighbor as himself and to protect man/society from fraudulent forms of currency. For as we will prove, if gold, silver and copper were used according to their weights and required degrees of purity, such a currency was not easily counterfeited.

The INTERNATIONAL STANDAND BIBLE ENCYCLOPAEDIA; under "Money," states: "*Various terms are used for money in the Bible, but the most common... is silver*". "**Gold and silver were the common medium of exchange**" "...*The ordinary term for money was... "silver," and this word preceded by a numeral always refers to money, either with or without [the word] "shekel," ... the shekel... was the standard of value as well as of weight*". See, the weight and the value are alike: presupposing an intrinsic value. American historian RJ Rushdoony in Institutes of Biblical Law (p. 468) wrote: in Scripture "**weight had reference to the talent, shekel, and other weights of money...**" **The Bible speaks of money as a weight. When God speaks about WEIGHTS, He speaks to the matter of MONEY as well.**" **Bible Encyclopedias** say: "**money was one of a number of weights.**" Through Moses and the prophets, God revealed that **MONEY was silver or gold and that the value of your MONEY was measured by how much you had of it in weight.** For example: I Chronicles 21: 25 reads: "*David gave to Ornan for the place **600 shekels of gold by weight***". Jeremiah 32: 10-11 reads: "*...I bought the field... and weighed out... the money- 17 shekels of silver... in the balances [which weight things]*".

Later in Numbers 3: 47 God required "**the currency of the shekel of the sanctuary, the shekel of twenty gerahs**" requiring a currency where each and every shekel of silver was required to weight the particular weight of 20 gerahs, a gerah being the equivalent weight of 12 grams. **Interestingly**, as there was first being circulated in Abraham's day a "currency" of the "merchants" which was weighed by the "shekel" and then later God takes that term and requires it to be of a specified number of gerahs, so similarly did it occur in America. As the 1792 Coinage Act itself proves, what was circulating at the time of the founding era was the Spanish milled "dollar" which was so much weight of precious metal. This "dollar" of weight was used in trade in America's colonies. Our founders took that "dollar" and adopted it to be our "national currency" standard, our "dollar" which had to **weigh precisely 371.35 grains of fine silver.**

It is not as though silver and gold are the only forms of wealth- the Bible considers cattle, clothing and gemstones as well as wealth. But the fact that God created gold, silver and copper for man to use as money/medium of exchange as well as a primary form of riches/wealth is clear from Scriptures as shown herein.

4) **FOURTH**, Scripture treats **weights** of gold, silver and copper as **intrinsically valuable**. When for instance it gives weight measures of talents, minas and shekels (like we have tons, pounds and grams) it both presupposes these metals are intrinsically precious which also reflects itself by its presenting greater weights of the metals as being worth more, thereby implicitly presupposing that the metal itself is intrinsically precious. In

Scripture, **payment is payment in precious metal. For instance, on Exodus 22: 16, 17** Rushdoony says “Compensation or restitution meant that ‘he shall **pay** money according to the dowry of virgins.” **“...the word translated *pay* is in Hebrew *weigh*; money was...by weight, a weight of a shekel of silver or gold.”**⁶⁸ [emphases added in quotes] Accordingly, our Constitution reflects this in forbidding making “*any Thing but gold and silver Coin a Tender in Payment of Debts*” and by requiring Congress to set the “weight” our “Coin” “Money” of “gold and silver” was to be in its various denominations (dollar, half dollar, quarter, dimes et al). As proved below, this confirms that the founders had barred the door to mere discharge of debts by another debt instrument such as paper and restricted our national currency to “Money” that was “gold and silver Coin”.

5) FIFTH, said precious metals are in God's own words (from Genesis to Revelation) said to be or treated as called “*money*” “*wealth*” “*riches*”, and “*treasure*”. Effectively the first mention or use of “**money**” is in Genesis 13: 2 where **the Hebrew word for money which is “silver”** is used: “*Abram was very rich in livestock, in silver, and in gold.*” The first occurrence of the English word for money is in Genesis 17: 12: “*He who is eight days old among you shall be circumcised, every male child in your generations, he who is born in your house or **bought with money** from any foreigner who is not your descendant.*” [emphasis added] where **again the literal word in Hebrew is “silver”**. Scripture's first and continued use of the word “money” is revealing: according to God's word **silver was and is money and money is and was silver**.⁶⁹ A portion of silver weighing so much was a “shekel” or in America a “dollar”. The weight could be verified and fraud prevented by means of scales.⁷⁰ Historians tell us coinage was invented around 700 BC⁷¹ but from history's dawn -because God declared it to be so in Genesis 2 – man confessed gold, silver and copper to be valuable/money. **Nahum 2:9** describes gold and silver as “*wealth*”, “*treasure*,” and “*desirable prize*”. By His own word, God reveals these are “*money*”.

6) SIXTH, in Scriptures like Leviticus 5: 15 God reveals that **the “just” “currency” He required Israel to use had to be “silver”** (buying and selling could also use shekels of “**gold**”-1 Chronicles 21: 25). Again the common unit of weight by which they weighed, bought and sold things was the shekel, even as we weigh, buy and sell potatoes by the pound). The shekel was the measure of weight; but God required Israel's currency be “*shekels of silver*”, or “*gold*”.⁷²

7) SEVENTH, God teaches just money must be said precious metals also **by condemning all currency not measuring up to the features He through Moses required**. Isaiah 1 records God's condemnation of Judah's princes for debasing the currency of their “*silver*” coin by melting it, removing silver and replacing it with *cheap dross*. God rebuked them: “*your silver has become dross*”. In Ezekiel 45: 9-12 He condemns government rulers for changing another aspect: the money's *weight* where it no longer weighed 20 gerahs as He required each shekel to weigh. Proverbs 20: 10 condemns altering these features (whether to purity degree, weight, or recognizability and guarantee) as fraud, theft, an “*abomination to the LORD*”.

8) EIGHTH, Isaiah 42 predicted Messiah would teach the nations God's justice and laws. When Jesus preached His Sermon on the Mount He said: “*Do not think I came to destroy the law or the prophets. I did not come to destroy but to fulfill.*” Later instructing His disciples how to fund their missions He in **Matthew 10:9** commands them not to provide “*money*” for themselves but to receive it from others, and in so doing, clearly confirms Moses' law that gold, silver and copper are money, saying: “*Provide neither gold nor silver nor copper in your money belts... for a worker is worthy of his food.*” [emphasis added]

God revealed the requirements for just money. Observing these various requirements enables us to recognize that God's money will possess **properties** only He gave it, properties that other things men try to pass off as money do

⁶⁸ The Institutes of biblical Law “The Eighth Commandment” p. 461.

⁶⁹ **According to: a) Strong's Concordance** “...keceph, keh'-sef; from H3700; silver (from its pale color), by implication, money:—money, price, silver(-ling).” **b) Gesenius' Hebrew-Chaldee Lexicon**: “(1) *silver*, so called from its pale colour (like the Gr. [*arguros*], from [*argos*]... white, and on the other hand [*zahab*] gold, from its tawny colour, comp *zahab*). Gen. 23: 15,...” “four hundred shekels of silver;” more often, however without the word [shekel], e. g. “a thousand (shekels) of silver,” Gen. 37: 28; Deu. 22: 19, 29; Hos. 3: 2. (2) *money*, from silver, weighed out in small unstamped pieces, having been anciently used for money (comp. *Argurion, argenti*). Gen. 23: 13; Deut 23: 20. Also used of that *which is acquired by money*, Ex. 21: 21; of a slave...” “for he is his money.” Pl. *pieces of silver, money*, Gen. 42: 25, 35.” <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lang/lexicon/lexicon.cfm?Strong's=H3701&t=NKJV> 10-23-2017

⁷⁰ As in Genesis 43: 21: “but it happened, when we came to the encampment, that we opened our sacks, and there, each man's money was in the mouth of his sack, **our money in full weight**; so we have brought it back in our hand.” where “money” is again literally the word “silver” and where the Hebrew of “full weight” is transliterated mishqal and refers to “weight”/“full weight” according to **Strong's Concordance** H8254; “weight (numerically estimated); hence, weighing (the act):—(full) weight.” which derives from “shā kal”. “The KJV translates Strong's H8254 in the following manner: weigh (14x), pay (4x), throughly (1x), receive (1x), receiver (1x), spend (1x).” “Strong's Definitions” says it is “a primitive root; to suspend or poise (especially in trade):—pay, receive(-r), spend, × throughly, weigh.” And, **Gesenius' Hebrew-Chaldee Lexicon** says “shaqal” (transliterated shekel) means “To POISE, TO WEIGH...The primary idea is that of suspending a balance....Ex. 22: 16; 2 Sam. 14: 26; Isa. 40: 12. Followed by [lamed] to weigh out to any one (metals, money), Gen. 23: 16; Jer. 32: 9; Ezr. 8: 25; “to poise, to weigh.” - <https://www.blueletterbible.org/lang/lexicon/lexicon.cfm?strong's=H8254&t=NKJV> 10-23-2017

⁷¹ Per https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_coins 7-25-2017. Thus the gospels reveal coinage being used such as in Matthew 10: 29: “Are not two sparrows sold for a **copper coin**? And not one of them falls to the ground apart from your Father's will.” As well, Luke 15: 8 records Jesus saying: “Or what woman, having **ten silver coins**, if she loses one coin, does not light a lamp, sweep the house, and search carefully until she finds it?” [emphasis added]

⁷² Again, the shekel was a measure of weight, like our pound, gram, or “dollar”. **Easton's Bible Dictionary** says the shekel was “*the common standard both of weight and value among the Hebrews.*” In “*the Old Testament, the shekel was used to weigh gold (Genesis 24: 22 [Exodus 38: 24]), cinnamon (Exodus 30:23), hair (2 Samuel 14:26), iron (2 Samuel 17:7), myrrh (Exodus 30:23), and food... (Ezekiel 4:10).*” *There were shekels of gold (1 Chronicles 21: 25) /...silver (1 Samuel 9: 8) /...brass (17: 5), and... iron (7).*” God, illustrating to all the nations through Israel what a just currency is required to be like, required whatever currency unit a country has to be of precious metal like “silver” or “gold”. Why? Because God said so. He is good, wise and just.

not possess. These properties are implicit in what God required for money. And, these properties are confirmed by observations made of gold and silver by monetary scholars. I found **one online video helpful here -for it see footnote⁷³ (be a Berean).** **God being perfectly wise, we find His requirements and definition for just currency alone intrinsically contain the properties money experts say money must be:** 1) limited in supply; being divinely created, precious metals are inescapably in limited supply; this gives precious metals stability in value; 2) able to be exchanged and transferred (fungible); 3) portable; 4) durable; 5) divisible; 6) itself valuable/wealth, a store of value; this too gives an inherent stability; 7) uniform (the “shekel of the sanctuary”, of “twenty gerahs”); 8) acceptable; 9) a basic “money unit”/unit of account by which things can be compared and accounted; “the function of money that enables the user to keep accounts, value transactions”⁷⁴; as Leviticus 25 shows, God required the shekel of the sanctuary; despite the passage of time it was a stable measure used to value various goods and services.

NOW, WHY IS THIS IMPORTANT? Because God says so. He’s our “very good” Creator whose laws we need to follow for things to work well, for us to be happy, for Him to be praised! Even God’s foes recognize this. For instance, Alan Greenspan BEFORE he later became Chair of the Federal Reserve bankers wrote:

In the absence of the gold standard, there is no way to protect savings from confiscation through inflation. There is no safe store of value. If there were, the government would have to make its holding illegal, as was done in the case of gold. If everyone decided, for example, to convert all his bank deposits to silver or copper or any other good, and thereafter declined to accept checks as payment for goods, bank deposits would lose their purchasing power and government-created bank credit would be worthless as a claim on goods.... **This is the shabby secret of the welfare statists’ tirades against gold.** Deficit spending is simply a scheme for the confiscation of wealth. **Gold stands in the way of this insidious process. It stands as a protector of property rights.** If one grasps this, one has no difficulty in understanding the statists’ antagonism toward the gold standard.⁷⁵

No wonder bankers by government force took our gold in 1933. No wonder threatened 10 years prison or 10,000 fine to force our grandparents to surrender their gold and take paper money. Greenspan admitted what God’s word and world reveal. This is why His word teaches **ONLY His precious metal money protects private property!**

Our founders dealt with the argument still popular today: “MONEY can be whatever we want! Tobacco, shells, paper, wood! Money is just a SYMBOL, a SIGN, whatever we agree on.” This argument has been used over and over by defrauding bankers through history down to our day: “*Archaic gold, despicable relic*” they say today. YET they themselves treat it as most precious metal! 6th President John Quincy Adams for the fathers overcame their argument saying: “...*the banks have done more injury to the religion, morality, tranquillity, prosperity, and even wealth of the nation, than they can have done or ever will do good. They are..., the delusion of the many for the interest of a few.[T]heft of greater magnitude and still more ruinous, is the making of paper money;...greater, because in this money there is absolutely no real value;...more ruinous, because, by its gradual depreciation during all the time of its existence, it produces the effect which would be produced by an infinity of successive deteriorations of the coins. All these iniquities are founded on the false idea, that money is but a sign.*”⁷⁶ [emphases added]

2) SECOND FEATURE: God requires the said precious metal currency be in readily identifiable **specified weights and measures.** He required “*shekels of silver*”; Israel used “*shekels of gold*”, the shekel being “*the common standard both of weight and value.*” Because “*weight was involved, a set of balances was...used in buying and selling. The standard was placed in one pan of the balances and the gold or silver... in the other. A just judgment... was very important [to]... God: “Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in measure of length, in weight, and...of capacity: just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin shall ye have...”* (Lev. 19: 35, 36). [emphasis added] **God required Israel’s silver or gold shekels weigh precisely “twenty gerahs”** in Exodus 30: 15; 35: 5; Leviticus 18: 16 – 20 “*the currency of the shekel... twenty gerahs*”; Leviticus 27: 25; Numbers 3: 47 : “...*the currency of the shekel of the sanctuary, the shekel of twenty gerahs*”. A gerah was the weight of 12 grams.

3) THIRD FEATURE: God requires a just currency be **made and kept at a specified degree of purity thereby possessing and keeping a pre-determined value.** The Bible reveals that gold even in an unrefined form has an intrinsic value (God created it that way, said it is good and valuable) value but more so “pure gold” for in Job 28: 19 we read: “The topaz of Ethiopia cannot equal it, nor can it be valued in pure gold.” Obviously a coin

⁷³ https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OQWMd_NPSBA “HIDDEN SECRETS OF MONEY - MIKE MALONEY S1 • E5 Where Does Money Come From? - Hidden Secrets Of Money Ep 5 - Mike Maloney”

⁷⁴ <https://www.collinsdictionary.com/us/dictionary/english/unit-of-account> 11-25-2017

⁷⁵ Greenspan wrote that in an essay entitled: “GOLD AND ECONOMIC FREEDOM.” Published in Ayn Rand’s “*Objectivist*” newsletter 1966, reprinted in her book, *Capitalism: The Unknown Ideal, 1967.*

⁷⁶ John Adams letter to John Taylor, Of Caroline, Quincy, 12 March, 1819 Accessed on May 28, 2015 at <http://books.google.com/books?id=EFkSAAAAAYAAJ&lpg=PA375&ots=xh-6ooA5Mu&pg=PA375#v=onepage&q&f=false>

weighing 20 gerahs but made of only 40% silver has far less value than one of 93% silver. God required Israel's currency possess a high degree of purity in gold or silver to be just. His law required "*shekels of silver*" and His prophets faulted Judah in Isaiah 1 et al for altering the coins by taking the silver and replacing it with dross. This confirms His law's requirement of a pure or fine silver content in Israel's currency. A Concordance study confirms that "*pure gold*", "*fine gold*", and "*purified*" "*silver*" were known in Israel. Israel knew what it took to refine or purify these metals because God's word is compared to purified silver in Psalm 12: 6: "The words of the LORD are pure words, like silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times." The Concordance reveals that God not only required "pure gold" for His Temple, but a high degree at least of pure or fine gold/silver for Israel's currency. Because – as the prophets told- His people broke His law, Lamentations 4: 1 finally records: "*How the gold has become dim! How changed the fine gold! The stones of the sanctuary are scattered at the head of every street*". The moral sin of unjust currency eventually brought God even to destroy their "sanctuary"/Temple. Yet even in that context Lamentations 4: 2 reveals that "fine gold" is "valuable" and "precious".

4) FOURTH FEATURE: God required Israel to use "*the shekel of the sanctuary*". I desire to be careful here **not to say more than Scripture says**, particularly because Genesis 23: 16 says "Abraham weighed out the silver" of "four hundred shekels of silver, currency of the merchants". [emphasis added] It is significant that God later gave Israel the requirement of "*the shekel of the sanctuary*" saying "everyone...shall give... according to the shekel of the sanctuary (a shekel is twenty gerahs)", Exodus 30: 13-15, Numbers 3: 47 et al. So a "shekel of silver" was in circulation before God in His law later defined precisely how much fine silver their shekel had to weigh. Similarly, our founder's Constitution referred to a "*dollar*" before the 1792 Coinage Act was enacted and by that term "*dollar*" they referred to the Spanish milled silver dollar then being circulated. That this is the case is made indisputably clear from the 1792 Coinage Act. Given the presence of "*shekels of silver*" made by merchants, I do not want to necessarily preclude merchant made currency for our day and say God requires and approves of government coined money alone lest I without authorization from Scripture say so. I will leave this to be determined by others⁷⁷. However, for Americans, because God requires us to obey the "supreme" human authority (I Peter 2: 13 et al) which in our republic is the supreme law of our Constitution and 1792 Coinage Act (both of which stand as supreme except for lawful subsequent alterations to them⁷⁸ that are agreeable to the founder's intent, the Constitution, the common law and God's word), we ought to be obeying the still current requirements of our 1792 Coinage Act which does in fact require government imprimature and stamp on it. Perhaps the founders found support for this from God's requirement Israel use the "shekel of the sanctuary". Men and governments can both determine from God's word as well as compare their own government's current law's requirements against God's word to see if there is room for reformation to better obey God's word by using "general equity" and good and necessary inference to learn from this "shekel of the sanctuary" requirement. The "*sanctuary*", Israel's tabernacle, later Temple, was a religious center recognized throughout all the nation of Israel where priests and Levites were involved in both religious (sacrifices) and other functions (judging, medical, et al). Thus in addition to being: a) of either gold, silver or copper, and b) of a specified weight of gerahs, and c) of a particular required degree of purity of a precious metal, the coin of Israel's currency was also apparently required to be in a recognizable form and shape, implying probably that it was made by and guaranteed by the sanctuary and that it held the required features God required, being readily payable for all trade. Israel's government and sanctuary somewhat overlapped. How this applies to other nations I am less dogmatic on given said overlap and how the general equity would play out. In America where there is to be a proper jurisdictional separation of the spheres of church and state while both are purposed to serve God and His Christ (see **Appendix B**), our founders in their supreme law gave the coining function to government⁷⁹. In Israel, it seems sanctuary officials were responsible to make and guarantee the coins. We can infer (also from archeology⁸⁰) the coins bore a recognizable imprimature, word(s) or symbol identifying them as being from the "*sanctuary*". Another related FACTOR: Leviticus 27: 24-25 provides light on the "shekel of the sanctuary" revealing what more just currency involves. God commands: "*In the Year of Jubilee the field shall return to him from whom it was bought, to the one who owned the land as a possession. And all your valuations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: twenty gerahs to the shekel.*" What can we learn, what was God requiring thereby? At

77 I wrote Christian economist Dr. Gary North on this question and his response was: "It should be a purely market phenomenon." - email correspondence May 10, 2017 12:46 PM "Subject: modern day equivalent of "shekel of the sanctuary"".

78 I believe God's word (Romans 13; 2 Cor 10:12ff et al) and common market sense show it foolish not only but going beyond the God ordained limits of government's sphere and authority to have set the ratio of 1 to 15 between gold and silver in the 1792 Coinage Act. I appreciated Ron Paul's writing on this.

79 Perhaps it would be alright might have minting merchants who mint and guarantee particular values, weights and metals by contract?

80 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shekel> 7-15-2017: "*The half-Shekel... discovered in Hurvat Itri During the Second Temple period, it was customary among Jews to annually offer the half-Shekel into the Temple treasury, for the...maintenance of the Temple precincts, as also used in purchasing public animal-offerings.... [E]xcavations...at Hurvat Itri in Israel from 1999 to 2001...yielded...the most-prized...half-Shekel coin minted in the 2nd century CE, upon which are... the words "Half-Shekel" in...(Hebrew: חצי השקל, and which...possesses a silver content of 6.87 grams.*" also <http://www.templemountfaithful.org/articles/discovery-of-the-half-shekel-on-the-temple-mount-in-jerusalem.php>: "*A Half Shekel From the Year 66 ce.... Was Discovered... in Jerusalem*" "*in the debris from the Temple Mount... 2008 ...discovered [was] the ...half-shekel coin...minted in...66 ce — the first year of the Jewish Great Revolt against the Romans that ended in 70 ce when the Romans destroyed the Holy Temple...the unique significance of this... coin is that it is the first time that a half-shekel was discovered from...the Temple Mount. ¶ On one side...appears a branch with three pomegranates and around them is written in ..."The Holy Jerusalem" (Yerushalayim Kedosha)...on the other side...is a goblet Around the goblet is written..."The Half-Shekel*".

least 5 things: **1)** everything be measured by one basic currency unit in particular⁸¹(this helped ease communication and trade⁸²); **2)** because it was **the** currency unit for all times (in relation to the Year of Jubilee) it protected the currency unit's value over time⁸³ thereby protecting people's property rights and the portion of their lives invested for it; **3)** along with other laws relating to numbering "*every man*" during the census, along with God's threat of plague for violating His law concerning giving a "half-shekel" with their census, this law helped guard the currency's purity and integrity, and insured periodic screening for counterfeiters⁸⁴; **4)** these laws had a happy by product: they made everyone jealous to make sure the currency was pure lest they all suffer for it⁸⁵; **5)** by giving that nation whose God was the LORD a just currency with enduring stability, God thereby caused Israel's economy to be strong, stable and its currency attractive to those inside and outside Israel. Men and nations look for stability in currency (even today – places to invest resources). As Deuteronomy 4 predicted, obeying God's good laws for justice in Israel's currency guarded the liberty and property of the nation which gave stability to their currency which attracted investment, elicited admiration, and gave reason for people to consider Israel's God and to covenant with Him.

5) AN IMPLIED FIFTH FEATURE: God's severe penalty for violating the other four. Though not per se as an explicit requirement in the same way the other four are, after considering a number of texts together, we by good and necessary inference declare that God requires **a severe penalty** for making and forcing others to use fraudulent currency. As proved later from the writings of the prophets (Isaiah, Amos, Micah et al) God declared that by means of "*making the shekel large*" and "*falsifying the balances by deceit*" (Amos 2: 6-8; 8: 5-6), by "*deceitful weights*" and passing "*statutes*" and executive "*works*" /orders to force such unjust currency which violated God's laws (Micah 6: 11-16), Israel's government not only plundered property but as well by said currency turned people into effective involuntary slaves whom they by their false currency effectively **bought and sold** (Amos 2: 6; 8: 6). Unjust currency takes a man's property, his time (thereby his life/much of it) and is thereby the kidnapping or man-stealing of a man/his life. God's mandatory penalty for such behaviors was as severe as it was to Egypt's "*house of bondage*": death⁸⁶ after it too refused to free God's people who had been turned into slaves. So God mandated in **Exodus 21:16**: "*He who kidnaps a man and sells him, or if he is found in his hand, shall*

81 First, the value of land, property, everything was to be measured "*according to*", by, or in "*the shekel of the sanctuary*". This shows Israel (and all nations) what just currency must be and do. Apparently God orders Israel to use a singular, recognizable national currency unit as Israel's unit. It was not the mina or half shekel but the "*shekel of the sanctuary*". While other currency units/denominations were allowed and even required for other uses (eg the half shekel in **Exodus 30**, the mina in Ezekiel 45: 9ff and Jesus' parable) here God requires every (NASB) valuation be measured in this currency unit. America's "dollar" compares. The wisdom and utility of this is obvious.

82 Differing weights of money were used: shekels, minas, et al. Compare this to "dollars" also a weight. If in America we measured some things by dollars (a weight) and other things by tons (or fractions of tons), it would be more difficult to communicate and thus to trade. By having one primary currency weight/unit, it accelerates communication and trade.

83 Second, by requiring "*all your valuations*" for all things be in "the shekel of the sanctuary" **for all times** (the context shows this applies whether before, during or after any 50 year cycle), God gave incredible protection and stability to Israel's currency. (Leviticus 27: 24 reflects this when it required "*In the year of jubilee* [occurring every 50 years] *the field shall return to the one from whom he bought it*". There could be change in the land's ownership, but NEVER in Israel's currency unit: the "*shekel of the sanctuary*". Every "*valuation*" was to be measured against that CAREFULLY DESCRIBED AND PRESCRIBED unit of currency. People work hard for their money. This is another real life benefit to obeying God. Over time, the shekel LOST nothing of its value! Compare that to America's dollar since our government turned from the supreme law's requirement of what our fathers gave us in their 1792 Coinage Act where a silver "dollar" is defined and required to be 371.25 grains of pure silver! That was our singular currency unit our nation's currency was identified by. But in Israel, the same shekel that bought xyz items at the start of the 50 years thereby was going to generally buy about the same xyz after the 50 years. God's laws gave a stable currency. God's currency laws gave everyone a fair playing field. Israel's supreme law preserved via "*the shekel of the sanctuary*" its value! This is the law of a good, just and loving God. A good, good Father who KNOWS how to protect property rights! OBEYED, His laws prevented fraudulent dealing via currency and protected individual's rights as well as the nation. DISOBEYED, as the prophets reveal, as our founders warned, the greatest violation of people's rights occurs by currency. Historically, altering money been the greatest way of stealing people's property than anything. The same is true of using currency to make involuntary slaves of others.) Requiring every measure of value be in "*the shekel of the sanctuary*" prohibited injustice in valuations, prevented currency units weighing other than "twenty gerahs" of pure silver, insuring their currency and its value -unlike elastic currencies - did not fluctuate over time. By the same standard shekel for all the time, God insured justice and stability in the currency, thereby protecting people's property rights, values and their lives given for it.

84 Third, God's laws fit together. If one was broke, perhaps another will prevent hurt from spreading far. God further guarded Israel's currency, and thereby people's rights by requiring in **Exodus 30:11-16** a "half-shekel" be given by "every man" "numbered" when Israel took "*the census*". In **Numbers 1:1-3** God required Israel "*Take a census of all the congregation...every male... from twenty years... and above- all...able to go to war*". Whenever this occurred, every male had to give a **half shekel which had** better weigh 10 gerahs of pure silver. Exodus 30 reveals God's stated purpose: "*that there may be no plague among them when you number them*". Every man better give the **just** half shekel. He gave it to priests who used eyes, hands and balances to check every coin for purity and weight. Remember the priests and sanctuary probably minted the shekels and half shekels. Periodic scrutinizing occurred with a stern warning implied: want to be ransomed? Give a half shekel currency unit "*appointed...for the service of the tabernacle*" – the rich gave no more, the poor no less. Unless you regarded yourself and your countrymen cheaply, you better not bring God a counterfeit - either trimmed or debased, or you could be plagued. So could your nation. Israel celebrated Passover each year, recalling God's 10 plagues on Egypt.

85 Fourth, we learn by good and necessary inference a reason for this "*shekel of the sanctuary*": to protect people's rights by protecting this their "*rights-protecting-Coin*". Everyone was concerned about justice in currency. Everyone would suffer if there was an unjust currency: both in being defrauded and by being subject to a plague. If the coin was not just, a plague would result. Sinful hearts of few individuals here and there, or even a racket of criminals in banks or government, were thereby periodically looked for and curtailed. If government connived (turned a blind eye to) such currency, God assured that He as Most High forever enforces His law would still bring criminals and nations to suffer. That gave every man incentive to see counterfeiters severely punished.

86 As explained further below, God did not prohibit all forms of voluntary debt, yet seriously regulated it, requiring it to be brought to periodic ends (Leviticus 25; Deuteronomy 15 et al). Every seventh year, and every seventh cycle of seven years (the year of Jubilee, the 50th year) God required His people to "*proclaim liberty throughout all the land to all its inhabitants*" in order to liberate any from suffering prolonged institutional debt bondage which to God was slavery. (America's early leaders wrote these words on our Liberty Bell). God said He had liberated His people and their generations (Leviticus 25: 39-49, 54-55) from such a state of slavery. Realization of how serious it was to refuse to "*proclaim liberty*" to one's neighbor was revealed both by God's law (e.g. Exodus 22: 21-27) and prophets (e.g. Jeremiah 34: 17) where God said: "*You have not obeyed Me in proclaiming liberty...every one to his neighbor. Behold, I proclaim liberty to you, says the LORD- to the sword, to pestilence, and to famine:*"

surely be put to death” and required it a 2nd time in **Deuteronomy 24:7**: “If a man is found kidnapping any of his brethren or the children of Israel, and mistreats him or **sells him**, then that kidnapper shall die; and you shall put away the evil person from among you.” As proved below, **Christian nations – including America- therefore not only condemned unjust currency for plundering and enslaving men but put its perpetrators to death.**

All considered, who can but admire God's wisdom in this system of “just” “currency” He gave Israel? As we see next, the nations – as Deuteronomy 4 predicted- came to recognize God's wisdom in His law and so enacted and enforced His requirements for just currency.

SUBPOINT B: just currency in the common law: America's highly respected Supreme Court Justice Joseph Story in his Commentaries on the Constitution (an authoritative interpretation of it) wrote:

“One of the beautiful boasts of our ...jurisprudence is, that **Christianity is a part of the Common Law, from which it seeks the sanction of its rights, and by which it endeavors to regulate its doctrines. ...There never has been a period, in which the common law did not recognize Christianity as lying at its foundations...It now repudiates every act done in violation of its duties of perfect obligation. It pronounces illegal every contract offensive to its morals.**”⁸⁷ [emphases added]

The last 40 years brought an enormous attempt to **lie** by revising history to divorce America's founders and supreme law from its true genesis and primary source: Jesus Christ and evangelical Christianity. Arguments against the impact Jesus and the Bible had on America's founding and supreme law are overcome by God's word, the common law, America's supreme law, and overwhelmingly abundant historical documentation⁸⁸. Hundreds of proofs could be presented, yet here are two witnesses from our own government. **One**, after the Supreme Court did an exhaustive study for 10 years in which it “*examined literally thousands of documents that had anything to do with the founding of this country—every state constitution, all of the compacts that led up to 1776, all of the various decision of the courts*”, it affirmed in **Church of the Holy Trinity v. U.S.; 143 U.S. 457, 465, 470-471 (1892)**⁸⁹ the author's assertions that the common law's foundation rests on and embraces Christianity:

“Updegraph v. Commonwealth, 11 S. & R. 394, 400...decided that “**general Christianity, is, and always has been, a part of the common law of Pennsylvania**” “**This is a religious people. This is historically true. From the discovery of this continent to the present hour, there is a single voice making this affirmation. . . .These are not individual sayings, declarations of private persons; they are organic utterances; they speak the voice of the entire people. . . .these and many other matters which might be noticed, add a volume of unofficial declarations to the mass of organic utterances that **this is a Christian nation.**”** [emphases added]

87 Life and Letters of Joseph Story, Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States, and Dane Professor of Law at Harvard University, Volume 2 pages 8-9 by William Wetmore Story, C. C. Little and J. Brown, 1851

88 **Reading the Bible with the Founding Fathers by Daniel L. Dreisbach** FOOTNOTE 46: “One scholar has observed of early New England: “The importance of the Bible in this culture is suggested by the fact that no other book appears in probate inventories in multiple copies or was willed, as Bibles so often were, explicitly to other members of the family. Probate inventories reveal that Bibles in a variety of formats- folio, quarto, and the smaller sizes- were the most widely owned and, in a number of households, the only book that people had at hand”; David D. Hall, “Readers and Writers in Early New England,” in *The Colonial Book in the Atlantic World*, ed. Hugh Amory and David D. Hall, vol.1 of *A History of the Book in America*, ed. David D. Hall (New York: Cambridge University press, 2000), 124. In an 1814 letter to Samuel Greenhow, an officer of the Bible Society of Virginia, Thomas Jefferson observed that in his experience the Bible was a familiar item in Virginia households: “I had not supposed there was a family in this State [Virginia] not possessing a Bible, and wishing without having the means to procure one. When, in earlier life, I was intimate with every class, I think I never was in a house where that was the case”; Thomas Jefferson to Samuel Greenhow, January 31, 1814, in *Writings of Jefferson*, 14: 81.” [emphases added];

ALSO FOOTNOTE 49: “The statute provided in pertinent part: “Whereas putting in Execution the good and wholesome Laws, made for restraining, punishing and suppressing profane, immoral and irreligious Practices in this State, and promoting Christian Knowledge, will greatly tend to the honor of Religion, the Peace and good Order of human Society, and to suppress Vice and Wickedness: Therefore, that the same may be more generally and effectually done; Be it enacted..That the Select-men from Time to Time, shall make diligent Enquiry of all Housef[e]holders within their respective Towns, how they are furnished with Bibles; and if upon such Enquiry any Housef[e]holder be found without one Bible at least, then the Select-men shall warn the said Housef[e]holder forthwith to procure one Bible at least, for the Use and Benefit of their Families respectively: And if the same be neglected, the said Select-men shall make Return thereof to the next Authority, who may deal with such Housef[e]holder's Family according to the directions of the Law relating to the educating and governing of Children. ¶ And **all such Families** as are numerous, and whose Circumstances will allow thereof, **shall be supplied with Bibles** according to the number of Persons of Capacity to use the same in such Families; **and with a suitable Number of Orthodox Catechisms, and other good Books of practical Godliness,** and the like.” “An Act for the more effectual putting in Execution the Laws against Vice, Immorality and Profaneness, and for promoting Christian Knowledge,” in *Acts and Laws of the State of Connecticut, in America* (New London, CT: Timothy Green, 1784), 258.” [emphases added] **In such a Connecticut did Sherman's faith and worldview develop.** ALSO FOOTNOTE 51: “See Mark A. Noll, “**The Image of the United States as a Biblical Nation, 1776-1865,**” in *The Bible in America: Essays in Cultural History*, ed. Nathan O. Hatch and Mark A. Noll (New York: Oxford University Press, 1982), 39 (“**The cadences of the Authorized Version [KJV] informed the writing of the elite and the speech of the humble.**”)” [emphases added]

ALSO FOOTNOTE 52: “See John Alden, “The Bible as Printed Word,” in *The Bible and Bibles in America*, ed. Ernest S. Frerichs (Atlanta: Scholars, 1988), 9 (“**Of no nation can it as aptly be said as of the United States, that, in its settlement and development, the Bible has played a major role.**”)” [emphases added] ALSO FOOTNOTE 97: “Jeremiah Atwater, *A Sermon, Preached before His Excellency Isaac Tichenor, Esq. Governour, the Honorable the Council and House of Representatives of the State of Vermont, at Burlington, on the Day of the Anniversary Election, October 14, 1802* (Middlebury, VT: Huntington and Fitch, for Anthony Haswell, 1802), 16. **In an 1811 opinion of the New York supreme court** upholding a conviction for blasphemy, **the eminent nineteenth-century jurist James Kent declared that “Christianity, in its enlarged sense, as a religion revealed and taught in the Bible, is not unknown to our law”**; *People v. Ruggles*, 8 Johnson 290, 296 (NY 1811). See also Patrick M. O’Neil, “Bible in American Law,” in *Religion and American Law: An Encyclopedia*, ed. Paul Finkelman (New York: Garland, 2000), 30 (“**In the early era of the formation of American law the Bible acted as an important source for law.**”)” [emphases added]

89 Compare this being confirmed at <https://supreme.justia.com/cases/federal/us/143/457/case.html> 2-15-2016

Two, the **Library of Congress** confirms early America and its founder's evangelical worldview governed the minds and convictions of the country and its leadership. Said Library in its "Religion and the Founding of the American Republic [and/or] Religion and the New Republic" declared:

The religion of the new American republic was evangelicalism, which, between 1800 and the Civil War, was the "grand absorbing theme" of American religious life. The leaders and ordinary members of the "evangelical empire" of the nineteenth century were American patriots who subscribed to **the views of the Founders that religion was a "necessary spring" for republican government; they believed, as a preacher in 1826 asserted, that there was "an association between Religion and Patriotism."** **Converting their fellow citizens to Christianity was, for them, an act that simultaneously saved souls and saved the republic.** The American Home Missionary Society assured its supporters in 1826 that "we are doing the work of patriotism no less than Christianity."⁹⁰ [emphasis added]

The common law is that body of law resulting in large part from Christianity's influence among the English and Continental Europeans. As proved below, it embraced the Bible's features for just currency. Proof the common law was rooted in evangelical Christianity (the same the Pilgrims and Puritans who settled our shores) is in 1836's **THE ANTI-SLAVERY EXAMINER** put out by The American Anti-Slavery Society:

THE COMMON LAW[']s...principles annihilate slavery.... Wherever slavery is a legal system, it is so only by statute...and in violation of...common law....[T]he common law is the grand element of the United States Constitution. All its *fundamental* provisions are instinct with its spirit; and its existence, principles, and paramount authority, are presupposed and assumed throughout the whole. The preamble...plants...the Common Law...in its foreground. "We, the people of the United States, in order to ESTABLISH JUSTICE, &c., do ordain and establish this Constitution;" thus proclaiming devotion to JUSTICE, as the controlling motive in... Government, and its secure establishment the chief object of its aims.... The second clause of Sec. 9, Art. 1; Sec. 4, Art. 2, and the last clause of Sec. 2, Art. 3, with Articles 7, 8, 9, and 13 of the Amendments...express recognitions of the common law as the presiding Genius of the Constitution. ¶...**The common law came hither with our pilgrim fathers; it was their birthright, their panoply, their glory, and their song of rejoicing....** A century ago, Governor Pownall, one...most eminent constitutional jurists of colonial times, said... " In all the colonies the common law is received as the foundation and main body of their law." In the Declaration of Rights, made...in [17]74, there was the... resolution: "...That the respective colonies are entitled to the common law of England.....".... [Supreme Court] Chief Justice Ellsworth [in a ruling]...said: "The common law of this country remains...as it was before the revolution." Chief Justice Marshall...in... *Livingston vs. Jefferson*, said: "**When our ancestors migrated to America, they brought with them the common law of their native country... and...the revolution [has not] in any degree changed...the law....**" [Hall's Law Journal, new series.] Mr. Duponceau, in his "Dissertation on the Jurisdiction of Courts in the United States," says, "...[T]he common law of England, as it was at the time of the Declaration of Independence, **still continues to be the national law of this country.**" Chief Justice Taylor of North Carolina, in...*State vs. Reed*, in 1823, Hawkes' N.C. Repts. 454, says, "a law of paramount obligation to the statute...**COMMON LAW founded...on the law of nature, and confirmed by revelation.**"⁹¹ [emphases added]

This last phrase about "*the law of nature, and confirmed by revelation*" parallels America's Declaration of Independence's "*laws of Nature and of Nature's God*". Protestants⁹² called these two sources "**general revelation**" (God revealing/speaking through His creation/nature as Psalm 19: 1-6 and Romans 1 says, His providential care and rule of all things (Acts 14: 15-17), and the record of this in Scripture and world history) and "**special revelation**" (God speaking to and through men and causing them to write down His words without error in the original writings of the Bible- Deuteronomy 31: 24-25; 2 Peter 1: 12-21 et al) which is the final authority according to the Protestant Bible and their Confessions⁹³. These two are the authorities appealed to in the

⁹⁰ <https://www.loc.gov/exhibits/religion/rel07.html> 7-26-2017

⁹¹ From <http://www.gutenberg.org/files/11271/11271-h/11271-h.htm#E5> June 14, 2017 The Project Gutenberg EBook of The Anti-Slavery Examiner; Part 1 of 4

⁹² Per Lecture #1186 on Political Thought June 7, 2011 "Did America Have a Christian Founding?" By Mark David Hall, Ph.D. "...the Founders identified themselves as Christians. Clearly, they did. In 1776, every European American, with the exception of about 2,500 Jews, identified himself or herself as a Christian. Moreover, approximately 98 percent of the colonists were Protestants, with the remaining 1.9 percent being Roman Catholics.[3]" [emphasis added] -from "Heritage Lectures" at <http://www.heritage.org/research/lecture/2011/06/did-america-have-a-christian-founding> 10-6-2015

⁹³ Compare Isaiah 8: 20: "*To the law and to the testimony! If they speak not according to this Word, it is because there is no light in them.*" Because God in the Bible reveals that His word (in the originals) is without error and infallible, it must be the final authority. These truths are summarized by Protestant evangelical church statements such as the Westminster Confession Chap 1, Belgic Confession Art's 1-7, et al

Declaration of Independence to separate from England: “When in the Course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another, and to assume among the powers of the earth, the separate and equal station to which the Laws of Nature and of Nature's God entitles them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the cause which impel them to the separation.” [emphasis added].

That “*the Laws of Nature*” referred to the laws of God in general revelation's, and the “*Laws... of Nature's God*” to God's special revelation in the Bible is proved by legal scholar **William Blackstone (1723-1780)'s writings. He was one of the two most cited authors** (the Bible itself being the most cited authority) **by our founder's in their writings. Blackstone wrote God's laws are “those superior laws” and “upon these two foundations, the law of nature and the law of revelation, depend all human laws; that is to say, no human laws should be suffered [allowed] to contradict these.”**⁹⁴ [emphasis added]. Alabama's Chief Justice Roy Moore wrote “In other words, because man's law must be based on God's law, it cannot contradict God's law.”⁹⁵ **Of the “law of revelation” Blackstone wrote:**

“It is binding over all the globe in all countries...at all times; no human laws are of any validity, if contrary to this; and such of them as are valid derive all their force and all their authority, mediately or immediately, from this original. The doctrines thus delivered we call the revealed or divine law, and they are found only in the Holy Scriptures.”⁹⁶ [emphases added]

These authorities (and others we could add) **prove: 1)** the founder's worldview held that they had to construct their laws and our government from God's laws, that no could contradict Scripture, and **prove 2)** our founder's in their supreme law requiring all those entering office do so by means of **religious oaths**⁹⁷ by which one calls on God to bear witness and judge if necessary should a swearing party breaks oath either after entering office, or in a court or other proceeding where an oath or affidavit asks God to enforce truth and righteousness. Blackstone makes clear that all such was part and parcel of an oath for him and for our founders:

The belief of a future state of rewards and punishments, the entertaining just ideas of the moral attributes of the Supreme Being, and a firm persuasion that he superintends and will finally compensate every action in human life all which are clearly revealed in the doctrines, and forcibly **inculcated by the precepts, of our savior Christ. These are the grand foundation of all judicial oaths; which call God to witness the truth of those facts,** which perhaps may be only known to him and the party attesting: all moral evidence therefore, all confidence in human veracity, must be weakened by apostasy, and overthrown by total infidelity.”⁹⁸ [emphases added]

94 Blackstone's Commentaries 1, 42.

95 *So Help Me God*, page 82.

96 William Blackstone, Vol 1 *Commentaries on the Laws of England* (Philadelphia, PA: Childs & Peterson, 1765//1860 (42) quoted in *The Doctrine of the Lesser Magistrates* by Matthew J. Trewhella p. 21; also quoted in *Reading the Bible with the Founding Fathers* by Daniel L. Dreisbach, footnote 111:

“...William Blackstone, *Commentaries on the Laws of England*, 4 vols. (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1765-1769), 1: 42 (“**no human laws should be suffered to contradict” the “revealed or divine law” found in the “holy scriptures”**). See generally Joseph Gaer and Ben Siegel, *The Puritan Heritage: America's Roots in the Bible* (New York: Mentor, 1964), 69-70.” [emphases added]

97 Art. 6's “*Oath or Affirmation*” was written for the many Baptists who did not understand Scripture to permit Oaths. The fact that “*no religious Test shall ever be required...to any Office*” [emphasis added] did not mean infidels and apostates could enter office was clear from the founder's writings, their worldview et al. See herein, but another for instance is found at https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roger_Sherman 7-22-2017: “During February 1776, Sherman, George Wythe, and John Adams were members of a committee responsible for establishing guidelines for U.S. embassy officials in Canada with the committee instructions that included, “You are to declare that we hold sacred the rights of conscience, and may promise to the whole people, solemnly in our name, the free and undisturbed exercise of their religion. And...that all civil rights and **the rights to hold office were to be extended to persons of any Christian denomination.**” [emphases added]

98 William Blackstone, *Blackstone's Commentaries*, 4, 43-44.

Additional proofs for this are available on request⁹⁹. The religious nature of oaths is forgotten by government parties today. (But not by God nor by the author concerning the judgments attested to herein). Proof Blackstone's views about the Bible as God's supreme law were accepted by the fathers is reflected for instance by **Alexander Hamilton's The Farmer Refuted**: "natural rights dependent on natural law, understood as [he quotes Blackstone] that law "coeval with mankind . . . dictated by God himself . . . superior in obligation to any other [and] binding over all the globe, in all countries, and at all times."¹⁰⁰ [emphasis added]

It is not surprising then that founder Roger Sherman's **A Caveat Against Injustice** warned against the injustice of paper money and that only gold and silver could be just money based on the "*laws of God and man*", referring to man's laws that agreed with or arose from God's. As our Declaration of Independence proves, Sherman (as one signer) along with our founders, believed God given rights were to be protected by government.¹⁰¹

99 Oaths are very serious matters because they involve a calling on God to judge temporally and or eternally. Government servants are required by the Constitution for these united States of America Art. 6 to be "bound by Oath or Affirmation, to support this Constitution" as "the supreme law of the Land" in order to do the duty of government stated in the words of the Declaration of Independence (1776) "secure these rights" the "Creator" endowed men with. The founders in so requiring every public servant to bind himself by an oath or affirmation. The affirmation was an exception allowed Baptists who did not believe in swearing oaths yet affirmed they gave their word and would be true to it realizing if he was not true God's judgment would result. The founders had as their purpose to make each party as severely determined to keep his oath/affirmation with the highest motive possible: their own temporal and or eternal welfare or misery. Founders like Roger Sherman, Rev John Witherspoon and others, being not only Bible readers but subscribers to the Westminster Confession of Faith and Catechisms which are similar in meaning and requirements regarding oaths as set forth below from the Heidelberg Catechism, the founders considered making an oath/making an affidavit of the utmost seriousness. **Art 6** was thus known to them to be a matter of placing ones eternal soul in jeopardy before an Almighty, holy and impartial God and Judge. This Scripture rich meaning was well known then by Americans and their founders. Due to our violating the father's Northwest Ordinance that required we "forever encourage" the Protestant "Religion, morality" to be taught in our "schools" so we can have "good government" and "happiness" in America, the courts ruling instead we must separate God from America, this knowledge of reverential and awesome nature of an oath or vow is little appreciated in our day. Yet said **Heidelberg in Q & A 99 -101** expressed the **common law** view of the father's day, what was presupposed and understood as part of their supreme law in Art 6: "What is the aim of the third commandment? A. That we neither blaspheme nor misuse the name of God by cursing, 1 perjury, 2 or unnecessary oaths, 3 **nor share in such horrible sins by being silent bystanders.** 4 **In summary, we should use the holy name of God only with reverence and awe,** 5 so that we may properly confess God, 6 pray to God, 7 and glorify God in all our words and works." "Is blasphemy of God's name by swearing and cursing really such serious sin that **God is angry also with those who do not do all they can to help prevent and forbid it? A. Yes, indeed. 1 No sin is greater or provokes God's wrath more than blaspheming his name. That is why God commanded it to be punished with death.**" "Q & A 101 Q. But may we swear an oath in God's name if we do it reverently? A. Yes, when the government demands it, or when necessity requires it, in order to maintain and promote truth and trustworthiness for God's glory and our neighbor's good. Such oaths are grounded in God's Word and were rightly used by the people of God in the Old and New Testaments." [emphases added] That this was the long understood view of an oath is clear from American Congregationalist Rev. Moses Mather's famous tract giving the biblical rationale and defense for America's right to resist British government's tyranny. Entitled "America's Appeal to the impartial world" (1775) it showed how seriously **the British Constitution and laws were to be regarded for the purpose of guarding men's rights and how seriously government officials were required to uphold them: the people requiring them to swear a solemn oath to do so and thereby requiring any guilty of breaking their oath to effectively give themselves over to suffering eternal hell:** Mather's writing proves how temporally and eternally serious oaths were regarded for the swearing party as illustrated by **King John's being required to swear to uphold the Magna Charta around the year 1215. The words prove that all considered that any government official swearing to uphold the law (to guard people's rights) but then breaking his oath gave himself over to suffering and "sinking in hell": "The English, animated with the spirit of freedom...claimed these...as their unalienable rights, and anxious to preserve and transmit them unimpaired to posterity; caused them to be reduced to writing, and in the most solemn manner to be recognized, ratified and confirmed, first by King John, then by his son...where Magna Charta was read in the presence of the nobility and bishops, with lighted candles in their hands; the king, all the while laying his hand on his breast, at last, solemnly swearing faithfully and inviolably to observe all things therein contained, as he was a man, a christian, a soldier and a king; then the bishops extinguished the candles and threw them on the ground, and every one said, thus let him be extinguished and sink in hell, who violates this charter"** [emphasis added] From <http://consourse.org/document/americas-appeal-to-the-impartial-world-by-moses-mather-1775/3-18-2016>. This Christian common law background is why founder Witherspoon and others required that one who knew of another's perjury **not** be permitted to hold his peace or be silent. It was presupposed he would thereby incur guilt before God and men. Witherspoon said: "**An oath is an appeal to God, the Searcher of Hearts, for the truth of what we say and always expresses or supposes an imprecation [a calling down] of His judgment upon us if we prevaricate [lie]. An oath, therefore, implies a belief in God and His Providence and indeed is an act of worship. . . . Persons entering on public offices are also often obliged to make oath that they will faithfully execute their trust. . . .**" [emphasis added] (John Witherspoon, The Works of John Witherspoon (Edinburgh: J. Ogle, 1815), Vol. VII, pp. 139-140, 142, from his "Lectures on Moral Philosophy," Lecture 16 on Oaths and Vows."- accessed online at <http://www.wallbuilders.com/libissuesarticles.asp?id=19942> April 29, 2015). **Daniel Webster, the foremost lawyer of his day and familiar with the fathers gives their definition: "What is an oath?" . . . [I]t is founded on a degree of consciousness that there is a Power above us that will reward our virtues or punish our vices. . . . [O]ur system of oaths in all our courts, by which we hold liberty and property and all our rights, are founded on or rest on Christianity and a religious belief.**" [emphasis added] (Daniel Webster, Mr. Webster's Speech in Defense of the Christian Ministry and in Favor of the Religious Instruction of the Young, Delivered in the Supreme Court of the United States, February 10, 1844, in the Case of Stephen Girard's Will (Washington: Gales and Seaton, 1844), pp. 43, 51.) <http://www.wallbuilders.com/libissuesarticles.asp?id=19942> April 29, 2015). **Bouvier's Law Dictionary 1856 Edition:** "OATH. A declaration made according to law, before a competent tribunal or officer, to tell the truth; or it is the act of one who, when lawfully required to tell the truth, **takes God to witness that what he says is true. It is a religious act by which the party invokes God not only to witness the truth and sincerity of his promise, but also to avenge his imposture or violated faith, or in other words to punish his perjury if he shall be guilty of it.**" 10 Toull. n. 343 a 348; Puff. book, 4, c. 2, s. 4; Grot. book 2, c. 13, s. 1; Ruth Inst. book 1, ch. 14, s. 1; 1 Stark. Ev. 80; Merl. Repert. Convention; Dalloz, Dict. Serment: Dur. n. 592, 593; 3 Bouv. Inst. n. 3180. 2. It is proper to distinguish two things in oaths; 1. The invocation by which the God of truth, who knows all things, is taken to witness. 2. **The imprecation by which he is asked as a just and all powerful being, to punish perjury.**" [emphasis added] From http://www.constitution.org/bouv/bouvier_o.htm

100 In Papers of Alexander Hamilton, ed. Harold C. Syrett (New York: Columbia University Press, 1961), vol. 1, 87.

101 "Connecticut representative Roger Sherman categorically stated: "The right of property is the guardian of every other right." Alexander Hamilton declared: "One great object of Govt. is personal protection and the security of Property."....And James Madison wrote in *The Federalist Papers* No. 10: "Government is instituted no less for protection of the property than of the person of individuals." But it is also clear that to the Founding Fathers property represented not merely the possession of goods as such but the ownership of "work resources" (such as land or tools) that provided the holder the wherewithal for that independence of action deemed essential to a citizen of the republic." - Capitalizing on Change: A Social History of American Business by Stanley Buder p. 63 <https://books.google.com/books?id=qfYhd2Zd3KQC&pg=PA63&lpg=PA63&dq=roger+sherman+as+the+author+of+the+constitution+%27s+money+clauses+source=bl&ots=nZJ6yFdSy&sig=xxoDTlK0bFD4OWwzZpPPY0hw2g&hl=en&sa=X&ved=0ahUKEwj1yu7hzJrVAhXFYCYKHVeZAcKQ6AEIVDAI#v=onepage&q=roger%20sherman%20as%20the%20author%20of%20the%20constitution%20money%20clauses&f=false> 7-21-2017

An illustration of the use of **both** the “*laws of Nature*” and “*laws... of nature's God*” being cited as authorities for what America's currency ought to be can be read in founder Rev. John Knox Witherspoon's Essay on Money where he argues from both sources why it is wrong for America to use paper for money and how gold and silver were right. As for the “*laws of Nature*” he argues from the properties of precious metals- how they are durable, divisible, etc and so perfectly suitable for money. As for the “*laws... of Nature's God*”, he argues from the use of these metals from various texts in the Bible.

Centuries before America's founders, approximately **1350** Christian scholar **Nicholas Oresme** “*the very founding father of monetary economics*”¹⁰² wrote his **A Treatise on the Origin, Nature, Law and Alterations of Money** which impacted western nation's currency laws/common law for centuries. His treatise evidences that Oresme was directly influenced by God's word. His arguments parallel much of God's word's required features for just currency. For instance, he wrote that violating God's required features for just currency, like precious metal in money, is “*so bad that they are... impermissible*.”¹⁰³ He declared those who changed currency from meeting the requirements of God's law to breaking it to be thieves and counterfeiters. Into the same category Oresme placed rulers who either went along with such moneychangers or who changed the money themselves. Oresme's excoriating rebuke against such rulers declared they do severe “*injustice*” and are guilty of an “*act of a tyrant and not of a king*”. **He warned fraudulent currency reduces subjects to nothing else than “slavery”** and declared a government enforcing this was a “*true and absolute tyranny*”. CHAPTER XV declares:

*That the Profit accruing to the Infringe from Alteration of the Coinage is unjust ¶ I am of opinion that the main and final cause why the prince pretends to the power of altering the coinage is the profit or gain which he can get from it; it would otherwise be vain to make so many and so great changes. ¶ I propose therefore to give fuller proof that such gain is unjust. For every change of money, except in the very rare cases which I have mentioned, involves **forgery and deceit**, and cannot be the right of the prince, as has previously been shown. Therefore, from the moment when the prince **unjustly** usurps this essentially **unjust** privilege, it is impossible that he can justly take profit from it. Besides, **the amount of the prince's profit is necessarily that of the community's loss**. But whatever loss the prince inflicts on the community is **injustice** and the **act of a tyrant and not of a king**, as Aristotle says. And **if he should tell the tyrant's usual lie, that he applies that profit to the public advantage, he must not be believed, because he might as well take any coat and say he needed it for the public service. And Saint Paul says that we are not to do evil that good may come**. Nothing therefore should be **extorted on the pretence that it will be used for good purposes afterwards**. Again, if the prince has the right to make a simple alteration in the coinage and draw some profit from it, he must also have the right to make a greater alteration and draw more profit, and to do this more than once and make still more, and also to make one or more compound alterations, constantly making more profit in the ways already described. And it is probable that he or his successors would go on doing this either of their own motion or by the advice of their council as soon as this was permitted, because human nature is inclined and prone to heap up riches when it can do so with ease. ¶ And so the prince would be at length able to draw to himself almost all the money or riches of his subjects and reduce them to **slavery**. And this would be tyrannical, indeed **true and absolute tyranny**, as it is represented by philosophers and in ancient history.*

HOW did Oresme's writings, Blackstone's, Justice Story's, and America's Supreme Court's come to reflect God's currency laws?

The writings point to the historical answer: by reading and teaching it, hearts and minds of individuals and nations were impacted. As those impacted moved from one part of the earth to another, the influence spread. Deuteronomy 4 predicted God's law given to Israel would be praised as good and wise by nations. Psalm 138 too gave this “*from Israel to the nations*” prediction: “*All the kings of the earth will praise you O LORD when they hear the words of Your mouth*”. Appropriately, just before Messiah Jesus ascended to God's right hand He declared “*all authority has been given to Me in heaven and on earth*” and so commissioned His church: “*go therefore and make disciples of all the nations ...teaching them to observe **all things that I have commanded you***”. The “*all things*” includes God's just currency law. Jesus not only declared gold, silver and copper “*money*” but declared He had not come to “*destroy*” but “*fulfill*” the “*law and the prophets*” both requiring the features of just currency as proved above in Moses' law and as confirmed below in the prophet's writings. As the church went from Jerusalem to the ends of the earth, **it taught Messiah's Word of grace and truth**. 2 Timothy 3: 16-17 says God's word rebukes sin, corrects thinking, and trains people “*in righteousness so that the man of God may be complete, thoroughly equipped for every good work*” including what to use for just currency.

Blair Smith said God's purpose was for Gentile nations to pattern their laws after the blueprint God gave Israel in the Bible. Smith reflects the historical truth that Christian nations did this after the church was convinced “*...God's Word applies to all...nations.*” “*God had selected [Israel]...and set them apart from... surrounding nations....God intended to create a great people and give them land, and to Moses God gave... laws they were to follow...that they might reflect His holy character.* ¶ **The earliest Christians inherited this....Messiah,**

102 MISES DAILY ARTICLES “Nicholas Oresme and the First Monetary Treatise” 05/18/2004 by Jörg Guido Hülsmann 5-10-2017

103 MISES DAILY ARTICLES “Nicholas Oresme and the First Monetary Treatise” 05/18/2004 by Jörg Guido Hülsmann 5-10-2017

*Jesus... taught...those who believe must make disciples of all nations. The good news...was for Jerusalem and Judea, yes, but...also for the ends of the earth. (Acts 1: 8) .” [emphasis added] As “Taking the Cross to the Nations”¹⁰⁴ makes clear, Jesus’ being God’s Savior sent to restore humanity to God’s “*very good*” order has every day implications.*

Yet though the Creator is “*very good*” and gave His Son Jesus as the world’s Savior and Lord, man’s fallen heart naturally loves idols. Missionary Paul encountered this in Ephesus with its idolatrous banking/temple center. For preaching God’s word, saints were accused of “*turning the world upside down*”. Demetrius said Paul had “*turned away many people*” (Acts 19: 26) from buying into **the silversmith’s idolatry that was intertwined with the sordid city’s banking** as proved in footnote¹⁰⁵. Paul preached Jesus is Lord and God, that Diana and the idols were not, that people needed to turn from their popular idols to trust Jesus, and no small uproar resulted. **Today, many reject truth without even giving it a hearing - like the pragmatic, greedy, spiritually blind Demetrius (as stated in footnote¹⁰⁶)**. Such rebellion was foretold in Psalm 2 et al. Nevertheless it and Christ predicted “*the gates of hell will not prevail against My church*” (Matthew 16: 18) so as Isaiah 9: 6-7 predicted, history shows His kingdom, righteousness and peace gradually increasing. His law has gradually become part of the laws of the Gentile nations. The Puritans reviewed Bible and world history and observed this predicted increase. They anticipated it to continue. Ian Murray’s The Puritan Hope proves they were very optimistic about the future due to their belief that Christ by His church would bring the world to trust, obey and rejoice in Israel’s God. This motivated them to risk crossing the Atlantic and settling our shores. Their writings declare they knew whom they had believed so that even if their lives were lost, their bodies would be stepping stones for others to move God’s kingdom forward. They were willing to embrace suffering for Jesus, knowing it was purposeful, an

104 Spring 2017, Ministry & Leadership

105 From <https://enduringword.com/bible-commentary/acts-19/> 5-25-2017 “This...temple to Diana (also known as Artemis) in Ephesus was regarded as one of the seven wonders of the ancient world.ii. “**The Temple...was also a major treasury and bank of the ancient world, where merchants, kings, and even cities made deposits, and where their money could be kept safe under the protection of deity.**” (Longenecker)”. From <http://www.vision.org/visionmedia/religion-and-spirituality-the-apostles-of-jesus-apostle-paul/2268.aspx> 5-25-2017 SPRING 2007 Religion and Spirituality THE APOSTLES, PART 7 Ephesus: City of Worthless Idols by David Hulme “ARTEMIS, ARTISANS AND THE AMPHITHEATER” “**The idol’s temple...also served as a central bank and as a sanctuary for those accused of criminal activity.** ... Local craftsmen had been making a living from the manufacture of small silver shrines to Artemis. One of them, the silversmith Demetrius, accused Paul...of subverting their business by teaching the people that gods made by human hands were worthless idols. Sensing that this would ruin their business and shame the city, which was an official protector of the cult of Artemis, the tradesmen became enraged and dragged two of Paul’s...companions...into the amphitheater.” From <http://www.ligonier.org/learn/articles/letter-church-ephesus?mobile=on> 5-25-2017: [Ephesus] was “**a city where economic life was driven by flourishing religious tourism and banking industries, both associated with the temple of Artemis....** To withdraw from the pagan celebrations of Ephesus’ trade guilds and its celebrated landmark was to risk financial ruin, but these Christians were “*enduring patiently and bearing up for [His] name’s sake*” (Rev. 2: 3).” And from http://www.themoorings.org/Bible_commentary/Acts/chapter_19.html 5-25-2017: “**Rioting Pagans**” “Acts 19: 23-34” “Paul..., after nearly three years of ministry,... decided that the church in Ephesus was stable enough for him to move on. ¶ As he was preparing to go, a great conflict suddenly exploded. So many Greeks had been won to Christ that the local culture and economy began to feel profound effects. The city was the site of a great temple to Diana (known as Diana to the Romans, as Artemis to the Greeks)... It attracted a steady flow of visitors...from remote corners of the empire. ¶ In Paul’s day, the worship of Diana was the economic base of Ephesian life.... ¶... The Temple of Diana had become the principal source of revenue for the city. As in any modern city dependent on tourism, most people made a living by selling goods and services to visitors. Food, lodgings, and souvenirs were naturally the main items of business, but also **the Temple served as a sort of international bank**, where the wealthy deposited their money. [Perhaps the sale of all of this helped keep the bank strong, whereas declining sales and revenues threatened the bank and merchant’s trade]. Especially lucrative was the sale of silver shrines to worshippers of the goddess.... For many years the manufacture of such shrines had employed a large number of silversmiths. ¶ But after the gospel came to Ephesus and the surrounding region, so many devotees of Diana switched their allegiance to Christ that attendance at the temple fell off sharply. The decline in the cult of Diana cut deeply into the sale of shrines, and the income derived from their sale dried up. The silversmiths, feeling the pain..., decided to take action to preserve their livelihoods. One... Demetrius, called together his fellow craftsmen and made a rousing speech protesting Paul’s influence. He accused Paul of preaching that any god depicted by an image made with men’s hands is no god at all. The result, said Demetrius, was that many people had turned away from paying homage to Diana. Now the silversmiths’ means of support was in jeopardy, and the importance that Ephesus enjoyed as the center of Diana’s veneration was slipping away. Worst of all, the Hebrew preacher had diminished the glory that rightly belonged to the goddess and her temple. [Acts19IdolatryAndBankingConfronted..] **APPLICATION: THE REAL LORD JESUS’ real authority has real life consequences.** In Acts 19, Paul preached God’s claims in Ephesus. God’s word exposed the idolatrous “silver shrines of Diana” which “brought no small profit to the craftsmen”. This arrangement involved a form of banking as well. The unrighteous craftsmen, having a vested interest to keep up their evil practices that violated God’s laws and people’s rights, falsely accused and strongly condemned Paul for preaching God’s word. God’s truth and righteousness is **PERCEIVED as a threat to evildoers; not to America’s fathers, not to the people, not to the Constitutional republic, but to those who are enslaved to hating God and others, who refuse God’s laws requiring them to love God and one’s neighbor.** For preaching the truth, Paul was accused of turning people away from their rich, wicked bankers/tradesmen and their powerful control. Those with a like vested interest in idolatrous or other fraudulent arrangements do not like modern day Pauls either. As with alarm in Acts 19 those sinners said to one another: “this trade of ours is in danger of falling into disrepute” and our great “temple” dedicated to their “great goddess Diana may be despised and her magnificence destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worship” by which they had gained a TON OF ILL GOTTEN GAIN, so those defrauding today by unjust currency hear God’s word and may respond that their idol/fraudulent “trade” (claiming to create something valuable out of nothing by their mere word/fiat whereas the Bible says God alone can create something out of nothing by His Word) will be “in danger of falling into disrepute” and this great Federal Reserve “temple” Americans and the world consider “magnificent” turned away from, after being exposed for the fraud it is. **The real Lord Jesus we will really enjoy as our Savior and Lord or we will really suffer under as our Judge.**

106 “**Mistaking self-interest for truth:all the arguments made by Demetrius were...pragmatic. He never once addressed... whether Paul’s doctrines were true....he appealed only to... pocketbooks and...pride, not...minds....** What promises us money or glory or even what we imagine is happiness may be nothing but a big lie. In lashing out to defend their jobs, the silversmiths sided against truth and incurred the wrath of the real God. ¶ **Pragmatism usually rests on the cynical assumption that there is no God to reckon with, so we might as well live for self.** We see signs of such cynicism in Demetrius’s speech. In effect, he conceded that what Paul was saying about the pagan gods might be true, for he offered no proof that Diana was real. At the same time, he dismissed the God of Paul as unworthy of his notice. **He was so full of self-interest and self-assurance that he did not deign even to look at all the evidence in favor of Paul’s worldview.** Throughout Demetrius’s speech we find only one concern—to protect his own place in the world. ¶ **Exactly the same kind of cynicism still drives people to hell. How many never give the gospel fair consideration because they merely assume it is not true? Many indeed. They allow their eternal destiny to be decided by a hunch, by a personal guess, by their feelings.** They choose the path that the gospel marks as the path to hell because they cannot see the end of the path and the path pleases them. **With all their great wisdom acquired during a tiny span of life in a tiny corner of the universe, they are sure that they will never fall under the judgment of God. Sure as sure can be. Dead wrong too.**” [emphases added] http://www.themoorings.org/Bible_commentary/Acts/chapter_19.html : “Rioting Pagans” “Acts 19: 23-34”

instrument in His hand because He had already taken care of the heart of the problem (removing sin by suffering the curse at the cross thereby restoring relationship with God). They believed that as His grace and truth were taught and applied in this world, sin's effects must be gradually diminished as men and nations gradually learned to trust Him as Savior and obey His laws. They understood Scripture to predict tremendous tangible blessings to result. Popular among Americans was Puritan Isaac Watts' "Joy to the World" with its stanza: "*No more let sins and sorrows reign nor thorns infest the ground, He comes to make His blessings known far as the curse is found*".

So, as "Taking the Cross to the Nations"¹⁰⁷ makes clear, saints "*mobilize...for the most dangerous and loving cause in the universe: rescuing people from eternal suffering and bringing them into the everlasting joy of knowing...Jesus*". Israel not only was to be blessed, but all nations by God's salvation and justice in Jesus. Unjust currency plunder and enslaves but Christ orders all nations to repent and in love to Him and one's neighbor have just currency. As men and nations own Him as Savior and Lord, they lovingly obey His royal law of liberty and justice for all (Psalm 119: 45; Galatians 5; James 2). For the prophets foretold Messiah came not only to deliver from sin and hell hereafter, but from sin and misery here too, to a life of comfort and hope: "*For whatever things were written before were written for our learning, that we through the patience and comfort of the Scriptures might have hope.... (Romans 15:4)*". This was the "church's" approach generally, and it was the approach the Puritans more particularly took.

So, Christian nations enacted just currency laws based on Scripture, but found rebellious men violate them. Some realized changing money stole **not only other's property but as well the others themselves**, thereby making involuntary slaves. How to deal with this? Christian nations who learned from the Bible God's law for just currency read in the same Book what God required for theft (Exodus 22; Luke 19 -namely, restitution) and further what God required for man-stealing (Exodus 21: 16; Deuteronomy 24: 7; I Timothy 1: 11 – namely, death). Given the historical documentation herein and elsewhere, **their Christian common law required death** therefore. Certainly they could realize its theft on a national scale, and they as well, as Oresme's and our founder's words prove, they also recognized such unjust currency makes **slaves** of others and makes government's **tyrants**.

That Christian Bible influenced England in it's common law required a death penalty¹⁰⁸ **for moneychangers is clear and indisputable from.** Reader while you read the proofs, also look for the penalty those guilty of forgery were to suffer, bearing in mind that forgery of our family's house's alleged note and mortgage documents (aka "counterfeit" securities):

*The Treason Act 1415...an Act of the Parliament...made clipping coins [of precious metals] high treason, punishable by death....Aiding or abetting such conduct was... treason.... "Knowingly receiving, hiding or concealing the same" ...was...treason....Section 4 made it treason to colour or gild a coin..., so as to make it resemble gold or silver... The penalty...was death....*¹⁰⁹

*The Coin Act 1696...made it high treason to make or possess equipment useful for counterfeiting coins....[of] gold or silver.....Section 6 made it a felony to take counterfeit money, or to mix copper with silver. The penalty...was death....*¹¹⁰ Related, we read that "Isaac Newton Was the World's Original Counterfeiter Cop": "...the famous physicist played detective to capture his era's most notorious currency faker". "...the Coin Act in 1696 [made]... The punishment for counterfeiting... death." [Newton] "*became expert at getting [moneychangers] to turn against each other by offering the possibility of escaping the death penalty*" and he sent "*people to the gallows.*"¹¹¹

*The Coin Act 1732 ...made it...treason to counterfeit gold coins...or...utter or vend any of the...gold coins, knowing them to be...forged, counterfeited...". The penalty was death....*¹¹²

*(15 Geo.2 c.28)... made it high treason to counterfeit silver, copper or brass coins...." "A third offence was... punishable with death by hanging.*¹¹³

*Counterfeiters may be driven by divergent motives. [F]irst ...greed....A less obvious motive... vanity. to demonstrate ...ability....[T]hird...political....counterfeiting can wreak considerable damage.... Large-scale counterfeiting undermines confidence in the...currency.... Counterfeiting...therefore always attracted severe punishment. In the Middle Ages, forgers...were boiled alive or burnt at the stake.*¹¹⁴

107 Spring 2017, Ministry & Leadership

108 This is only the tip of the iceberg as there exists much other documentation proving that western common law in other countries as well required death for acts related to fraudulent currency. (Internal: EnglishCommonLawsMandatoryDeathPenaltyBefore1792CoinageActs).

109 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Treason_Act_1415 on 1-20-2017

110 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Coin_Act_1696 1-20-2017

111 <https://howwgeettonext.com/isaac-newton-the-world-s-original-counterfeiter-cop-870d35c4b9bc#.9ojnjg8sj> 1-20-2017.

112 The "Coin Act 1732" 1-20-2017 from Wikipedia.

113 "Counterfeiting Coin Act 1741" 1-20-2017 from Wikipedia.

114 <http://www.nbbmuseum.be/en/2010/06/counterfeiting.htm> 1-20-2017

counterfeiting of silver or gold coins had long been a felony punishable by death.” ¶ In 1766 Rhode Island passed an anti-counterfeiting law that imposed death on counterfeiters,...also...on those who knowingly passed counterfeit coins.... the law also covered coppers.¹¹⁵ [bold emphasis added]

We ask: does not the general equity of such laws requires that those who forged our house' notes and mortgage documents and passed them along as counterfeit securities to others, as well as those who knew they were forged/counterfeit yet accepted them and used them to order or to carry out the extorting of us from our house show all parties who were in the know deserve to die? If for a single counterfeit coin men were to suffer “death”, how about the effective taking of and making the author an involuntary slave for 30 years!?

Historical documentation proves England's common law is not only the root of America's law but is still in full force as proved by THE ANTI-SLAVERY EXAMINER put out by The American Anti-Slavery Society quoted above and by: **1)** the analogous Code of Alabama (1975); and **2)** “Harvard Professor Raoul Berger’s meticulously documented Government by Judiciary: The Transformation of the Fourteenth Amendment”. These state **respectively**:

The common law of England, so far as it is not inconsistent with the Constitution, laws and institutions of this state, shall, together with such institutions and laws, be the rule of decisions, and shall continue in force, except as from time to time it may be altered or repealed by the Legislature. [emphasis added]

*It has long been a canon of construction that when the draftsmen employed common law terms, the common law “definitions,” as Justice Story stated, “are necessarily included as much as if they stood in the text” of the Constitution.” Berger footnotes this to “United States v. Smith, 18, U.S. (5 Wheat.) 153, 160 (1820), James Madison’s Report on the Virginia Resolutions to the Virginia House of Delegates (Sess. 1799-1800; 4 Elliot 563 and Chief Justice Marshall’s view in Ex parte Bollman, 8 U.S. (4 Cranch) 75, 93-94 (1807) where he wrote: “for the meaning of habeas corpus resort may unquestionably be had to the common law.”*¹¹⁶ [emphasis added]

Subpoint C: just currency according to America's founder Roger Sherman and America's founder's supreme law: [i4]

FIRST, historical documentation proves the Bible and Reformation strongly influenced America's laws, particularly through men like the Puritans, one of whom was founder Roger Sherman another Samuel Adams¹¹⁷.

Being an heir of the Reformed, Puritan worldview, I earlier cited **Romans 15:14** to show how Christians used God's word in both Testaments to learn how to write just laws. God's providence confirmed this use of the Old Testament. After I wrote this, I discovered the same text was cited by Reformation minded, American Puritan Roger Sherman. For as the Library of Congress's exhibit proves¹¹⁸ Roger Sherman's own handwritten, grace-filled, evangelical “Confession of Faith” and “The Church Covenant” proves he believed “*that the Old and New Testaments are a revelation from God, and a complete rule to direct us how we may glorify and enjoy him.*” In his “Church Covenant” he wrote: “*I do... publicly avouch the one...true God to be my God, and...I love him supremely, and am pleased with his whole character and law....[and] by... divine grace I resolve to make his law the rule of my life....I sincerely wish the... happiness...of all mankind....*” As a Puritan he believed happiness results from following God's gospel and laws. So he and Christians tried as they had opportunity to bring both God's gospel and law to bear in this world. He articulated well the Scriptural truth that: “**[I]t is the duty of all to acknowledge that the Divine Law which requires us to love God with all our heart and our neighbor as ourselves, on pain of eternal damnation, is Holy, just, and good. . . . The revealed law of God is the rule of our duty.**”¹¹⁹ If any dare to deny God's law that requires love is “Holy, just, and good” he will surely suffer eternal punishment. For if a man despises God's law, he despises God and surely will not enter heaven. All of us being sinners, we must first admit God's law was good, but we broke it and deserve His eternal wrath. If we

¹¹⁵ <http://www.coins.nd.edu/ColCoin/ColCoinIntros/CtfBrit.intro.html> on 1-20-2017

¹¹⁶ <https://publiushuldah.wordpress.com/category/judicial-abuse/> 09/19/2015.

¹¹⁷ <https://www.theamericanview.com/samuel-adams-the-last-of-the-puritans-and-the-patriot-son-of-liberty/> 8-22-2017: “As a result of his deeply Christian upbringing, Samuel was known to make decisions based on his faith and was considered a religious man by his peers who referred to him as “the last of the Puritans.”” <http://www.theimaginativeconservative.org/2012/06/baleful-comet-of-boston-samuel-adams.html> 8-22-2017 “The Baleful Comet of Boston: Samuel Adams and the Puritan Republic”; http://www.sermonindex.net/modules/newbb/viewtopic.php?topic_id=24445&forum=40: 8-22-2017 “Sam Adams never forgot those stirring days during the Great Awakening when George Whitefield “thundered in the Pulpit”....[I]n his eyes, the chief purpose of the American Revolution was to separate New England from the “decadent” mother country in order that Puritanism might again flourish as it had in the early seventeenth century. Adams hoped to do by means of a political revolution what George Whitefield had done through a religious awakening. Puritanism was his goal: revolution his method of attaining it.”

¹¹⁸ The Library of Congress’ “The papers of Roger Sherman (1721-1793) span the years 1746-1827 and consist mainly of bound financial material, legal documents and agreements, notebooks, and some correspondence.... Included is a **notebook of a handwritten confession of faith**”. [emphasis added] <http://rs5.loc.gov/service/mss/eadxmfmss/eaxpdmfmss/2016/ms016024.pdf> 7-21-2017. I obtained a copy of this and by writing said Library you could too.

¹¹⁹ <https://samuelatgilgal.com/2009/12/02/roger-sherman-on-the-christian-faith/> 7-25-2017

refuse to admit this, we are not saved. But once we do -by God the Holy Spirit's gracious help - confess this is true, turn from breaking His laws and look and rest entirely on Christ who alone kept the law and suffered the penalty sinners like us deserve, we are saved. Sherman here was not alone, but echos Q&A 3 of the Westminster Larger Catechism that declares both Old and New Testaments are "the only rule of faith and obedience" for men and nations. Another letter confirms he determined what was right and just for laws both for himself and others from both Testaments: "to Simeon Baldwin, November 26, 1791 in which he wrote that that **"which was written (aforetime) in the holy Scriptures [the Old Testament] was written for our learning.....Rom. 15.4."**"¹²⁰. [emphases added]

Never has the depraved heart of man relished the revelation of God as being completely Sovereign and of man not being the master of his own destiny. Whether in Egypt where the showdown was **who was to govern** - God or Pharaoh/Egypt's gods? Or Romans 9 -who is sovereign over man's eternal destiny: God or man? Never has the heart-or-mind-of-man-bitten-by-the-serpent relished God's sovereignty. Man wants to be his own god, determining himself, determining right and wrong for himself. Only those who know God's undeserved, unearned and sovereignly given grace and compassion- who have a new nature that embraces by faith the God who reveals Himself in the Bible - can a man declare as Sherman did that he "is ***pleased with [God's] whole character and law***". The Puritans as heirs of the Reformers had already determined from God's word where they stood on these issues. Because they believed the Bible to be the perfect revelation of God, they embraced the God whose sovereign characteristics of justice and mercy are both openly displayed before a depraved world in places like Romans 9-11 where Paul writes: "*Scripture says to Pharaoh, 'Even for this same purpose I have raised you up, that I might show My power in you, and that My name might be declared in all the earth.' Therefore He has mercy on whom He wills, and whom He wills He hardens. You will say to me then, 'Why does He still find fault? For who has resisted His will?' But indeed, O man, who are you to reply against God? Will the thing formed say to Him who formed it, 'Why have you made me like this?' Does not the potter have power over the clay, from the same lump to make one vessel for honor and another for dishonor?'*" In historic context, Sherman's words say then that he was pleased with God just as He revealed Himself: the Sovereign who justly prepared one sinner for dishonor and mercifully prepared another sinner for honor in Christ. Sherman embraced this God. And, because they believed the Bible was God's inerrant revelation of His will, they embraced the "just"-ness of "His whole... law". As his and his fellow Reformed and Puritan saints words prove, to dare to reject God's character or to reject the holiness, goodness or righteousness of God's law was to reject God Himself and to give oneself over to "*eternal damnation*". Was embracing the Sovereign Creator God and His law like this controversial? Ever since the fall! Yet this did not stop Reformation hearted Puritans from pressing forward the kingdom and crown rights of their gracious Sovereign Savior Jesus. As **Professor Daniel L. Dreisbach's** book **Reading the Bible with the Founding Fathers** at footnote 110 declares: "Boorstin noted that the New England Puritans made some revisions to English law that aligned colonial laws more closely with Mosaic law. **"The most dramatic and most obvious [changes the Puritans made to English law] were in the list of capital crimes. To those crimes punishable by death under the laws of England,** the colonists by 1648 had added a number of others, **including** idolatry (violations of the First Commandment), blasphemy, **man-stealing (from Exod. 21.16)**, adultery with a married woman, perjury with intent to secure the death of another, the cursing of a parent by a child over 16 years of age (Exod 21.17), the offense of being a 'rebellious son' (Deut 21.20.21), and the third offense of burglary or highway robbery. **These were clear cases where the laws of Scripture were allowed to override the laws of England**"; Boorstin, *Americans*, 28." [emphases added]

The Puritans then had made the Word of God in **both** Testaments their final authority and the rule of their conduct. Sherman was right among them and as his handwritten "Confession of Faith" and "The Church Covenant" as well as his adhering to the standards taught in the Westminster Confession of Faith (as shown herein) demonstrate, he readily received the Old Testament's "*just*" (Hebrews 2: 4)'s penalties and sought as the Scriptures and **Westminster Confession of Faith 19:4 requires to determine, enact and follow the "require"-ments that the "general equity" of the various "judicial laws" of "the State of that people"** Israel were given through the law and prophets "*oblig[e] now*".

As the Puritans own laws and Sherman's own publication of his Caveat prove, he firmly believed the "general equity": of the judicial laws God gave Israel oblige all nations after Messiah Jesus to use what God's word reveals as "*just*" "currency". Sherman, as a leading founder, affirming "*The moral law does forever bind all men, as well justified persons as others, to the obedience thereof*" (Westminster Confession of Faith 19: 5), himself having written that "**[I]t is the duty of all to acknowledge that the Divine Law ... is Holy, just, and good. . . .**

120 **Reading the Bible with the Founding Fathers** by Daniel L. Dreisbach which in footnote 14 reference: "Lewis Henry Boutell, *The Life of Roger Sherman* (Chicago: A.C. McClurg, 1896), 272-273. See also Roger Sherman Boardman, Roger Sherman Signer and Statesman (Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1938), 319-319. This confessional statement accords with other things Sherman said about the Bible. He wrote to Samuel Hopkins, for example, **'The revealed law of God is the rule of our duty....** That the word of God is the only rule of faith in matters of religion." Roger Sherman to Samuel Hopkins, June 28, 1790, in Correspondence between Roger Sherman and Samuel Hopkins, ed. Andrew P. Peabody (Worcester, MA: Charles Hamilton, 1889), 10. Sherman's language here is similar to that of the answer to question 3 of the Westminster Larger Catechism, which refers to the Old and New Testaments as **"the only rule of faith and obedience."** See also Roger Sherman to Simeon Baldwin, November 26, 1791, in the Roger Sherman Collection, Box 1, folder 14, Yale University A (**"which was written (aforetime) in the holy Scriptures was written for our learning.....Rom. 15.4."**) [emphases added]

[and] is the rule of our duty.”, finding himself confronted by trials and opportunities to act according to God's word in order to move His kingdom forward and bless America with God's happiness by teaching and enacting obedience to Christ's laws, “practiced what he preached”. Heart convictions moved feet to court to pursue justice after being defrauded by other's use of unjust currency. After that flopped, as a “lover of good law”, he wrote and published his Caveat against unjust currency and for just currency of gold and silver as part of his obedience to Christ's command to teach America “*all things whatsoever that I have commanded you*”. He further energetically took a leading role at the Constitutional Convention to close the door to unjust currency and forever require and guarantee in our supreme law just currency, thereby proving by his life that he truly made the “**revealed law of God... the rule of our duty**”.

SECOND, as proved by the many authorities cited in THE ANTI-SLAVERY EXAMINER above, **our founder's still supreme law arose from the common law**. Our founders were INFORMED by God's law and centuries of common law. To them money was by NO MEANS a “neutral” area to be determined by the interests or whims of sinful minds, whether a lone king, majority vote, or group of unelected, unaccountable private bankers. Money laws were to be determined from God's transcendent law for it reveals God's just mind.

THIRD, from the author's reading of history, when countries conformed to God's laws, they prospered. The more they conformed, the more prosperity they enjoyed. This confirms what God promises (cf. Psalm 2, 33, Proverbs, et al). Given Scripture's clear requirements for just currency, after studying Scripture, men and leaders of nations enacted laws requiring gold, silver and copper for their currency. Congress in 1982 in **Public Law 97-280**, after reviewing America's history, reflected that America's strength derived from the Bible, declared it to be God's word, and urged America to “*study*” and “*apply*” it so we can find strength in these difficult days.

FOURTH, both the first and second points above are confirmed by the Continental Congress' **JUST CURRENCY CONTRADICTION**. **Did our founders always obey God? No**, they seriously broke His law via the Continental Congress (basically America's weak federal government for the 13 colonies from 1774 to 1789) created and circulated the paper “Continental” that as money became worthless. **They did this wrong KNOWINGLY**. For one of their members seriously objected: Presbyterian minister Rev. John Knox Witherspoon, direct descendant of Scotland's Protestant Reformer John Knox, staunch advocate that liberty comes and stays only through Christ and His law, **strenuously OBJECTED** to proposals to use paper money, arguing it violates God's laws. He argued for instance against “legal tender” laws that are necessary to force people to take and use such paper money saying:

“to arm such bills with the authority of the state, and make them a legal tender in all payments, is an absurdity so great that is not easy to speak with propriety upon it.” It is “unnecessary...to require people to accept good money. Gold and silver [are] always acceptable. A legal tender law... requires people to accept bad money, and it...take[s] civil coercion to make bad money acceptable.”¹²¹

As a minister and Princeton's President, Witherspoon was a devout student of Scripture and therefore a champion for free enterprise, declaring that every man has a God given right to contract, buy, sell, produce, and invest **entirely freely, as he will**. This principle also he took and used to argue against paper money and legal tender statutes that uphold them, saying paper money violates free enterprise and free commerce by free contract, forcing people to be “sufferer”s of theft:

“Money is the medium of...transactions. Money is itself a commodity. Therefore every transaction in which money is concerned, by being given or promised, is strictly and properly speaking...an agreement. To give, therefore, authority or nominal value by law to any money, is interposing by law, in commerce, and is precisely the same thing with laws regulating the prices of commodities, ...nothing can be more radically unjust, or more eminently absurd, than laws of that nature.”¹²² “...if you make a law that I shall be obliged to sell my grain, my cattle, or any commodity, at a certain price, you not only do what is unjust..., but with all respect..., you speak nonsense; for I do not sell them at all: you take them from me. You are both buyer and seller, and I am the sufferer only.”¹²³ [emphasis added]

The Continental Congress nevertheless ignored God. But He is never mocked. Galatians 6 warns that what a man (or a country) sows it reaps. **God visited America with RUIN. He can, but does not have to, do special “acts of God”/providence like sending lightning. His own laws can enforce His penalties. As surely as violating the rule to get sleep brings with it its own penalty, so with God's currency law. The ruin paper money brought on America made it HATED by early America.**¹²⁴ Judge Neopolitano writes: “*The Founding Fathers*

¹²¹ God, The Devil, and Legal Tender by Rev. R.J. Rushdoony “(Taken from Roots of Reconstruction, p. 1067; Chalcedon Position Paper No. 193)” <http://chalcedon.edu/research/articles/god-the-devil-and-legal-tender/> 3-14-2016

¹²² The Works of Rev. John Witherspoon (second edition: Philadelphia: W.W. Woodward, 1802), Vol. IV, p. 223.

¹²³ (Ibid, pp 244-245)

¹²⁴ We know this from authoritative sources as the NOTES OF DEBATES IN THE FEDERAL CONVENTION OF 1787 REPORTED BY James Madison pages 470-471 after their having suffered its bitter injustices: “Mr. MERCER was a friend to paper money, though in the present state & temper of America, he should neither propose nor approve of such a measure.....Mr. ELSEWORTH thought this a favorable moment to shut and bar the door

discovered firsthand the disastrous effects of fiat money on an economy.”¹²⁵ South Carolina's Statutes at Large (1717) wrote: “It is found by experience that the multiplicity of the bills of credit [paper money] hath been the cause of the ruin of our trade and commerce and hath been the great evil of this province, and that it ought with all expedition be remedied.”¹²⁶ Jonathan Mayhew (1720-1766), the minister attributed with coining the phrase “no taxation without representation”, and who John Adams said effectively delivered America by his widely read sermon on Romans 13¹²⁷ that God does NOT requires us to give unlimited submission to government, articulated the vehement biblical opposition pastors like him and Americans felt toward paper money. He said:

hereby was incurred a heavy charge to this government; which gave rise to a first **emission of paper currency among us, a most pernicious scheme, the bad effects** which we have not got over to this day; **the fortunes of many, and perhaps the morals of more, having been ruined by it.**”¹²⁸ [emphasis added]

The paper **Continental** proves that when we break God's laws, His laws break us. The problem is so often NOT a lack of knowledge, but hearts refusing to trust and obey our good Creator. Yet He calls us to, and calls government to enforce His law. When governments rebel, He Himself will enforce His law's sanctions in history by tribulations (e.g. loss of income, of values, depressions, or as He has repeatedly done- sweeping unjust currencies (and regimes) into the dust pan of history. Early America suffered. Yet, after learning the hard way, attempts were made to avoid repeating them. As I recall, Witherspoon was requested by the same members of the Continental Congress to write a book detailing his rationale against paper money and why only precious metal be used as money so as to avoid the same blunder again. His An Essay on Money is the result. In it he cites Scripture and nature (observations from properties of metals such as their durability (unlike cotton or paper), their divisibility (unlike houses or lands), thereby showing these are perfectly suitable as money.

Sherman's and other founders eyebrow raising quotes about just currency:

As should already be evident, Sherman was another founder who profoundly impacted America's supreme law's requirements for money. It appears Sherman more than any other impacted our founding law on currency. A Puritan¹²⁹ holding dear the Reformed faith¹³⁰, an able statesman and theologian¹³¹, Sherman's views for currency clearly arose from and were in line with the Bible. Wikipedia notes Sherman was a Puritan and confirms his Christian worldview directly influenced his views in politics. His Caveat's own words prove it was God's law that directly affected his understanding of what was just in terms of currency, and, this in turn directly affected his and thereby Constitution's Art 1 Secs 8 and 10's requirements. This is confirmed

against paper money. **The mischiefs of the various experimtns which had been made, were now fresh in the public mind and had excited the disgust of all the respectable part of America.....**Mr. WILSON. It will have a most salutary influence on the credit of the U. States to remove the possibility of paper money. This expedient can never succeed whilst **its mischiefs are remembered.....**Mr. READ, thought the words [“and emit bills on the credit of the U. States” -p. 470], if not struck out, would be as alarming as the mark of the Beast in Revelations.”

125 *Theodore and Woodrow: How Two American Presidents Destroyed Constitutional Freedom*, pp. 68-69; italics original; underlining added; accessed online 4-11-2015 at <https://books.google.com/books?id=FlzIBDD6HEC&dq>.

126 Statutes at Large of South Carolina, III, Pages 34, 38 as cited in http://www.alternativepowervideo.com/articles/paper_money_update.pdf 2-25-2016.

127 <http://digitalcommons.unl.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1044&context=etas> 11-06-2015

128 From “Two Discourses Delivered October 25th. 1759: Being the Day Appointed by Authority to be Observed as a Day of Public Thanksgiving, for the Success of His Majesty's Arms, More Particularly in the Reduction of Quebec, the Capital of Canada. With an Appendix, Containing a Brief Account of Two Former Expeditions Against that City and Country, which Proved Unsuccessful. By Jonathan Mayhew, D.D. Pastor of the West Church in Boston” <https://books.google.com/> 1-11-2016.

129 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roger_Sherman 7-22-2017 notes Sherman was “opposed to slavery due to his personal beliefs and puritan views”.

130 “Mark David Hall, Herbert Hoover Distinguished Professor of Politics at George Fox University, has written *Roger Sherman and the Creation of the American Republic with two primary goals in mind. First, Hall wishes to educate Americans about the life and contributions of a founding father whose importance has been overlooked.....* Hall informs..., “...Sherman was the only founder to help draft and sign the Declaration and Resolves (1774), the Articles of Association (1774), the Declaration of Independence (1776), the Articles of Confederation (1777,1778), and the Constitution (1787)” (1). ... His importance to the American founding is easily demonstrated,.... **In addition** ...Hall seeks to reveal the influence, on many American founders, of an overlooked theological tradition. Students of the founding era have often pointed to the influence of enlightenment political theories, classical republicanism, natural law theory, and Scottish Common Sense philosophy on the founders and the formative institutions they produced. Mark David Hall joins many of his predecessors in arguing for a strong Christian influence in the American founding.... However, he goes beyond them in arguing for the specific importance of one Christian theological tradition: the Reformed.... Founders like Roger Sherman, a dedicated Congregationalist, were heavily influenced by the tradition of resistance to arbitrary governmental authority that was nurtured in Europe during the late sixteenth century by Reformed theologians like Theodore Beza (1519-1605) and Philippe du Plessis Mornay (1549-1623). Hall argues that this Reformed theological influence on Roger Sherman, mediated through New England Puritanism and Congregationalism, was also present in the lives of many other founders. Roger Sherman's biography and contributions are utilized by Hall as a single case study representing what he argues is a pervasive influence of Reformed theology on the political views of a significant body of founders. Hall accomplishes these two goals very well. ...Hall is a gifted writer and careful researcher....His insistence that scholars should take the Reformed tradition seriously in their analysis of influences on the founders is supported by ample evidence of the existence of Reformed theology as a driving motivator for Sherman.” Oxford University Press Reviewed by Scott Culpepper, Associate Professor of History, Dordt College. 36 Pro Rege—June 2013 http://digitalcollections.dordt.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1092&context=pro_rege [emphasis added]

131 “Dr. [Jonathan; the author supposes] Edwards, in speaking of Mr. Sherman as a theologian, remarked that, in the general course of a long and intimate acquaintance, he was materially instructed by his observations on the principal subjects of doctrinal and practical divinity.” - https://archive.org/stream/lifeofrogersherm00boutiala/lifeofrogersherm00boutiala_djvu.txt 7-21-2017 ALSO: The Library of Congress’ “The papers of Roger Sherman (1721-1793) span the years 1746-1827 and consist mainly of bound financial material, legal documents and agreements, notebooks, and some correspondence.... Included is a notebook of a handwritten confession of faith”. <http://rs5.loc.gov/service/mss/eadxmllmss/eadpdfmss/2016/ms016024.pdf> 7-21-2017; Wikipedia also confirms his being a theologian.

by additional historically documentation the The Sherman Institute:

A man of impeccable moral fiber, Sherman put Creator and family...first pedestal in his life.... As a man of biblical understanding, he... accepted a role teaching Theology.he... became a lawyer. His understanding of law made it only natural that he should be a judge,....¶ During the Constitutional Convention of 1787, his absolute hatred of paper money, and his artful manner of dialog, brought about what we know now as Article 1, § 10; and other provisions relating to limits on the powers of Congress that have bewildered and thwarted many attempts to circumvent these constraints over the years. ¶ James Macgregor Burns, in his book “The Power To Lead,” (obviously not thrilled by the limits on government imposed by Roger Sherman and his colleagues in the Constitutional Convention of 1787) stated: “Let us face reality. The framers have simply been too shrewd for us. They have outwitted us. They designed separated institutions that cannot be unified by mechanical linkages, frail bridges, tinkering. If we are to ‘turn the founders upside down’ — to put together what they put asunder — we must directly confront the Constitutional structure they erected ... ” ¶ ...Roger Sherman was also a renowned (in his time) author, with “A Caveat Against Injustice:....” Sherman explained, in particular detail, how evil paper money was in the colonies, and the economic consequences that sprang from it. Congress would today be wise to examine this writing, and to apply its concepts. Indeed the powers of Congress to “Coin money ... and fix the standards of weights and measures ...” (Article 1, § 8) were organized in a single sentence of the Constitution to bear out the interconnectivity of both Bible (Deuteronomy 25:14-15) and common sense in the powers of American Governance, thanks to Roger Sherman’s intuitive planning and writing skills.”¹³²

The Scripture text of **Deuteronomy 25:14-15** is a direct application of the Eighth Commandment:

“You shall not have in your house differing measures, a large and a small. You shall have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure, that your days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD your God is giving you. For all who do such things, all who behave unrighteously, are an abomination to the LORD your God .”

Herbert Schlossberg reveals one aspect of how such unrighteous dealings occur by means of currency:

“Stealing calls to mind such felonies as robbery... and burglary. People do not commonly realize that it has more subtle and respectable forms. We...understand this better if we consider why money is useful for... economic affairs. The shoemaker accepts money in exchange for his product...though he has no direct use for it, because he knows...it can be exchanged for articles he values. Money serves him as a medium of exchange and...although...useless as a commodity [not so actually with either gold or silver; there are many market uses for it], permits him to transcend the barter system and to engage in a specialized economic function. Second... it serves as a store of value, permitting the shoemaker to save rather than consume, and so accumulate capital for investment. Without capital investment there can be no prosperity, a fact...true of all economic systems. To steal from the shoemaker the fruit of his labor, one can take his product or the money he has received for it. Or else one can so tamper with the monetary system that the money will not serve to purchase economic goods equivalent to the product the shoemaker provides. Outright stealing is widely recognized for what it is, but the economic crime that accomplishes the same thing through debasing the money is not. Yet the motive and the effect are the same.”¹³³

Our founders knew the crafty, insidious ways by which moneychangers steal and enslave. *Puritan Roger Sherman wrote in his publication that any government forcing its subjects to surrender its intrinsically valuable currency of gold and silver and that forces its citizens to take a non intrinsically valuable medium of exchange, that government is morally required to compensate them for unjustly depriving them.*

How did our founders come to recognize the injustices of paper currency? They read their Bibles. Wikipedia reports a strong Puritan influence on Roger Sherman. Historical documentation proves the same was true of Rev. John Witherspoon who was responsible for training James Madison ((our Constitution’s architect) as well as many others. The Puritans who settled America crossed the Atlantic in order to be able to serve God according to His word’s requirements without reprisal. As early American Pastor Jonas Clark’s sermon proves, they came here desiring a refuge from religious persecution, a place where they would have religious freedom to live their lives according to God’s laws. The Puritans and early founders generally were motivated to live like the hymn God Himself is With Us indicates: “*in all, great and small, seek to do most nearly what Thou lovest dearly*”.

132 <http://shermaninstitute.com/> 3-12-2-16

133 IDOLS FOR DESTRUCTION, pp 89-90

Recognizing America's greatness arose from the Bible, Congress' 1982 **Public Law 97-280** exhorts us to "study" and "apply" the Bible to America. This is all the Puritans ever wanted.

The author read correspondence between Witherspoon and Sherman concerning Scriptural and Westminster Confession of Faith issues¹³⁴. Both believed God had revealed in the Bible His just standards of law for men and nations. They viewed the Bible's two Testaments as but one Covenant book. As their and like minded contemporary Puritan and Presbyterian writings prove, they believed God had revealed His just laws for mankind to Israel and that Jesus as God's promised Messiah was fulfilling prophecies like Isaiah 42 that foretold He would not be "*discouraged*" by sinful mankind's opposition but would gradually overcome until "*the coastlands*" eagerly wait for, trust and obey God and His just laws. Realizing Jesus' words: "*I did not come to destroy the law or the prophets, but fulfill them*", their publications had no problem affirming Moses' law and the prophet's writings as having direct application for our day so that these publications held forth that God our Creator designed gold, silver and copper for money. History proves both were leaders among the founders for what just money had to be in America.

Yet both found people ready to reject God's word. This brought suffering to both of them. Witherspoon suffered by having God's word's prohibitions against paper currency rejected by the Continental Congress. Sherman suffered more directly by a customer's use of defrauding paper currency in connection with a sale of goods at Sherman and his brother's shop. **For the important history that led to Sherman's publishing his essay (Caveat) that summarized his rationale against paper money and for gold and silver, the same rationale he later proposed for our Constitution and which our founders adopted in our supreme law, AND FOR PROOF OF WHAT WAS THE RATIONALE AND INTENT BEHIND THE CONSTITUTION'S MONEY REQUIREMENTS,** see footnote¹³⁵. In short, the party who injured Sherman by means of defrauding

134 See https://archive.org/stream/lifeofrogersherm00boutiala/lifeofrogersherm00boutiala_djvu.txt Roger Sherman and the Creation of the American Republic by Mark David Hall Footnote 84 shows that "Roger Sherman to John Witherspoon, July 10, 1788 and John Witherspoon to Roger Sherman, July 25, 1788, Miscellaneous Bound Manuscripts, Massachusetts Historical Society." (Internal: WitherspoonAndSher)

135 Per http://digitalcommons.georgefox.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1051&context=hist_fac 7-21-2017: "In 1751, Roger Sherman and his brother William sued James Battle for paying a debt to their shop in New Milford, Connecticut, in depreciating paper currency. Over...15 months, Battle... charged "divers wares and merchandizes" amounting to 129 pounds of what Sherman assumed were pounds of Connecticut "Old Tenor"...But Battle assumed the debt was denominated in pounds of ever depreciating Rhode Island currency, tendered in same, and the Shermans took a beating... and sued for recovery of loss by depreciation. The Shermans lost when Battle argued...he was merely following the accepted custom of the day. In 1752, Sherman wrote his book "A Caveat Against Injustice..." indicting... PAPER MONEY. ¶ It was this experience that Sherman brought to the Constitutional Convention and prompted him to rise on August 28, 1787 and propose new, more restrictive wording to Article 1, Section 10. The standing version under consideration was worded...: "No state shall coin money; nor grant letters of marque and reprisal; nor enter into any Treaty, alliance, or confederation; nor grant any title of Nobility." (From Madison's Notes of the Convention) "Judge Sherman and Mr. Wilson moved to insert the words "coin money" the words "nor emit bills of credit, nor make any thing but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts" making these prohibitions absolute, instead of making the measures allowable with the consent of the Legislature of the U.S. Mr. Sherman thought this a FAVORABLE CRISIS FOR CRUSHING PAPER MONEY. If the consent of the Legislature could authorize emissions of it, the friends of paper money would make every exertion to get into the Legislature in order to license it." Mr. Sherman's and Mr. Wilson's motion was quickly agreed to and became the supreme law of the land." ANOTHER SOURCE: "Roger Sherman and the Creation of the American Republic by Mark David Hall (pages 43-45): "...Sherman wrote "A Caveat against Injustice..." under the pseudonym of Philoouomos (lover of good law). The pamphlet addressed problems resulting from every New England colony issuing their own bills of credit. All of these bills depreciated over time, but those from Rhode Island and New Hampshire lost value with alarming speed. To compound the difficulties... some debtors argued that because merchants had traditionally accepted bills of credit from other colonies, there was now a common law requirement for them to do so. ¶ Sherman responded to this... by contending that merchants had only accepted bills of credit from other colonies by "voluntary Consent." Moreover, they never took the bills at face value, but only according to their "Extrinsic Value"- that is, what they were actually worth. For courts or the legislature to require merchants to accept bills at face value...though they were worth less would violate the principle that no Government has a Right to impose on its Subjects any foreign Currency to be received in Payments as Money which is not of intrinsic Value unless such Government will assume and undertake to secure to make Good to the Possessor of such Currency the full Value which they obliged him to receive it for. Because in so doing they would oblige Men to part with their Estates for that which is worth nothing in itself and which they don't know will ever procure him any Thing." ¶ Sherman's essay illustrates his commitment to the ideas that individuals have a right to private property that cannot be violated by any government and that citizens properly expect governments to defend...this property. He noted that the right to private property is protected by the "Laws of Man," but he cited no legal texts... Instead, Sherman relied primarily on arguments based on reason, justice, and the "Law of God." He contended...that requiring merchants to receive a fluctuating medium of exchange "is no better than unjust Weights and Measures, both which are condemn'd by the Laws of God and Man," an indirect reference to Proverbs 20: 10 which states: "Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them alike abomination to the LORD." ¶ Sherman also addressed the possibility that permitting merchants to refuse currency from other colonies would adversely affect trade. If so, he contended that "we had better die in a good Cause than live in a bad one." However, he was optimistic that the colony would thrive because they "are seated on a very fruitful Soil, the Product whereof, with our Labour and Industry, with the Divine Blessing thereon, would sufficiently furnish us with, and procure us all the Necessaries of Life and as good a Medium of Exchange [that is, as §52 reveals, he meant that by such provisions, labors and commodities they would be able to sell so that they would be able to "procure... Gold and Silver abundantly sufficient for a Medium of Trade"] as any People in the World have or can desire." ¶ [Sherman's] "Caveat" "contains a significant, early argument by an American founder about the evils of paper money. As well, it reveals Sherman's commitment to the principle that men have a natural right to private property that even governments must respect." - <https://books.google.com> 7-21-2017; ANOTHER SOURCE: "...Sherman's]..."Caveat..." argues that governments are limited in what actions they can take when infringing on personal liberty by stating, "And I think it is a Principle that must be granted that no Government has Right to impose on its Subjects any foreign Currency to be received in Payments as Money which is not of intrinsic Value" (... sec 11). **For the Connecticut government to force its [subjects] to accept Rhode Island's inflated currency as payments for debt would violate Connecticut debt holders' rights to their private property....** Sherman's views on Connecticut's monetary policies demonstrate that he recognized that limits to government power exist and the importance of safeguarding personal...rights. (Hall, 49-50)...."**No other founder can boast such great influence on so much of the founding of the United States**" [emphases added] <http://blogs.dickinson.edu/hist-117pinsker/2014/11/05/roger-sherman-the-father-of-american-federalism/>; ANOTHER SOURCE: <http://home.hiwaay.net/~becraft/MONEYbrief.html> 7-21-2017 where attorney Larry Becraft wrote: "...when many of the colonies were emitting a paper currency, the value of the notes of one colony constantly fluctuated against the value of all other colonial notes. This uncertainty in value was directly proportional to the number and amount of the emissions made by any particular colony; the results...caused the destruction of trade and commerce as well as confidence in the medium of exchange. This was aptly demonstrated by the example of Rhode Island. In 1743, Rhode Island issued "bills of credit" wherein 27 shillings in paper denomination were alleged to equal one ounce of silver. But in 1751, the Rhode Island General Assembly devalued these bills to the point where, at law, 54 shillings in paper were exchangeable for one ounce of silver. Undeterred by the ill effects of devaluation, the Assembly thereafter made the exchange rate equal 64 shillings of paper for an ounce of silver. Not only did the colonies violate the express dictates of Oresme and the common law by making paper be money and not gold and silver, but they further violated the law against debasement and

currency did not care he had injured Sherman, so Sherman sued him. Yet he found America's court system (like ours today) to refuse to uphold God's and man's supreme laws, excusing the injustices by appealing to "custom" (as also occurred in our house case).

Recognizing the evils of paper currency and how only intrinsically valuable currency is just, Sherman wrote and published in 1752¹³⁶ "**A Caveat [meaning Warning] Against Injustice or, An Inquiry into the Evils of a Fluctuating Medium of Exchange**".¹³⁷ **Sherman argued America's courts were wrong.** He dared to disagree with the courts because God and His word, not the courts, were his final authority. He said God's law condemns as an injustice and fraud non intrinsically valuable currency: "[§20] if what is us'd as a Medium of Exchange is fluctuating in its Value it is no better than **unjust Weights and Measures, ...which are condemn'd by the Laws of GOD and Man**". Sherman there nearly quotes Leviticus 19: 35 and like Scriptures. All such currency he wrote are condemned by the "*laws of God and man*". Not custom but rather "*the Laws of GOD and Man*" must be our final authority Sherman argued. In fact, he wrote, even if paper currency had been accepted in "*the longest and most universal Custom*" that does not make it "*lawful or reasonable*". Sherman railed against any "*Currency as a Medium of Exchange*" "*whose Value is [NOT] intrinsical and invariable*"; like "*Gold or Silver Coines*"; declaring no other currency than that which has intrinsic value "*ought to be **accepted in Payments for Debts***" (*one can hear his words echoed later in the Constitution*). His publication's repeat allusions to Moses and the prophets is easy for any serious Bible reader to recognize. His allusion to Isaiah 1 where God indicted Israel's government for violating His laws saying: "*your silver has become dross*" so that the estates of widows and others were infringed is also discernible. Sherman, like the prophets, was deeply troubled that government had become corrupt and did not do its God given duty to protect rights but joined moneychanging thieves in violating them. Sherman's publication as well implicitly recognizes the features of just currency found in God's word¹³⁸.

Not only Sherman's sufferings but as well the nation's suffering God's chastening by the disappearance of wealth and trust between government and people and among members of society as a result of the paper "Continental" gave everyone an abhorrence of such money. Perhaps this is why the Sherman Institute records that **Sherman's publication was "renowned"**¹³⁹ **in early America.** People knew God requires "just" "currency". The influence of God's word was profound on America's early settlers, Puritans and Pilgrims, but as well the ruin brought by breaking It's laws for just currency as the Continental Congress had done, enforced in people's minds what they already knew- that they must not again break God's laws. After tasting the bitter fruits for disobeying, **George Washington** later wrote:

"But if...we should unfortunately stumble again on unfunded paper money or any similar species of fraud, we shall assuredly give a fatal stab to our national credit in its infancy. Paper money will invariably operate in the body of politics as spirit liquors on the human body. They prey on the vitals and ultimately destroy them." "Paper money has had the effect in your state that it will ever have, to ruin commerce, oppress the honest, and open the door to every species of fraud and injustice."¹⁴⁰

Thereafter, the fathers, having been taught by God's rod that American liberty is undercut by paper money, in the

debased their paper. ¶ In 1751, **one of our founding fathers, Roger Sherman, the very man who made Article 1, § 10, cl. 1 a prominent part of our Constitution**, was engaged in business in Connecticut. While so employed, he extended credit to a merchant from Rhode Island, who later attempted to discharge his liability to Sherman with Rhode Island paper money. Sherman refused, and a legal controversy... ensued. While...Sherman plead...that the law required specie payment, the Rhode Island merchant defended himself on the basis of custom.... The decision in the case was in favor of the Rhode Island merchant.¶ Sherman was incensed...and decided, in the great tradition of Oresme, Cotton, Locke and Blackstone, to espouse his views in book form. In 1752, Sherman wrote...**A Caveat Against Injustice.... This treatise.... in addition to its value in noting the injustice and inequity of a fluctuating medium of exchange, is of immense value in determining the true intent and meaning of Art. 1, § 10.** He demonstrated that the viability of commerce was dependent upon traders and businessmen exchanging their goods and commodities **for currency of intrinsic value**. Such businessmen had surrendered property of specific value in order to accumulate the commodities they were selling. At the time of sale, the contract price of the goods sold included the cost of such goods as well as a return for the labors of the businessman. If the currency utilized to effect this commercial exchange was without intrinsic value, or its intrinsic value was being deflated by actions of... government, the businessman was...unjustly deprived of his property and labor. Sherman concluded: ¶ "*But if what is us'd as a Medium of Exchange is fluctuating in its Value it is no better than unjust Weights and Measures, both which are condemn'd by the Laws of GOD and Man, and therefore the longest and most universal Custom could never make the Use of such a Medium either lawful or reasonable.*" ¶ "*And **instead of having our Properties defended and secured to us by the Protection of the Government under which we live; we should be always exposed to have them taken from us by Fraud at the Pleasure of our Government, who have no Right of Jurisdiction over us.***" ¶ "*But so long as we part with our most valuable Commodities for such Bills of credit as are no Profit, but rather a Cheat, Vexation and Snare to us, and become a Medium whereby we are continually cheating and wronging one another in our Dealings and Commerce * * * we shall spend a great Part of our labour and Substance for that which will not profit us."* [3] ¶ **While Roger Sherman had concisely stated the reasons and need for a stable currency of specie, he was denied the opportunity to remedy this vicious problem until he attended the Constitutional Convention in 1787.**" (emphases added)

136 <http://www.constitution.org/cmt/rsherman/caveatagainst.htm> June 10, 2017

137 **Roger Sherman's A Caveat Against Injustice or, An Inquiry into the Evils of a Fluctuating Medium of Exchange**" §s 21-24, 52 at <http://www.constitution.org/cmt/rsherman/caveatagainst.htm> 2-24-2016

138 His arguments presuppose these as he sounds his warning against unjust currency. Money had to be: 1) intrinsically valuable (as gold and silver are); 2) in specified, recognizable, guaranteed weights (as shown by his arguing against treating a coin that had been clipped or debased as having the same value as intact coins; and 3) implied- he argued that currency had to be of a specified, certain value – requiring it be of a specified, guaranteed degree of purity of gold or silver, as was commonly known by men of his day.

139 <http://shermaninstitute.com/> 3-12-2-16

140-Washington's letter to Jabez Bowen, Rhode Island, Jan. 9, 1787 wwwFOUNDERS.archives.gov

Constitutional Convention wrote their supreme law so as to make an “absolute prohibition” against paper currency and to “shut and bar[red] the door against paper money”. They expressly guaranteed and required in Art 1 Sec 10 “gold and silver Coin” to guard the people's cluster of rights to private property, justice, liberty and the like. The great jealousy behind Constitution's monetary provisions has been historically documented by the author (paper available on request) some of which proofs are given here. The authoritative Notes of Debates in the Federal Convention of 1787 Reported by James Madison (hereinafter Notes or NOTES) e.g. page 470 et al shows the father's view was that people's rights were not only possibly undermined by use of anything but gold and silver coin as legal tender, but that said rights were **invariably** injured by paper currency. To prevent all wiggle room and insure protection of said rights, they by Art 1 Sec further required Congress to set the value and weights of our coin denominations. Congress' Coinage Act of 1792 set said values but by its mandatory death penalty for any in government at all altering any of said Act's coin requirements thereby strongly confirms the father's deliberate, permanent wall against any but gold and silver coin for what they in said Act called our “national currency”.

Genesis records how God in grace worked the evil that Joseph's brothers inflicted on him for good. God worked similarly in Sherman's sufferings – they worked out for America's good. (The author earnestly prays God will do this again for His church, Israel, America and the nations in connection with his sufferings in the matters of his house and refunds). **Sherman suffered loss of his funds** by fraudulent currency and related injustices and oppressions in court. Though the court ruled in favor of the man who hurt Sherman by fraudulent currency, Sherman, though greatly harmed, nevertheless overcame this evil by doing the good of writing his biblical arguments down and publishing his **Caveat** to warn Americans against paper currency. His 1752 **Caveat** found wide reception from Americans who - if they did not have realize the defrauding effects of paper money earlier-later realized its horrible effects through what they suffered via the Continental. In God's providence, this helped Sherman's rationale for just currency to be better appreciated and thus to prevail at the Constitutional Convention. This is clear from reading James Madison's Notes on the Constitutional Convention which makes reference to the great rejection of paper money (bills of credit) then pervasive through America and has reference to paper currency being considered such an evil as to have been compared to the mark of the beast in Revelation. Sherman's biblical rationale for the features of just currency, **as proved by Madison's Notes of Debates in the Federal Convention of 1787, were adopted to the point that, in Madison's words, there was made an “absolute prohibition”** against all paper currency. **The founders considered paper money “evil”, “fraud”, “pernicious”, and said it invariably results in “every species of fraud” and “injustice”.**

After God chastened the Continental Congress for breaking His law, to the praise of God's grace, they learned. For directly into their supreme law they put the features of God's law as requirements. This is even apparent when one compares the language/requirements of the Constitution itself: a) Congress alone was authorized to “coin Money” (Art 1 Sec 8 Clause 5) which thereby prohibited emitting/printing paper money; b) the only “Coin” they could have was “gold and silver Coin” (Art. 1 Sec 10); c) the fact that said “coin Money” was alone authorized as a “Tender”/medium of exchange/currency is clearly stated in Art 1 Sec 10: “make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a Tender in Payment of Debts”; d) that paper money also known as “Bills of Credit” were expressly prohibited is clear and indisputable both from Art 1 Sec 8: “emit Bills of Credit” and is confirmed by James Madison's Notes on **the Constitutional Convention which show the fathers determined to “crush paper money” and make an “absolute prohibition”¹⁴¹ of it** [emphasis added] This is also proved by the **Federalist Papers¹⁴²** and the **“Notes for Speech Opposing Paper Money by James Madison, 1 Nov. 1786 Papers**

¹⁴¹ Notes of Debates in the Federal Convention of 1787 Reported by James Madison pages 541- 542 (et al) shows that on August 28, 1787, the fathers debated the role of coins and paper money for the States. **Roger Sherman** of Connecticut “*moved to insert after the words ‘coin money’ the words ‘nor emit bills of credit, nor make any thing but gold & silver coin a tender in payment of debts’ making these prohibitions absolute, instead of making the measures allowable (as in the XIII art.) with the consent of the Legislature of the U.S.*” [emphases added]. While deliberating on whether the Constitution should provide an “absolute prohibition of paper money”, Roger Sherman argued against all paper currency saying: “*This is a favorable crisis for crushing paper money,*” and sternly warned against allowing the Legislature to authorize bills of credit: “*If the consent of the Legislature could authorise emissions of it, the friends of paper money, would make every exertion to get into the Legislature in order to licence it.*” The fathers agreed and so made the supreme law of the land contain an “absolute prohibition of paper money” under the words “bills of credit”. They further **expressly required gold and silver coin alone be legal tender for the states and thereby anyone to pay debts by.**

¹⁴² **James Madison's Federalist Paper 44 shows that:** a) emitting bills of credit/paper currency was forbidden to the states (and if to them on the abiding grounds of moral principles and justice which Madison argues, then by good and necessary inference as well to the Congress); therefore b) paper currency being removed as a possibility and being expressly forbidden and “gold and silver Coin” alone being authorized, said **Paper 44** can only mean by “coin” and “value” what the common law had earlier required. Father Madison and the father's Christian worldview taught them that obedience to the rules of God brought America's happiness and prosperity and that we had to continue in His laws to continue to drink from these “true springs of public prosperity”. See for instance George Washington's Inauguration speech April 30, 1789 to this effect. Thus reading **Federalist 44** in its historical context and in the meaning of the terms then in use, the meaning is apparent and it is not agreeable to any other interpretation than a gold and silver Coin one alone: “**The right of coining money, which is here taken from the States, was left in their hands by the Confederation, as a concurrent right with that of Congress, under an exception in favor of the exclusive right of Congress to regulate the alloy and value.** In this instance, also, the new provision is an improvement on the old. Whilst **the alloy and value** depended on the general authority, a right of coinage in the particular States could have no other effect than to multiply expensive mints and **diversify the forms and weights of the circulating pieces.** The latter inconviency defeats one purpose for which the power was originally submitted to the federal head; and as far as the former might prevent an inconvenient remittance of gold and silver to the central mint for recoinage, the end can be as well attained by local mints established under the general authority. ¶ The extension of **the prohibition to bills of credit must give pleasure to every citizen, in proportion to his love of justice** and his knowledge of **the true springs of public prosperity.** The loss which America has sustained since the peace, from the pestilent effects of paper money on the necessary confidence between man and man, on the necessary confidence in the public councils, on the industry and **morals** of the people, and on the **character of republican government,** constitutes an enormous debt against the States chargeable with this unadvised measure, which must long remain unsatisfied; or rather an accumulation of **guilt,** which can be **expiated** no otherwise than by a voluntary **sacrifice on the**

9: 158—59 Agst. Paper money. Novr. 1786 Virg. Assy. Much more historical documentation proving that the Constitution requires and authorizes only “gold and silver Coin” is available on request from the author who wrote a paper that The Constitution Requires Gold and Silver Coin. Some proof from said paper that Congress was also prohibited from emitting paper money/bills of credit is in footnote¹⁴³. Thereby our founders and early Congress' guaranteed a currency only in “gold and silver Coin” as “Tender in payment of debts”. In this their supreme law they further required and thereby guaranteed in Art 1 Sec 8 that Congress would set the weights and measures of how much silver or gold in a coin, what each silver dollar or gold dollar would weigh, a half dollar of silver or gold, quarters, dimes, pennies. Congress was to determine or regulate the value for each coin. Obviously this did not mean Congress was authorized by the Constitution to declare worthless paper valuable (as many uninformed, illiterate or corrupt leaders claim today), but rather that it would regulate the value of the various Coins by requiring the degree of purity and weight of the various coins (whether the coin was of gold or silver, how much gold or silver was in each particular coin, the weight of the gold or silver, and the like). All of

altar of justice, of the power which has been the instrument of it. In addition to these persuasive considerations, it may be observed, that the same reasons which show the necessity of denying to the States the power of regulating coin, prove with equal force that they ought not to be at liberty to substitute a paper medium in the place of coin. Had every State a right to regulate the value of its coin, there might be as many different currencies as States, and thus the intercourse among them would be impeded; retrospective alterations in its value might be made, and thus the citizens of other States be injured, and animosities be kindled among the States themselves. The subjects of foreign powers might suffer from the same cause, and hence the Union be discredited and embroiled by the indiscretion of a single member. No one of these mischiefs is less incident to a power in the States to emit paper money, than to coin gold or silver. **The power to make any thing but gold and silver a tender in payment of debts, is withdrawn from the States, on the same principle with that of issuing a paper currency. Bills of attainder, ex-post-facto laws, and laws impairing the obligation of contracts, are contrary to the first principles of the social compact, and to every principle of sound legislation.** The two former are expressly prohibited by the declarations prefixed to some of the State constitutions, and all of them are prohibited by the spirit and scope of these fundamental charters. Our own experience has taught us, nevertheless, that additional fences against these dangers ought not to be omitted. Very properly, therefore, have the convention added **this constitutional bulwark in favor of personal security and private rights**; and I am much deceived if they have not, in so doing, as faithfully consulted the genuine sentiments as the undoubted interests of their constituents. The sober people of America are weary of the fluctuating policy which has directed the public councils. They have seen with regret and indignation that sudden changes and legislative interferences, in cases affecting personal rights, become jobs in the hands of enterprising and influential speculators, and snares to the more-industrious and less informed part of the community. They have seen, too, that one legislative interference is but the first link of a long chain of repetitions, every subsequent interference being naturally produced by the effects of the preceding. They very rightly infer, therefore, that some thorough reform is wanting, which will banish speculations on public measures, inspire a general prudence and industry, and give a regular course to the business of society. The prohibition with respect to titles of nobility is copied from the articles of Confederation and needs no comment....” [emphases added]

143. THAT the Constitution (1) strictly forbade BOTH STATES BUT AS WELL THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT from issuing paper currency/bills of credit is proved by many things such as Madison's said NOTES, where bills of credit and paper currency were treated as interchangeable terms and in which the fathers forever “shut and barred the door to paper currency”. As if the point above forbidding paper currency were not already clear enough from Madison's NOTES, it is reinforced by the fact that the Constitution gave no authority to Congress to issue paper currency. Because the 9th and 10th Amendments provide the father's hermeneutic for interpreting their Constitution and to limiting the federal government only to those powers conferred on it, and said Amendments state that all other powers and rights are retained by the people or states that were not directly enumerated, therefore, because there is no enumerating of a power to emit paper currency given to Congress, Congress has no such authority. **James Madison's FEDERALIST PAPER # 44 clearly shows that by “To coin Money, regulate the Value thereof, and of foreign Coin, and fix the Standard of Weights and Measures;”, the Constitution never authorized Congress** to do what so many claim it authorized Congress to: 1) declare in wild, arbitrary authority that whatever medium of exchange they desire for it is “money”, and 2) to set at whatever “value” they determine (or others like subcontractors for them) was desirable. The historical documentation absolutely proves otherwise. Says Madison in said Federalist Paper # 44: “The right of coining money, which is here taken from the States, was left in their hands by the Confederation, as a concurrent right with that of Congress, under an exception in favor of the exclusive right of Congress to regulate the alloy and value. (http://thomas.loc.gov/home/histdox/fed_44.html 3-1-2016) Clearly, “alloy” refers to degree of purity of a precious metal coin, while “value” refers to the weight of the precious metal. Remember, the money chosen was none other than “gold and silver Coin” as both Art 1 Sec 10 and the 1792 Coinage Act made clear and indisputable. The value of precious metal coins is determined relative to their weight and degree of purity of the gold or silver. All of this language was rooted in and arose from God's created order/His world, Scripture and history/the common law. So, rather than authorizing Congress to make whatever kind of money it wanted, out of whatever it wanted, and setting the value of those “currency” units at whatever “value” it wanted/decreed (this piece of green paper towel like paper with president's face and gold trim is worth a laborer's week's worth of work etc), the Constitution was here giving prescriptions for how this gold and silver coin currency was going to be organized logistically, how Congress was to oversee what it was to be made up (for varying purchases - larger, medium or smaller) of varying weights, sizes and or denominations of gold and silver coin. For if these differing weights, sizes and or denominations were left up to the various states, America could end up with many varying sizes, weights and values (cf. having in the same county/state/states French guineas, Mexican pesos, and American silver dollars to trade with, resulting in confusing, inconvenient, and less certainty and stability and a hindrance rather than help to trade. So Congress was here by the Constitution given authority to determine what the size and weights of the various precious metal based coin currency units would be for a uniform currency of specified, regulated coin denominations). Congress was authorized to regulate the value of said gold and silver coin: size, weight (which the value was determined by as argued by Witherspoon's An Essay on Money and Sherman's A Caveat Against Injustice) and worth compared to other said coins, etc. **But never did the father's Constitution give authority to Congress to chose whatever form of currency they wanted** (such as FRNs paper currency) nor to permit Congress to determine whatever they wanted as money's “value” (as “A Caveat Against Injustice” shows, such bills of credit are all really worthless). By precious metal coins of regulated/determined/specified weights and values, there would be an established and dependable uniform currency easily traded with among and between individuals, states and federal levels. **The FEDERALIST PAPERS clearly show that the fathers prohibited all paper money issue from both state and federal government**, for the express reason that such paper currency was considered a pestilence to people's rights, morally unjust and the destroyer of public prosperity. Dallas University's Politics Professor wrote: “Due in large part to these difficulties and the subsequent economic turmoil caused by manipulation of money by both state and national governments during the 1780s, there was a strong demand for an end to government-issued paper money. The remedy was to be a return to the gold and silver standard. The U.S. Constitution therefore specifies that the states may not “coin money; emit bills of credit; [or] make any thing but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts.”[50] **Emitting bills of credit was not on the list of powers given to Congress. “Fiat” paper money (bills of credit), issued by the U.S. government (and every other government in the world) since the 1930s, was precisely what the Framers of the Constitution were trying to prevent.** ¶ James Madison summarized the Founders' arguments against fiat money in Federalist 44, where he wrote that: ¶ “The extension of the prohibition to bills of credit must give pleasure to every citizen in proportion to his love of justice, and his knowledge of the true springs of public prosperity.... [S]ince the peace, [America has suffered] from the pestilent effects of paper money, on the necessary confidence between man and man; on the necessary confidence in the public councils; on the industry and morals of the people, and on the character of Republican Government.” ¶ Here, importantly, Madison explained that the problems of fiat money were both moral and economic. The argument was as much about justice, character, and morality as it was about economic efficiency and prosperity.” [emphases added] [Thomas G. West, Professor of Politics at the University of Dallas \[http://www.heritage.org/research/reports/2010/08/the-economic-principles-of-america-s-founders-property-rights-free-markets-and-sound-money#_ftnref51\]\(http://www.heritage.org/research/reports/2010/08/the-economic-principles-of-america-s-founders-property-rights-free-markets-and-sound-money#_ftnref51\) In further support of this point, Wikipedia](http://www.heritage.org/research/reports/2010/08/the-economic-principles-of-america-s-founders-property-rights-free-markets-and-sound-money#_ftnref51) accurately states: “Bill of credit is a phrase from Article One, Section 10, Clause One of the United States Constitution. It refers to a document similar to a banknote that is issued by a government and designed to circulate as money. Because the framers of the Constitution sought to limit the issuance of currency, it explicitly prohibits the states from issuing bills of credit. The restriction of emitting bills of credit was extended to Congress as well,

this was to the direct purpose of government: guard the people's God given rights (to private property, liberty, life, justice, and others).

Congress obeyed Art 1 Sec 8 in its 1792 Coinage Act. There Congress established and put into our supreme law the precise requirements of what our “national currency” must be. Said Act confirms what has been proved herein that: **1)** only “*gold and silver Coin*” alone was authorized to be our “coin”, “Money” and “national currency”; **2)** that our supreme law requires each particular gold coin to weigh so much in gold and each silver coin to weigh so much in silver; for instance one silver dollar must weight 371.25 grains of fine silver. Further, it is implied that Congress can only change the weight of any coin by another Act of Congress but such an Act must agree with and not be repugnant to the already established permanent principles of gold and silver Coin, no bills of credit et al in the supreme law and according to the intent of the founders; **3)** our supreme law as well requires what the particular measure or degree of gold and silver the various coins of our “national currency” are required to be; the degree of purity of silver or gold of the coins was not left to arbitrary fluctuation; further, it is implied that Congress can only change the measure or degree of gold or silver of any coin by another Act of Congress but such an Act must agree with and not be repugnant to the already established permanent principles of gold and silver Coin, no bills of credit et al and the will of the founders and ratifying states; **4)** because Congress alone was empowered to “*Coin money*”, the 1792 Coinage Act also required words and impressions on the coins so that it anyone could recognize the coin has having been minted by and guaranteed by government to be a just coin. One requirement of said Act was that every Coin have the word “*LIBERTY*” on it. Not just for the sake of putting a word Americans like on their coin, but as the quotes below reflect, because their just currency protected liberty while unjust currency brings slavery. All of this thereby became a guarantee of our rights, being protected by said lawful “coin”/ “national currency”.

The founders view of coin reflects then their biblical worldview. As their supreme law shows, they held that our Creator is good, He endowed people with rights, that His revealed laws (in the Bible) and nature is the authority by which men and nations are to govern themselves, that government's role is to guard rights et al. As their supreme law proves, the founder's currency laws were all about giving us a “**rights-protecting-Coin**”. Any other currency was viewed as sure to violate the people's rights. Unjust currency would violate the right:

- to **private property** because you have to give your work in exchange for effectively nothing.
- to **life** taken because your hours, days, weeks, months, years, decades are taken effectively for nothing.
- to **liberty** because given these other infractions obviously you are the effective involuntary slave of others. The fathers realized that people are made involuntary slaves via unjust currency.
- to justice, due process and righteous government (that is, government that protects rights and the good and punishes the bad as God requires); Isaiah and others showed unjust currency violates all these rights.

The author wrote a paper historically documenting that gold and silver is what the Constitution Requires, that our founders deliberately wrote Art. 1, Secs. 8 & 10 to guarantee (which implies a contract) government would guard our cluster of our rights by authorizing and guaranteeing in their supreme law only a just currency: “Coin”. **Here are just A FEW EYEBROW RAISING QUOTES FROM THAT PAPER:**

Founder and America's 1st economist Pelatiah Webster wrote: “*Paper money polluted the equity of our laws, turned them into engines of oppression, corrupted the justice of our public administration, destroyed the fortunes of thousands who had confidence in it, enervated the trade, husbandry, and manufactures of our country, and went far to destroy the morality of our country.*”¹⁴⁴

Chief architect of the Constitution James Madison who on June 19, 1787 declared: “*The rights of*

because the power to “emit bills and borrow money on credit” during the previous Articles of Confederation was struck out and revised in the Constitution to only “borrow money on the credit (Article I, section 8). - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bill_of_credit#cite_note-1 [emphases added] For more confirmation request the said paper and see Wikipedia's statement that the Constitution prohibits Congress from issuing paper currency is corroborated in Jonathan Elliot's remarks as given in and during Debates on the Adoption of the Federal Constitution, Vol. 1, p.369 (<http://oll.libertyfund.org/titles/1905>) and Attorney Becraft's corroborating quote proving how even opposition during the ratification period proved this point: “The proposed Constitution was thereafter submitted to the states for ratification. In Maryland, a delegate to the Convention...named Luther Martin who was probably one of...few...to oppose prohibitions upon paper currency, summarized the work of the Convention: ¶ “By our original articles of confederation, the Congress have a power to borrow money and emit bills of credit, on the credit of the United States; agreeably to which, was the report on this system as made by the committee of detail. When we came to this part of the report, a motion was made to strike out the words ‘to emit bills of credit.’ Against the motion we urged, that it would be improper to deprive the Congress of that power. But, Sir, a majority of the convention, being wise beyond every event, and being willing to risk any political evil, rather than admit the idea of a paper emission, in any possible event, refused to trust this authority to a government, to which they were lavishing the most unlimited powers of taxation, and they erased that clause from the system. ¶ “By the tenth section every State is prohibited from emitting bills of credit. As it was reported by the committee of detail, the States were only prohibited from emitting them without the consent of Congress; but the convention was so smitten with the paper money dread, that they insisted the prohibition should be absolute. It was my opinion, Sir, that the States ought not to be totally deprived of the right to emit bills of credit, and that, as we had not given an authority to the general government for that purpose, it was the more necessary to retain it in the States. I therefore thought it my duty to vote against this part of the system.” ¶ Thus, it is clear from both the proponents of the constitutional ban upon paper money and one of its most ardent foes that the clear design of the Constitution in reference to monetary powers was an absolute prohibition upon any paper money.” [emphases added] -From <http://home.hiwaay.net/~becraft/MONEYbrief.html>

144 Davis R. Dewey The Financial History of the United States, John Wilson & Son, Cambridge, Mass. 12th ed. 1934, page 36 as cited in http://www.alternativepowervideo.com/articles/paper_money_update.pdf on 2-25-2016.

individuals are infringed by...issuing paper money.¹⁴⁵ Again: *“Paper money is unjust ; It is unconstitutional, for it affects the rights of property as much as taking away equal value in land. It is pernicious, destroying the confidence between individuals; discouraging commerce; enriching sharpers; vitiating morals; reversing the end of government;”*¹⁴⁶ *“affects property without trial by Jury”*¹⁴⁷ [that is, law requires protection of property by due process & trial by jury; paper takes property without these] Further, in Federalist [Paper] # 44: *“The prohibition to bills of credit [another term for paper money] must give pleasure to every citizen, in proportion to his love of justice and his knowledge of the true springs of public prosperity.”*

President Andrew Jackson: *“...It was the purpose of the [Constitutional] convention to establish a currency consisting of the precious metals [gold and silver coin]. These were adopted by a permanent rule excluding the use of a perishable medium of exchange [such as tobacco]... , or the... more pernicious...paper currency.”* *“The Constitution... intended to secure to the people a circulating medium of gold and silver.... Yet ...[the people’s] interests [in context their rights] can not be effectually protected unless silver and gold... circulat[e].”*

Roger Sherman, the AUTHOR of the Constitution’s money requirements in his A Caveat Against Injustice wrote: *“Gold or Silver Coins” [are] “of intrinsic Value”, and [can be] “abundantly sufficient for a Medium of Trade [that is, currency, so] “we might be as independent, flourishing and happy”; [but considering the many “Evils” of paper currency, no] “reasonable Man [can] think that such [paper currency aka] Bills of Credit...ought to be a legal Tender in Payment of Money... for Debts”*¹⁴⁸ *“Money ought to be something of certain value....if what is used as a medium of exchange is fluctuating in its value, it is no better than unjust weights and measures, both which are condemned by the laws of God and man; and therefore, the longest and most universal custom could never make the use of such a medium either lawful or reasonable.....so long as we part with our... commodities for such...[paper currency]... we shall spend greater part of our labor and substance for that which will not profit us;.....but rather [are] a Cheat, Vexation and Snare to us,....”*¹⁴⁹

Daniel Webster, who knew the fathers well, to the Senate: *“A sound currency is an ...indispensable security for the fruits of industry and honest enterprise.....Of all the contrivances for cheating the laboring classes of mankind, none has been more effectual than that which deludes them with paper money. This is the most effectual of inventions to fertilize the rich man’s field by the sweat of the poor man’s brow. Ordinary tyranny, oppression, excessive, taxation, these bear lightly on the happiness of the mass of the community, compared with a fraudulent currency, and the robberies committed by depreciated paper. ...We all know... the establishment of a sound and uniform currency was one of the great ends contemplated in the adoption of the...Constitution....we should hardly find a more powerful [motive for it]... than this. The object... is sufficiently prominent on the... Constitution itself. Congress can alone coin money;...no State [NOTICE THIS!:] (nor even Congress itself) can make any thing a tender but gold and silver, in the payment of debts;”*-

Thomas Jefferson: *“Everyone through whose hands a [Continental Congress/] bill passed, lost on that bill what it lost in value during the time it was in his hands. This was a real tax on him;.... a mode of taxation the most repressive of all”*.

Alexander Hamilton¹⁵⁰: *“To emit an unfunded paper... ought not...ever...to be employed; being, in its nature, ...the engine of...fraud;... equally pernicious to the integrity of government and...the morals of the people.”*

145 Cited in Jonathan Elliot’s Debates on the Adoption of the Federal Constitution, Vol. 1, p.424-5; Great Debates in American History: Colonial Rights: From the Debates in the British Parliament on the Colonial Stamp Act (1764-1765) to the Debates in Congress at the Close of the Taft Administration (1912-1913); Ed. by Marion Mills Miller (Princeton) Vol 1.; and “Misc Essays and Historical Notes” on the topics of “Chincanery - Value - Money - Worth - Tupper Saussy - Roger Sherman” from “FourWinds10.com - Delivering Truth Around the World” from http://www.fourwinds10.net/siterun_data/history/american/news.php?q=1423183726 on 9-22-2016 and many others.

146 Writings of Madison, I., Pages 255-256 as cited in http://www.alternativepowervideo.com/articles/paper_money_update.pdf on 2-25-2016 and analogous to a Scripture quote conflation (e.g. John 7: 37), confirmed at http://press-pubs.uchicago.edu/founders/print_documents/a1_10_1s2.html 2-25-2016. 147 http://press-pubs.uchicago.edu/founders/print_documents/a1_10_1s2.html 2-25-2016

148 From Roger Sherman’s A Caveat Against Injustice or, An Inquiry into the Evils of a Fluctuating Medium of Exchange’s 21-24, 52 at <http://www.constitution.org/cmt/rsherman/caveatagainst.htm> 2-24-2016

149 Roger Sherman: A Caveat against Injustice, Spencer Judd Publishers, Sewanee, Tennessee, 1980, Extracts from Pages 5, 6, 8, 13, 14” as cited in http://www.alternativepowervideo.com/articles/paper_money_update.pdf on 2-25-2016.

150 June 1783 in his writing “in resolutions for a new Constitution of the United States” per and as cited in http://www.alternativepowervideo.com/articles/paper_money_update.pdf on 2-25-2016.

Supreme Court Justice Joseph Story author of the Commentaries on the Constitution: “*All... [the Constitution's money] prohibitions are,... entirely homogeneous, and are essential to the establishment of a uniform standard of value...[T]he prohibition [v. paper money and forbidding any but gold and silver] applies to all future laws on the subject of tender;...no...contracts may be discharged by any thing, but gold and silver coin.*”

Another quote to add in: “Give me liberty or give me death” Patrick Henry also declared his opposition to “paper money”¹⁵¹

MUCH MORE historical documentation is available on request destroying all arguments that the Constitution left the door open for Congress to use paper rather than only “gold and silver Coin”. **The Constitution's** primary architect James Madison's authoritative Notes on the Convention prove the fathers placed an “**absolute prohibition**” against paper money (what they also called bills of credit) in that supreme law and further forever “**shut and barred the door**” against all purported “**emergencies**” that **any** would try to use in the future to attempt to justify even a temporary use of paper money. Madison's Notes and the Federalist Papers are authoritative for interpreting the meaning and requirements of America's supreme law. Therefore there is absolutely no question whatsoever (for any who are honest) that paper money is unconstitutional.

THUS THE FOUNDERS ABSOLUTELY FORBADE PAPER CURRENCY! They wrote that anything but gold and silver Coin as a Tender in Payment of debts invariably, subtly and cruelly plunders and enslaves. **The founder's knew** paper has no intrinsic value, costs bankers nothing, but costs people forced to use it effectively everything- their properties, labors, hours, years (thus lives) and their liberties. **Implicit in their words was their concern to prevent our being plundered and involuntarily enslaved by paper.**

BUT DIDN'T THE CONSTITUTION LEAVE CONGRESS A LOOP HOLE TO USE PAPER MONEY IF IT CHOSE TO? I have heard learned men argue that the Constitution permits Congress to emit paper money. After the quotes above, it is already clear they did not possibly leave the door open. James Madison's Notes on the Convention directly show that they wrote the Constitution to “shut and bar the door” to paper money, to make not a partial (states only prohibited) but an “absolute prohibition” against all future use of paper money in America! Again, think. People are looking for loopholes, ways to justify the sin and crime, ways to twist the spirit and meaning of words, even though God's law, common law, and our founder's words and supreme laws clearly require, authorize and guarantee “gold and silver Coin” to the American people as our “national currency” in order for government to do what its called to: protect rights.

We can further answer this argument that their Constitution intended to prohibit the states from emitting paper currency but left the door open for Congress to. Surely the framers would **roll their eyes** at the argument that though the Constitution forbids any state from using any money other than precious metal, because Art 1 Sec 10 did not explicitly mention that Congress was also forbidden from doing so means Congress may do so. **They would likely remind us: FIRST God's law is the final authority and it clearly forbids such currency so that alone would trump every other consideration; that they held to such a biblical worldview is clear and indisputable (see proof footnote¹⁵²); SECOND** the common law out of which their supreme law arose forbids it; **THIRD** their Declaration of Independence says all government (Congress too then!) is to **guard** our rights, liberties and justice for all. How can it guard our rights if our founders kept the door open a crack to violate them? **They would surely advocate that any government not “securing” “rights to life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness” is not worthy of the name!** Evidence exists to prove our founders warned banker's writing on worthless paper, coercing others to receive it by force of legal tender laws and in exchange have millions (now hundreds of millions) work for them as their involuntary slaves is **WRONG**. The founders did not judge by financial or political interest but God's word here. Their words prove they would declare a 30 YEAR so called “loan” of paper currency that have the banker bring nothing but his lies to the table and that have the signer work for the banker for 30 years of his life to “repay” the banker's “loan” to be nothing else than subtle, crafty, involuntary slavery. **FOURTH** they would surely remind us that the Constitution is a limiting document, giving only those powers and rights to the federal government expressly set forth in the Constitution with all other powers and rights being retained by the states and the people as their Ninth and Tenth Amendments make so

151 <http://www.rogershermansociety.org/rushdoony.htm> God, the Devil, and Legal Tender by Rev. Rousas John Rushdoony 8-8-2017

152 The author prepared a paper (available on request) that provides documentation showing our founders held to an evangelical, biblical worldview. This worldview taught God revealed His will for mankind in two books: general revelation (nature and providence) and special revelation (the Bible). Proof of this is abundant and manifests itself in their Declaration of Independence which (as proved herein) by its very words points the world to the authority of God's revelation in nature and Scripture as our grounds for declaring independence from a tyrannical government. Overwhelming historical data proves the founders repeatedly cited these two books to determine what was right in the making and enforcing of laws. Their writings on currency cited herein prove they resorted to these two to determine their supreme law for currency. Among others herein, I add founder Noah Webster's rationale as proved by his 1828 **American Dictionary of the English Language** where, under “MONEY”, he lists his observations based on God's revelation in nature for why gold and silver are to be used as money: “*Gold and silver, containing great value in a small compass, and... therefore of easy conveyance, and being ... durable and little liable to diminution by use, are the most convenient metals for coin or money, which is the representative of commodities of all kinds of lands, and over every thing that is capable of being transferred in commerce.*” Similar arguments were made by Rev. Witherspoon's Essay on Money.

clear. **FIFTH**, they would remind us that Congress alone by the Constitution was given power to “coin money”; courts and executive branches were given no power over money; courts can only interpret the laws; executives can only enforce them. **SIXTH**, they would remind us that they did forbid anything but “gold and silver Coin” for our “national currency” and would surely point in support of this to things like: **a)** their Constitution Art 1 Secs 8 and 10; **b)** the history behind our Constitution (see herein and footnote¹⁵³); **c)** their own words as historically documented both before, during and after their Constitutional Convention about why they required gold and silver Coin and why they rejected paper money; **d)** Supreme Court decisions that agreed with these assertions; **e)** the First Congress’ 1792 Coinage Act that created a “national currency” of gold and silver currency. So all their laws forbid anything “*but gold and silver Coin [as] a Tender in Payment of Debts*” as our “national currency”. Thus as these two foundational supreme laws show, enacted to define and buttress one another, both the spirit/reason and letter of Art 1, Sec 10 and said Act (the result of Art 1 Sect 8) are violated by paper, electronic/digital or any other money than the money particularly required by the words “gold and silver Coin” and the words further defining what said “gold and silver Coin” is required to be like in said Act. **SEVENTH to those arguing** “but the Constitution only says “No **state**” shall make and use anything but gold and silver coin, remember: the united States of America is made up of states as members of a family make up a family. If then we make a rule that no member of the family may do something because it violates God’s law, common law and injures people’s rights, can anyone say: well, the rule doesn’t say that the family itself may not do that same something? If the states are forbidden to use other than our “national currency” as “gold and silver Coin” for Tender, the nation/family is forbidden thereby. **EIGHTH**, they would likely ask those still arguing that they only prohibited the states from plundering and making slaves of the people by paper but not Congress to **stop and listen to their own argument!** Does that fit the data? The founders (who severely condemned paper money), who at the Convention voted to close and bar the door to it, who authorized nothing but “gold and silver Coin” as Tender, who commissioned Congress in Art 1 Sec 8 to determine the value/weights and purity degrees of our “gold and silver Coin” (which Congress did by its 1792 Coinage Act, authorizing as our “national currency” gold, silver and copper coin in specified weights and purity degree ALONE), the founders authorized Congress to plunder and enslave Americans by paper currency. Who in their right mind can believe this? **NINTH**, their 1792 Coinage Act’s mandatory “suffer death” penalty underscores something. Why require “death”? Surely if lives were at stake, if Congress could emit paper money, they would have made this clear! But as proved herein and by other documentation (such as M. Foulner’s book on the Westminster divines, et al) the founder’s worldview held to applying the penalties God revealed in Scripture for violating His laws. Not only their biblical literacy, general knowledge of or subscription to the Westminster Confession of Faith (by American Presbyterians, Baptists and others) show our early leaders were ready to learn from and enact the penalties God required for various capital crimes, but their own 1792 Coinage Act’s 19th Section proves they did so, requiring any in government who undermined rights-protecting-Coin to “suffer death”. If Congress’ emitting paper money is no big deal, why this? Because, as God’s, common and their own words and founding supreme laws say, any but God’s just money protects rights while all unjust currency put out by moneychangers and government as in Israel and early America’s “Continental” is inherently unjust, violates all said laws and invariably plunders, defrauds, treats unjustly and enslaves. Our leaders showed they were not a-historical by despising centuries of former Christian interpretation and application of these death penalties for breaking currency laws, but rather showed just how committed they were to prevent, stomp out and destroy anything but just currency.

THEREFORE, as a child can add 1 plus 1 together and arrive at its conclusion, we may, considering historical documentation proving their views that 1) they determined from God’s word that currencies like paper are “*unjust*”, an “*iniquity*”, a “*fraud*”, against the “*laws of God and man*” and result in the subtle plunder and involuntary enslavement of people, and 2) as Bible readers, they **knew** God required those guilty of making others involuntary slaves suffer death (**Exodus 21:16, Deuteronomy 24:7 and I Timothy 1:9-11, 15** where slave traders are put in the categorized along with murderers). It is not hard to add these two facts together to reach the conclusion that their 1792 Coinage Act’s requiring **parties guilty of undermining their just currency “suffer death”**. The spirit of said law is clear from their words and prove they found authority – both moral (from the Bible) and historical/legal precedence (from common law) to require said penalty. Both sources considered, we may fairly say their condemnation of paper currency for its evil effects was so strong it required a mandatory death penalty and that they believed their authority for this arose finally from the Creator. Therefore all things considered, said God’s law forbade Congress from violating its own laws by emitting something other than the “national currency” of specified said “Coin”. **Neither the Constitution’s money stipulations nor the**

153 For instance, when the Constitution was being framed, the nation suffering due to the use of the paper currency of the Continental Congress. This currency unit had inflated or in the words of Amos 8: 6 “enlarged”. Naturally then, while the words of Article I, Section 10 were being debated, Puritan and Christian Roger Sherman, as a delegate to the Constitutional Convention, declared that it was “a favorable crisis for crushing paper money.” As proved herein, The Sherman Institute says Sherman’s Caveat was “renowned” in that day. Madison’s Notes on the Constitutional Convention prove the context of the Constitution’s money clauses was this: Americans hated paper currency for its fraud. It was the perfect time to “crush” paper money. This they did by not only forbidding “Bills of Credit” but also by alone authorizing in their Constitution gold and silver Coin as “Tender in payment of debts”. Sherman’s Caveat expressly declared that any tender like paper money was unjust. The very language being reiterated concerning tender in the Constitution, coming from the very mouth of the one who authored said Caveat, then clearly shows in historical context that Art 1 Sec 10 clearly was written to uphold the just requirements of God’s law in our supreme law concerning money.

1792 Coinage Act have ever been lawfully amended. Therefore these our are supreme laws and bind us all yet today, the death penalty too.

SIMILARITIES BETWEEN SHERMAN'S CAVEAT AND OUR SUPREME LAW:

Sherman's said publication and Witherspoon's preaching both declared that God's blessing is on those who trust and obey Him. After suffering "ruin" via paper money, other founders too realized **God enforces His law**. Washington, an outspoken critic of paper money¹⁵⁴, articulated this view that God blesses or punishes nations for obeying or not His laws during his Farewell Address, reminding us all that America must follow God's laws or Heaven's smiles cannot rest on us.

It is important to realize Sherman was an American Puritan and recognized as such by other founders like Ben Franklin (who called him the "old Puritan"). The Pilgrims and Puritans came to America for freedom of religion which their Geneva Bible's taught was far more than mere freedom to worship God in church but rather meant freedom to obey all His commands in all of life. They regarded God's word as His perfect standard for how to glorify God and experience happiness both as individuals and society. As their heavily footnoted Geneva Bible proves, they regarded God's word – Old and New Testaments – as entirely and forever relevant for men and nations and applied it equally to matters of currency as to any other. This is confirmed by the commentary of the popular **English Puritan Matthew Henry**¹⁵⁵ who preceded Sherman. His comments on **Ezekiel 45** (read them in footnote¹⁵⁶) express the same application of the worldview the founders operated by: **that God's word is that by which rulers must govern themselves and nations.**¹⁵⁷

Realizing this worldview governed Sherman and the founders¹⁵⁸ helps us appreciate why the words and concepts from God's word for a just currency are readily apparent in **Sherman's Caveat and later in our Constitution**. Even he Bible's words related to it ("justice"/"just", "gold", "silver", "weights", et al) and the Bible's required features for a just currency are used in said Caveat and later re-appear in our supreme laws. **Here are some for instances proving that assertion:**

A) The founders by reading their Bibles knew **God's law required just weights and measures (cf. Leviticus 19 et al) and forbade all forms of theft, deceit and fraud**¹⁵⁹. In terms of Israel's weights and measures, this translated and required just dry and liquid measures (ephah and hin; cf our bushel and gallon) and

154 Sound Currency, Volumes 4-5, page 163 google books 6-29-2017

155 Matthew Henry (1662-1714) had as his most powerful work "*The Exposition of the Old and New Testaments*". "*The ministry of George Whitefield (1714-1770), who was born the year Henry died, was deeply impacted by his commentary. He read it throughout his ministry. A recent study by an American scholar, David Crump, has shown that Henry's 'in depth, practical, Calvinistic and biblical exposition' formed the backdrop for many of Whitefield's sermons.*" "***The commentary is quintessentially Puritan. It focused on biblical spirituality and was alert to the need to glorify God in the whole of life. It was also chock-full of the terse and piquant aphorisms that the Puritans delighted to use to penetrate the hearts of their hearers and readers. Here are a few examples: ¶ 'God's grace can save souls without preaching, but our preaching cannot save them without God's grace, and that grace must be sought by prayer' (on Ezekiel 37:1-14). ¶ 'Ministers may be serving Christ, and promoting the great ends of their ministry, by writing good letters, as well as by preaching good sermons' (on Acts 18:7-11).***" "*Whitefield's friend, the hymn-writer Charles Wesley (1707-1788), was so moved by Henry's comments on Leviticus 8:35 that he based one of his most famous hymns on them. Henry had written: 'we have every one of us a charge to keep, an eternal God to glorify, an immortal soul to provide for, needful duty to be done, our generation to serve; and it must be our daily duty to keep this charge, for it is the charge of the Lord our Master, who will shortly call us to an account about it.'*" <http://www.eacc.org/faithhall/fame/matthewhenry.htm> 7-26-2017 This last statement well summarizes what compels the author!

156 Because of their fraudulent currency Ezekiel declared: "***Thus says the Lord GOD: 'Enough, O princes of Israel! Remove violence and plundering, execute justice and righteousness, and stop DISPOSSESSING MY PEOPLE,' says the Lord GOD. You shall have just balances, a just ephah, and a just bath. The shekel shall be twenty gerahs***". Famous Puritan commentator **Matthew Henry** wrote on these verses: "We have here some general rules of justice laid down both for prince and people...[G]odliness without honesty is but a form of godliness, will neither please God nor avail to the benefit of any people. **Be it therefore enacted.... 1. That princes do not oppress their subjects, but duly and faithfully administer justice among them** (v. 9): "Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel! that you have been oppressive to the people and have enriched yourselves by spoil and violence, that you have so long fleeced the flock instead of feeding them, and henceforward do so no more." Note, **Even princes and great men that have long done amiss must at length think it...high time accustomed to oppress, and therefore may persist in it, for the custom will bear them out, they should say that they have been long accustomed to it and therefore, as here, Let the time pass suffice, and let them now remove violence and spoil; let them drop wrongful demands, cancel wrongful usages, and turn out those from employments under them that do violence. Let them take away their exactions, ease their subjects of those taxes which they find lie heavily upon them, and let them execute judgment and justice according to the law, as the duty of their place requires.... 2. That one neighbour do not cheat another in commerce** (v. 10): You shall have just balances, in which to weigh both money and goods.... **The shekel is here settled (v. 13); it is twenty jerahs...in our money 2s. 4 1/4d. and almost the eighth part of a farthing, as the aforesaid learned man exactly computes it. By the shekels the maneh, or pound, was reckoned, which, when it was set for a mere weight (says bishop Cumberland), without respect to coinage, contained just 100 shekels, as appears by comparing 1 Ki. 10:17, where it is said three manehs, or pounds, of gold, went to one shield, with the parallel place, 2 Chr. 9:16, where it is said 300 shekels of gold went to one shield.... Note, It concerns God's Israel to be very honest and just in all their dealings, very punctual and exact in rendering to all their due, and very cautious to do wrong to none, because otherwise they spoil the acceptableness of their profession with God and the reputation of it before men.** [emphasis added]

157 For texts to support this principle, they, like the author as one of their sons, would cite Psalms 2, 19, 72, 138: 5-6; Isaiah 2; 9: 6-7; 42; 49; 59; Matthew 5: 17ff; 28: 16ff; 2 Timothy 3: 16-17 et al.

158 Historical documentation proves America's founders had a Protestant worldview that determined not only right and wrong but the proper way to live, govern, et al from the Bible and God's general revelation in nature. From these they determined OUR CURRENCY LAWS. That is an historical, clearly, indisputably FACT as proved by the writings of Rev. John Knox Witherspoon's An Essay on Money, Constitution author James Madison's Notes of Debates in the Federal Convention of 1787, his Notes for Speech Opposing Paper Money, Supreme Court Justice Joseph Story's Commentaries on the Constitution, Roger Sherman's A Caveat Against Injustice, and others. ALL PROVE THE FOUNDERS GENERALLY HELD A BIBLICAL WORLDVIEW from which their laws for currency were derived. Our founders were NOT biblically illiterate as MOST in our government are today.

159 In texts like: "***You shall not steal, nor deal falsely, nor lie to one another. You shall not defraud your neighbor, nor rob him... You shall not curse the deaf, nor put a stumbling block before the blind, but you shall fear your God: You shall not do injustice in judgment. You shall not be partial to the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty. But in righteousness you shall judge your neighbor.... You shall not hate your brother in your heart. You shall surely rebuke your neighbor, and not bear sins because of hm. You shall not take vengeance, nor bear any grudge against the children of your people, but you shall love your neighbor as yourself: I am the LORD.... You shall do no injustice in judgment, in measurement of length, weight, or volume. You shall have just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin: I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt.***" (Leviticus 19: 9-18, 35-26; Proverbs 11: 1; et al).

just currency units (shekel, mina et al). The founders knew from Scripture and Reformed Confessions that the **general equity**¹⁶⁰ of God's law was to be sought and applied in their own laws. Witherspoon's *Essay on Money* and Sherman's Caveat for instance give evidence of recognizing the feature of precious metals as necessary for just currency. The founders also recognized the feature of having currency units in recognized, specified-in-law weights. While God's law required "*twenty gerahs*" per shekel in Israel, they applied the principle of precious metal to America's familiar weight/currency unit, namely, the dollar. To prevent the "*Injustice*" their words warned against, they also recognized that – as God had revealed in Scripture– just currency also had to be set and maintained as to its degree of purity and thus the coin's relative value. For as Sherman's Caveat sections/§s 1, 20, 34 and 48 et al **and his presuppositions and/or allusions to God's law** prove, it was God's law he and the founders looked to as the standard of justice also for money. Thus his Caveat declares that **any other currency than precious metal currency is a currency of "Injustice", an "iniquity" and a "snare" against the "laws of God and man"**.

The founder's worldview is held by the author, so the same rationale they garnered from God's unchanging Word and nature the author can cite today as they would have. Non-precious metal currency was unjust for reasons like: 1) it had no Creator God given and thus intrinsic value; God declares precious metal is to be used as money; so to reject this and do other than God's word teaches is to reject God and His word; 2) unjust currency is easily created without effective cost to the creator/owner (unlike precious metals), yet is to be obtained by those forced to use it by their surrendering/exchanging their precious metals (as in 1933) and or their labors, time, and private properties which makes for a very unjust exchange and slavery; 3) unjust currencies such as paper fluctuate in value, thereby causing suffering of the loss of value in property to those forced to hold and use it. All such criticisms naturally arise from said worldview and its sources. Said worldview declares "self evident truths" like those in the Declaration of Independence: God created all men equal, they were endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that government is to guard those rights, that taking (stealing) the private property of another is wrong for breaking nature's and God's laws, that any form of taking by government requires it to compensate the person for their private property, etc.

For such reasons, Sherman warned that currency of no intrinsic value robs people of their estates. His words and arguments even from his opening section speaks from said worldview and so laments the "*Embarrassment and Injustice, in the Trade and Commerce of the Colony, and many People and especially Widows and Orphans [who] have been great Sufferers*" all caused by fraudulent currency. Scripture similarly laments these same realities as a result of unjust currency. The author believes there are strong grounds to say Sherman as a well trained Christian theologian would surely have pointed to texts related to fraudulent currency such as **Jeremiah 5:28**: '*the right of the needy they do not defend*', or **Amos 2:6 and 8:6** showing that by means of unjust currency people were being bought and sold as effective chattel, involuntary slaves, or **Malachi 3:3-4** that predicted Messiah (as Jesus did later) would come to the Temple to cleanse it "*like a purifier of silver*", purging it "*like gold and silver*" of its dross – namely, those whom Jesus called "*thieves*" and whom the gospels further identified as "*moneychangers*", parties Malachi predicted would "*exploit wage earners and widows and the fatherless*", or **Isaiah 1** where God indicts Israel's moneychanger "*thieves*" and their government "*companions*" for their being "*rebellious*" to His law and thus becoming a very corrupt government: "*everyone loves bribes, and follows after rewards. They do not defend the fatherless [orphans], nor does the cause of the widow come before them.*" God reveals that such governments, though called to be like protective fathers, were instead shamefully betraying their trust and instead of "defend"ing people's "right"s, were themselves trampling them for their own perverse self interests, resulting in enormous suffering of everyone in the plundering of their goods, especially widows and orphans. Another Scripture Sherman and the founders would likely have turned to in their Bibles concerning these sufferings is **Ezekiel (45:9, 10,12)**: "*Thus says the Lord GOD: 'Enough, O princes of Israel! Remove violence and plundering, execute justice and righteousness, and stop DISPOSSESSING MY PEOPLE,'... You shall have just balances, a just ephah, and a just bath. The shekel shall be twenty gerahs...'*". As Matthew Henry's comments show, all of us should be able to recognize from such Scriptures (as the founders did) that whenever government alters or allow others to alter what God required and defined as a just currency, whether the altering be of the currency's content (metal v paper), or its weight, or its degree of purity, it necessarily plunders people and brings them into involuntary slavery in violation of their rights. The **general equity** of this is not hard for either founders or ourselves to understand and translate into righteous law. Our early leaders required our currency unit weigh 371.25 grains of fine silver per silver "dollar". Both they and we can recognize that as God severely rebuked Israel's government for altering their shekel from

¹⁶⁰ **OBSERVANCE OF THE PRINCIPLE OF GENERAL EQUITY OF GOD'S LAW:** Evangelical Christian founders like Witherspoon and Sherman knew God's law must be observed. Further, that unless and until God Himself in the Scriptures later declared a law fulfilled, abrogated or otherwise modified (like the Sabbath change from Saturday to Sunday), the law, being from God, was binding and no man or group of men dare declare it set aside. As subscribers to the *Westminster Confession of Faith*, these men knew they were to seek and try to apply the **general equity of God's law to their own day and world**. The term "general equity" was used in the **Westminster Confession 19:4** ("*To them also, as a body politic, he gave sundry judicial laws, which expired together with the State of that people; not obliging any other now, further than the general equity thereof may require.*" with supporting footnotes: "Exod. 21:1-23:19; Gen. 49:10 with I Peter 2:13-14; I Cor. 9:8-10." [emphasis added; internal remark: GeneralEquityIn...]) and the concept one many Americans then were aware of. Founder Witherspoon, being required to subscribe to said Confession as a Presbyterian minister knew it, as did Sherman, the two corresponding on topics said Confession addresses. Further, both had great influence on the other founders, Witherspoon in particular teaching Madison and a great many of other fathers who likely heard and used this "general equity" principle.

“*twenty gerahs*” weight in fine silver to something less (to plunder people), so He severely rebukes American government/s changing/allowing the change of our “dollar” from 371.25 grains of fine silver to a “paper dollar” of “no silver” at all, one intrinsically worthless in violation of God’s and America’s supreme law and American’s rights.

B) Sherman’s Caveat’s §’s 8 and 24 argue the condemnation of all bills of credit/paper money as a “*legal Tender in Payment of Money...for Debts*”, for he said all such currency was an “*Injustice*”. As well, Sherman presupposes and argues in §’s 58-52 that “*Gold and Silver*” coin would be something that God would approve and that America’s having such, by God’s blessings, she would make for an independent, flourishing, and happy America. These same concepts reappear later in the Constitution whose preamble declared it and American government’s purpose was to “*establish justice*”, and, which at Art 1 Sec 10 - to bring this justice to the matter of currency - guaranteed: “*No State shall...make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a Tender in Payment of Debts*”.

C) Sherman’s concerns in his Caveat’s and its arguments against “*Bills of Credit*”/paper money due to its depreciating values, effect and subtle form of theft in §’s 1, 2, 3, 4, 7, 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 19, 49 we can easily recognize resulted in Constitution Art. 1 Sec 10’s requiring “*gold and silver Coin*”, Art 1 Sec 8’s: “*No State shall...emit Bills of Credit*” as well its language in Art 1 Sec 8 that Congress shall have power to “*coin Money*” (note the emphasis: “*coin*”, which cannot be done with paper that is printed). The federal Constitution was a limiting, restricting document- empowering the federal government only to those powers granted it, all others being reserved for the people or states as stated by the 9th and 10th Amendments. So, Congress was restricted to “*coin Money*” which infers money made out of metal (what kind? “*gold and silver Coin*” according to Art 1 Sec 10) and therefore, since the Constitution only empowered Congress to “*coin Money*” thereby implicitly forbade it from emitting paper bills of credit. Bills of credit/paper money is thus implicitly and expressly forbidden (Art 1 Sec 8). It should be clear enough from Art 1 Sec 10 that Congress was restricted to “*coin Money*” that was “*gold and silver Coin*” alone, for Art 1 Sec 10 required that nothing else was to be “*Tender in Payment of debts*”. Therefore Congress was empowered to “*regulate the Value of*” “*coin[ed] Money*” (not regulate according to their whims the value of some elastic currency of paper or electronic digits) “*and [to] fix the Standard of Weights and Measures*” of said metal Coin (which necessarily has weight). Congress obeyed these Constitutional requirements in Art 1 Sec 8 by its 1792 Coinage Act whose words which it said gave us our “*national currency*” and which specifically requires our coined Money be of gold, silver and copper, in the particular weights and in the particular degree of purity for each coin (gold or silver, whole dollars, half, et al) as therein stated. **All of this is presupposed in our supreme law so that a “dollar” then is very clearly defined and required to be a particular weight (namely 371.25 grains) of fine silver.** THE FACT THAT A “DOLLAR” IS THEN AN IMPORTANT CONSTITUTIONAL ISSUE FOR ALL AMERICANS AND THEIR GOVERNMENT IS CLEAR FROM Art 1 Sec 9 which mentions the dollar when there the Constitution sets a limit of “*ten dollars*” on a tax. But what is a dollar? Anything Congress at whatever time or session wants or declares a dollar to be?! Or that Congress claims (without constitutional empowerment) a group of men (e.g. the Federal Reserve) want it to be? Absolutely NOT! They cannot determine what the value of a dollar is going to be at whim. No, the supreme law of the Constitution required Congress to do these things in connection with “*coin[ed] Money*”, “*gold and silver Coin*” of particular “*Weights*” and values (purity degree is referred to as reading the Federalist Papers- as the author recalls- proves). Said Constitution and 1792 Coinage Act thereby stand together and interpret one another¹⁶¹, both are our supreme law (which can only be changed by proper Constitutional amendment processes, and which never have – to the author’s knowledge- been so changed). So, our supreme law requires “*dollar*” refer to a fine silver currency unit of the weight of 371.25 grains: nothing else is a dollar; everything else is counterfeit. This is proved further at <https://www.usmint.gov/education/historianscorner/?action=docDetail&id=326> 9-5-2016 which shows that the “*dollar*” the fathers in their Constitution and 1792 Coinage Act were referring to was the same “*dollar*” the Constitution referred to in Art. 1, Sec. 9¹⁶², namely, the “*dollar*” in circulation **before** the Constitution was written, the same “*dollar*” the 1792 Coinage Act directly defines in its 9th Section, **namely: “a Spanish milled dollar as the same is now current” (see footnote¹⁶³ for text).** Our supreme laws therefore interpreting one another, any with

¹⁶¹ As well as that interpretation being confirmed by outside historical documentation.

¹⁶² Per http://www.archives.gov/exhibits/charters/constitution_transcript.html 9-5-2016 “The Migration or Importation of such Persons as any of the States now existing shall think proper to admit, shall not be prohibited by the Congress prior to the Year one thousand eight hundred and eight, but a Tax or duty may be imposed on such Importation, not exceeding **ten dollars** for each Person.” [emphasis added]

¹⁶³ Per <https://www.usmint.gov/education/historianscorner/?action=docDetail&id=326> 9-5-2016 “**SEC.9. And be it further enacted, That there shall be** from time to time struck and **coined at the said mint, coins of gold, silver, and copper, of the following denominations, values and descriptions,** viz. Eagles—each to be of the value of ten dollars or units, and to contain two hundred fort-seven grains and four eighths of a grain of pure, or two hundred and seventy grains of standard gold. Half eagles—each to be of the value of five dollars, and to contain one hundred and twenty three grains and six eights of a grain of pure, or one hundred and thirty five grains of standard gold. Quarter Eagles—each to be of the value of two dollars and a half dollar, and to contain sixty one grains and seven eights of a grain of pure, or sixty seven grains and four eights of a grain of standard gold. Dollars or units each to be of the value of a Spanish milled dollar as the same is now current, and to contain three hundred and seventy-one grains and four sixteenth parts of a grain of pure, or four hundred and sixteen grains of standard silver. Half Dollars—each to be of half the value of the dollar or unit, and to contain one hundred and eighty-five grains and ten sixteenth parts of a grain of pure, or two hundred and eights of a grain of standard silver. Quarter Dollars—each to be of one fourth the value of the dollar or unit, and to contain ninety-two grains and thirteen sixteenth parts of a grain of pure, or one hundred and four grains of standard silver. Dimes—each to be of the value of one tenth of a dollar or unit, and to contain thirty seven grains and two sixteenth parts of a grain of pure, or forty one grains and three fifth parts of a grain of standard silver. Half Dimes—each to be of the value of one twentieth of a dollar, and to contain eighteen grains and nine sixteenth parts of a grain of pure, or twenty grains and four fifth parts of a grain of standard silver. Cents—each to be of the value of the one hundredth

integrity must uphold said supreme law. The 1792 Coinage Act expressly says the “*dollar*” which our Constitution (also in the Seventh Amendment) expressly refers to, requires and alone authorizes (it is noteworthy its homogenous stipulations clearly excludes any other claimed “dollar” or currency unit) is the equivalent of the then current Spanish milled silver dollar. **The Constitution defines and requires America’s dollar to be the “silver dollar” that weigh 371.25 grains fine silver: any other breaks America’s supreme law and makes the creator/pusher of it worthy of punishment.**

D) Sherman’s Caveat as well recognized God’s word’s minimal requirement that government must give “*just compensation*” whenever it takes private property for public use¹⁶⁴. Bible scholars and trained theologians as they were, Sherman and Witherspoon’s publications on money alluded to Scriptures as the authority source for their arguments. In the matter of “just compensation” which the Bill of Right’s Fifth Amendment guarantees, they surely could have referenced Scriptures like I Chronicles 21 as grounds in support for said compensatory law. There Israel was being plagued for David’s sin in relation to a census. David repented of his sin, but to stop the plague, was instructed by the LORD to build an altar on Ornan’s private land. David knew from God’s law that he could only build that altar to stop the judgment after he first bought and thereby compensated Ornan for his private property. Though Ornan -due to the emergency nature of the situation (people were dying under God’s wrath)- was willing to surrender his land for nothing to Israel’s government, God’s word shows King David clearly both affirmed Ornan’s private property rights to the land and, under a righteous fear of God, insisted he give Ornan the “**full price**” of his private property in order to have it for the sake of the king’s use. Historical documentation exists (the author has a paper available on request) showing the Christian common law for said compensation arises out of Scripture. Relevant applications are made from said text later herein.

Knowing such Scriptural principles of justice, Puritan Sherman argued in his Caveat that if ever government takes away its subject’s private property of gold and silver Coin and forces them to use a non-intrinsically valuable currency like paper (which he said robs men’s estates), **then justice requires** the same government – in order to perform its purpose to protect and not violate people’s rights- give “**Refunds**” in the non-intrinsically valuable currency in “**full Value**” so as to “**make Good**” (or in the words of the Fifth Amendment to give “*just compensation*”) for taking their subject’s private property/valuable coin and forcing them to use a currency that robs them. **These words “full Value” in Sherman’s Caveat are a veritable echo of I Chronicles 21:24’s “full price”** and occurs when Sherman treats the very same subject of government taking private property for government use. Then it is that he states government’s duty to give “**Refunds**” in “**full Value**”, echoing king David’s ruling to give Ornan “**full price**” for taking his private property for government purposes [emphases added]. [ov]

E) Sherman’s Caveat was occasioned by his biblical and common doctrine that God’s law (at supreme above all others) and then man’s supreme law was superior over all court precedence/“*custom*”, that government was to rule according to said supreme law for those who had been defrauded by means of unjust currency and that no American court is therefore the final authority. Constitution Art 1 later reflects this principle, requiring Congress “*provide for the Punishment of counterfeiting the...current Coin*”. More, the 1792 Coinage Act was enacted to prevent just such acts of fraud and injustices as Sherman suffered by altogether preventing unjust currency in the first place. For, if the view of the fathers was that paper currency was a “**species of fraud**” that “**invariably prey[s] on the vitals [of a country] and ultimately destroy[s] them**” and that “**Paper money has had the effect in your state that it will ever have, to ruin commerce, oppress the honest, and open the door to every species of fraud and injustice**” as GeorgeWashington their leader wrote in his letter to Jabez Bowen, Rhode Island, Jan. 9, 1787, then, by preventing the first “*species of fraud*” (paper currency), the door would NOT be opened to “*every*” other “*species of fraud and injustice*”. That is exactly what the Constitution and 1792 Coinage Act were written to protect against.

Having in his Caveat earlier argued from God’s word the rationale for various features of just currency, his book having become renowned in America (undoubtedly as others realized the ruin they experienced was God’s chastening for violating God’s just currency laws), **Sherman later brought the same rationale to the Constitutional Convention where our founders wrote it into our Constitution.** If one but reads Art 1 Secs 8 and 10, he recognizes the general features of just currency God required. Further reading the 1792 Coinage Act confirms these similarities. **So the features required for money in our supreme law are the same features God requires in His word for just currency.** Reading said supreme law and the founder’s words on money in light of founder Noah Webster’s 1828 Dictionary proves their supreme law (Art 1 Sec 8) **clearly: A)** forbids unjust currency (emitting “*Bills of Credit*” which was also called paper money by the fathers), **B)** authorizes alone “*gold and silver Coin*” as “*Tender in payment of debts*”/currency (Art 1 Sec 10), required, **C)** required Congress in Art 1 Sec 8 to “*coin Money*” and to write law to “*regulate the Value thereof*” and to “*fix the Standard of Weights and Measures*” -which, in relation to money, required Congress to specify in written law the various weights, measures and values of the various coins. Knowing from Scripture, history (both the world’s and America’s) that

part of a dollar, and to contain eleven penny-weights of copper. Half Cents—each to be of the value of half a cent, and to contain five penny-weights and half a penny-weight of copper.” [emphases added]

164 The author does not necessarily subscribe to eminent domain. In fact in Ornan’s case, Ornan voluntarily yielded up or consented to Israel’s government in King David buying his land, whereas “taking” private property may connote an involuntary act.

unjust currency **tramples rights**, our founders took extreme measures to protect our rights. Their strong determination to protect our just currency system from being undermined further proved itself by their Constitution requiring Congress to “*provide for the Punishment of counterfeiting the...current Coin*” and, among other things Congress did so by said mandatory death penalty. Several things were done then by our early leaders to make as **fool proof as possible** this critical area of money - money everyone uses and which they realized had the potential to injure the cluster of rights of the people, yes, in the words of George Washington, to “prey” upon the “vitals” of our country. Therefore all these important stipulations for just currency were placed in their supreme law to insure everyone in government understood they were required to guard this system of “justice” in the “Coin” of our “national currency”. They further required in Constitution Art 1 Sec 6 that every government agent be required to swear or promise to obey, uphold and protect the Constitution and like supreme law of the land in order to guard the people's rights. Our fathers stuffed every crack to prevent violating our just currency and our rights.¹⁶⁵ Knowing man's natural depravity from Scripture and history, they required the death penalty in said supreme law to give the highest protection possible to said rights-protecting-Coin.

Subpoint D: just currency, American's rights and the supreme law's mandatory “suffer death” for unjust currency:

Having already proved above what America's Supreme Law requires and why, this section further proves that the mandatory death penalty of America's supreme law for violating said law's rights-protecting-Coin requirements arose out of the ardent determination of our fathers to protect our rights. **The author determined this section is needed due to a great lack of respect in government of people's rights and said laws, failure to appreciate the justice of said death penalty and further why said laws and its death penalty is necessary to guard what George Washington called the “vitals” of our country.**

The very architect of the Constitution itself, James Madison, declared: ***“The rights of individuals are infringed by...paper money...”***¹⁶⁶ The Constitution was written to be a guarantee that government would secure our rights. Having proved above that it authorizes no other currency for legal tender than “*gold and silver Coin*” to guard our rights, **there is absolutely no question whatever that if our founders were alive today they would angrily declare that our rights are being “infringed” by Federal Reserve Notes and that the “vitals” (as in heart, lungs, blood pressure, breathing) of our country are under severe attack.**

The specific “rights” Madison in the quote above and the other founders had in mind are effectively all of them, the entire cluster, as proved by their own words. As we review this, we again recognize their worldview and source of knowledge of right and wrong, rights, government's roles, was determinative for this their conviction and supreme law that holds that paper currency violates rights. Remember that with a world looking on, they gave their Declaration before God and to tyrant king who thought he could violate their rights at his whim that not he nor government but their Creator had given them rights, which rights then could not be assailed, reduced, violated or had liens placed against, but are forever unalienable, and that it is government's duty to protect those rights. This liberating creed Americans fought for on the battlefield and after God gave them victory (after much repentance, prayer, and sacrifice) this creed had to be concretely translated into a supreme law that would better ensure a government that guarded those God given rights. This was what the Constitution was for: to insure domestic tranquility and establish justice so that God given rights were guarded by government, not violated by it. So said supreme laws then declared government's role is to guard our rights to life, liberty, the pursuit of happiness, private property, due process, trial by jury, justice, and the many others said laws mention as well as all others not mentioned but that God gave us and that He reveals in nature and Scripture (this is implied from the 9th and 10th Amendments as well as the father's writings).

Yet, as proved, they knew that theft of private property, involuntary slavery and corruption of government “invariably” result when unjust currency is used. They knew Scripture and the history of nations revealed that most nation's as the prey of the moneychangers and corrupt governments are not often aware that by fraudulent currency they are plundered and turned into involuntary slaves. Again, given the Puritan and evangelical views that fraudulent money plundered and made men involuntary slaves, and given the founder's general awareness that God's word requires death for such slavery, it is not hard to see how not only the English common law's requirement of death for debasing gold and silver coin, but also God's word in Puritan influenced America and by its leaders like Sherman surely recognized the holiness, righteousness and

¹⁶⁵ Always remember: the Declaration of Independence declared rights come from God, not government, that they are thus unalienable (government cannot reduce their number or their full force) and that government is bound by God to secure Creator given rights. Our founders appealed to “the Supreme Judge of the universe” for the righteousness of their cause and to uphold them. So their laws for America was intended to create a new government ready to follow the Creator's purpose for government and so restricted by its Creator's law and mandate to guard rights and therefore small in number of powers, all others retained by the people or states. Everything was to serve the purpose of protecting rights and currency laws were to serve this purpose as well.

¹⁶⁶ The fuller quote is: “The rights of individuals are infringed by many of the state laws--such as issuing paper money and instituting a mode to discharge debts differing from the form of the contract.” --James Madison, June 19, 1787 and the following online (June 2, 1017) books apparently support this: a) Great Debates in American History; Colonial Rights; b) The Debates, Resolutions, and Other Proceedings, in Convention, on the Adoption of the Federal Constitution: Supplementary to the state Conventions; c) The debates in the several state conventions on the adoption of the Federal Constitution, as recommended by the general convention at Philadelphia in 1787; d) Congressional Serial Set; e) United States Congressional serial set, Issue 5402.

goodness of God's law in requiring- based on texts like Exodus 21:16, Leviticus 25:10, Deuteronomy 24:7, Amos 2:6; 8:6; Jeremiah 34 et al and the story of the Exodus with its Passover when God's firstborn was symbolically sacrificed for Israel's sake and the firstborn of the unbelieving suffered death for its refusal to proclaim liberty to God's people - **death for the crime of man-stealing, which, as proved they recognized and warned occurs by fraudulent currency.**

So, if you were deeply concerned like they were as quoted above to prevent fraudulent currency because you knew from Scripture and the history of nations how it subtly plunders and enslaves, undercuts governments and weakens nations til they finally perish, if you knew - as the fathers articulated during their Constitutional Convention¹⁶⁷ – the desire of the bad guys/moneychangers to seek in the future to influence the legislature to open the door again to paper money -would you not, after having risked your lives, fortunes and sacred honors, after having given your brains and efforts to write your supreme law so as to stuff all the cracks against this almost certain to come attack that would seek to return the nation to fraudulent currency and again massively undermine rights, **would you not resort to the strongest deterrent that God's word, centuries of just common law and your own minds could come up with to prevent it from occurring again?** Based on historical documentation, we know this is the kind of motivation our fathers had in writing a mandatory death penalty into their supreme law – it was in order to guard themselves and us their children and future Americans from unjust currency's inevitable destructive effect on liberty and rights. So, after detailing the particular requirements for just currency, they enacted their mandatory death penalty.

The general Protestant mindset pervasive in America (and revived by the Great Awakening prior to and contributing to our republic's start) viewed the Bible as God's word that reveals to men and nations His perfectly wise, good and just laws including also God's penalties for breaking them (cf. Hebrews 2:2). Our founding era held the Bible in higher esteem than Americans do today. Appreciation for God's just currency requirements brought the founders to adopt those currency standards into our supreme law, to prohibit other currencies (like paper) for they – as one delegate at the Constitutional Convention remarked- it was dreadful to him, like the mark of the beast in Revelations. Yes, fraudulent currency was to them a reflection of the height of tyranny, oppression and evil government. Is this why the early leaders further -in their 1792 Coinage Act required that the word "LIBERTY" be written on every coin? Further, our early leaders provided for the protecting of our liberty and rights-protecting-Coin by obeying the Constitution's instruction by providing for the punishing of counterfeiting and the punishing of any and all government parties who would undermine said rights-protecting-Coin by requiring the guilty parties "suffer death". **Here is Section 19 of Congress' 1792 Coinage Act:**

And be it further enacted, That if **any** of the gold or silver coins which shall be struck or coined at the said mint shall be debased or made worse as to the proportion of the fine gold or fine silver therein contained, or shall be of less weight or value¹⁶⁸ than the same ought to be pursuant to the directions of this act, **through the default or with the connivance of any of the officers or persons who shall be employed** at the said mint, **for the purpose of profit or gain, or otherwise with a fraudulent intent**, and if **any** of the said **officers or persons** shall embezzle **any** of the metals which shall at **any** time be committed to their charge for the purpose of being coined, or **any** of the coins which shall be struck or coined at the said mint, **every such officer or person who shall commit any or either of the said offenses, shall be deemed guilty of felony, and shall suffer death.**¹⁶⁹ [emphases added]

Notice the FACTS of how it says: 1) if our national currency of coin is **at all** debased, 2) if **any** one coin at all was made worse as to the degree of silver or gold, or less weight or value than the Act required, 3) if **any** such thing occurs whether by default or failure, whether by officers or employees turning a blind eye to **any** wrongdoing that defrauded or whether embezzling the money occurred, whether the wrongdoer's purpose was **at all** gain or profit from such acts, 4) or whether there was "*otherwise... a fraudulent intent*" then 5) the Act required the "*Punishment*" for **all** such parties which Congress required be to "**suffer death**". **Consider the clear import or purpose behind the FACTS:** this language stuffs all the cracks, **why?** So high was their regard for the wisdom, justice and righteousness of God's law's that requires just currency to protect rights, so hateful they

¹⁶⁷ As proved by the following quotes from Notes of Debates in the Federal Convention of 1787 Reported by James Madison at pages 541, 542 (top) and 542 (where the last 11 words are in italics in Madison's work) respectively, on August 28, 1787, the fathers debated the role of coins and paper money for the States. Roger Sherman of Connecticut "moved to insert after the words 'coin money' the words 'nor emit bills of credit, nor make any thing but gold & silver coin a tender in payment of debts' **making these prohibitions absolute, instead of making the measures allowable (as in the XIII art.) with the consent of the Legislature of the U.S.**" [emphases added]. While discussing whether the Constitution should provide an "*absolute prohibition of paper money*", said Sherman argued against all paper currency saying: "*This is a favorable crisis for crushing paper money,*" and sternly warned against allowing Congress to be able to authorize bills of credit: "**If the consent of the Legislature could authorise emissions of it, the friends of paper money, would make every exertion to get into the Legislature in order to licence it.**" The fathers agreed this would be wrong and accordingly made the supreme law of the land contain an "absolute prohibition of paper money" when it forbade "*bills of credit*". [emphases added] Their Constitution further prohibited paper money in Art 1 Sec 10 where it expressly authorizes, requires and guarantees "*gold and silver Coin*" alone to be used as legal tender.

¹⁶⁸ As historical documentation I have proves, the fathers knew whenever public servants do NOT strictly follow the prescribed weights/values set earlier by law, they rob their people. They knew princes who alter the weight or purity degree of silver in a coin (in America's case altering the number of grains of silver in the dollar, converting it from a weight of silver to "no silver"/worthless currency) **God pronounces guilty of "violence", "plundering" and "dispossessing...people", and orders them to "stop", and to "execute justice and righteousness" by "just balances" and "just" "currency".**

¹⁶⁹ Per <http://constitution.org/uslaw/coinage1792.txt> on 9-3-2016

regarded fraudulent currency that steals men's property and men, they here set the highest standards and then stuffed all the cracks with plenty of "any"s and "all"s to require death for guilty parties whether active or passive while undermining of rights-protecting-Coin occurred. Putting this in their supreme law meant they intended to forever bind all future government parties thereto. Our founders put everyone in government on their toes for their lives when it came to taking even one step toward changing the money by which America's rights would be undermined. Obeying this law was a matter of life and death. Finally, **IMPORTANTLY, always remember** our fathers tried to protect our rights FROM WHO? Back alley street thieves? No, **GOVERNMENT** parties.

Our fathers wrote into our supreme law division of government powers because they believed what the Bible taught: all men are by nature (after Adam's fall) totally depraved. No one is just to be "trusted", all must be held accountable. Biblically, the only One qualified to rule an entire people or world is Jesus Christ the sinless righteous God Man. Separation of powers applies as much to every man in government as to those outside it. Therefore the Bible (Exodus 18:21 et al) says to select men (plural) who **fear God**¹⁷⁰, who are not given to covetousness and as well requires death for involuntary slavery. Our founders feared the undermining of America's rights via fraudulent currency and therefore required this death penalty. History proves their fears were justified. The fact said law is not being enforced after our money was changed from what our founders wrote on the basis of God's and common law proves not only that the door was opened to plundering, enslaving and oppressing the American people by fraudulent currency but how far our government has fallen into being a corrupt, oppressive and tyrannical government.

Thus America's early leaders in their jealous concern to guard our rights against any abuse of currency as an instrument to defraud and enslave people was so strong that their **1792 Coinage Act** not only set the regulated amounts of precise silver and gold weights, purity and measures (denominations), but **also requires the penalty of "death"** for anyone undermining said "rights-protecting-Coin". Any undermining of their coinage (as required by said Act) was to our early leaders tantamount or equivalent to violating the people's rights. To insure the strict guarding of said rights-protecting-Coin, their Act's 19th section mandated: "every such officer or person who shall commit any or either of the said offenses...shall suffer death". Wikipedia says: "Section 19...established a penalty of death for debasing the gold or silver coins authorized by the Act, or embezzlement of the metals for those coins, **by officers or employees** of the mint; **this section of the Act...remains in effect**". Whether by debasing said Coin by adding alloy, or by some other contrivance by which to effect of undermining said rights-protecting-Coin thereby undermining the people's rights AND OR defrauding the people of their property and rights (the fathers regarded rights as part of their God given property and property as part of their God given rights), **America's early leader's supreme law of the land require death, whether of employees hired by government or officers for all involved in so undermining rights.**

Appreciate said death penalty from another perspective: **faithful American soldiers**. Men worthy of honor for their readiness to protect our rights guaranteed us in our supreme law. A readiness even to suffer loss of their limbs or even to suffer death to guard our rights from foreign enemies who seek to violate our rights. If this is true of them in relation to our supreme law, should we not require those among us (domestic or foreign) seeking our trust and our financial support to enter offices to guard our rights by upholding our supreme law to suffer the same "death" for knowingly violating those rights by betraying their oath of office by creating and forcing on us an unjust currency? If one government party should be ready and willing to "suffer death" to protect our rights, should not others in government who are ready and willing to violate our rights in a massive way and to destroy the "vitals" of our country also have to "suffer death"? Otherwise, why should soldiers be required to do their part and to be willing to "suffer death" to protect our rights if those in another part of the same government may violate our rights and not "suffer death"? Do we believe in Patrick Henry's soul raising cry: "**give me liberty or give me death**"?! From a Christian worldview, rights are precious because they are 1) God given and 2) the flipside of God given duties. If I have a duty to do something from God, I have the right to and no one can say otherwise. Do we have the founder's Declaration of Independence worldview? Would we fight again by God's grace to liberate ourselves from tyranny as before with Britain? Are our rights to do as God commanded us to so precious that Americans ought to be willing to lay down their lives for them in a just war? Do we respect God given rights and His command to protect them (Genesis 2:15) also by means of the sword (Romans 13:4) or not? Let those who led us into slavery, particularly those now refusing to restore us to liberty, "**suffer death**"? Let us be consistent with the authority to use death to defend our rights: if on the battlefield it is right to defend our rights

¹⁷⁰ God in Deuteronomy 17 required Israel's kings to read His word every day that they might "fear" Him. Already the sixth chapter helps us fear Him. It records the earth was filled with "violence" (Hebrew hamas), people violating one another's rights. It warns that as Creator God has right to and does judge us His creatures who refuse to obey His laws and created purposes for us. And you read right on out from there in the Bible and all world history that He keeps right on doing it and I and other saints deliver to you proof that meets the muster of His and America's Constitution's standards to establish the matter that He recently judged America. His word and America's supreme law He does enforce and will surely in His time and way do so in regard to the house and refund matters too. Today bankers and governments have filled the earth with hamas: do you think God is unable to destroy these wrongs and those who perpetrate them? While He promised not to destroy the entire earth again as at the flood until the last day of history (praise His Name!) read Genesis 6 and Psalm 29's last verses and realize He reigns as much now and punishes as much now as He did at the flood only He focuses His arrows on deceitful, bloodthirsty men (Psalms 5, 7, et al). Be careful who you fear and regard as omnipotent: banker, government, do you think you are so great? Read Isaiah 40 and look at yourselves under God's starry sky: we are all but dust. There His word says the entire country of Lebanon is to Him not sufficient to burn: like one piece of confetti from a 3-ring hole punch! Genesis 5 shows God comforted Lamech by Noah via a worldwide flood. This is the holy God we all have to deal with. Do you want to have Him so comfort the righteous by pouring out massive judgment on the wicked? Or do you want Him to also comfort you the wicked by your turning to Him and His Son Jesus for pardon and mercy?

against foreign enemies, it is as well right to use death to defend our rights on our own soil against domestic enemies. God's word and America's founders supreme law RIGHT NOW **ORDERS** the "stop" of this plunder and enslavement of the American people by unjust currency. Our founders guaranteed our rights in their supreme law, but AS WE HAVE EXPERIENCED, THEIR WORDS ARE MEANINGLESS UNLESS THEIR WORDS ARE ENFORCED! If GUILTY GOVERNMENT PARTIES ARE permitted to continue this gross violation of said supreme law and our rights, our Constitution is as though it has been burned to ashes on the burn pile of history. Then let not another soldier lay risk life or limb in its defense ever again. NOT enforcing America's supreme law dishonors, makes meaningless, cheap and a mockery of all the hundreds of thousands of servicemen's sufferings and deaths from the beginning of America's history to the present moment.

In light of the clear Word of God and America's supreme laws, any and all Congressional statutes, court orders or Executive Orders cited to justify any and all disobedience to God the Creator's word and America's supreme laws is lawless, unconstitutional and all such defenses by attorneys or others are but the worthless arguments of modern day **guilty Benedict Arnolds**. The founder's supremacy clause forever bars any man or group of men from ever claiming authority over the supreme law. By "supreme" the founders meant, according to founder Noah Webster's Dictionary, "1. Highest in authority; holding the highest place in government or power. In the universe, God only is the supreme ruler and judge. His commands are supreme and binding on all his creatures."¹⁷¹ All other authorities are to yield to said supreme law or are in rebellion against it; there is no other alternative: otherwise we are not a Constitution governed republic/America. There is utterly no reason to have a Constitution if it is not to be obeyed; if every officer or employee, on entering office, is not required to swear or affirm to uphold ALL of America's supreme law. Any statute, order or work of government parties disagreeing with said supreme law is NULL AND VOID. **All who give orders to disobey the supreme law are guilty of treason, and, if the treason involves any violation of any of the requirements of the supreme law (whether Constitution or 1792 Coinage Act) those giving the orders are worthy to be executed. The Constitution declares that neither Congress, President, nor Courts HAVE ANY AUTHORITY whatsoever except to do what the Constitution authorizes them to do. That is true of every matter, and, when it comes to money, those who violate the Constitution and supreme law have really forfeited their lives!**

The author's unlawful foreclosure case is only one small illustration but reflects like an x-ray how the vitals of constitutional government has been attacked: its foundation in God and His Son, Their law for our land to guide and defend us, oaths to uphold America's supreme laws to guard rights, gross dereliction and betrayal by government parties, and the sufferings of the American people. Obviously the founders would consider that our vitals have been overtaken. In stark contrast to the biblical system of just currency and free enterprise Witherspoon articulated, we are, in his words "sufferers" only.

Who is more to blame than others? Government¹⁷². And that is how God views it as revealed by His prophet Zephaniah 1:6-11 where he speaks to a country that also earlier had just currency of but its government allowed the money to be changed, was earlier warned to repent of this change to fraudulent currency (Amos 2, 4, 8; Isaiah 1 et al) for which it was informed it had already been struck by God in judgment (Isaiah 1: 5-7 et al), yet STILL refused to repent so that God through *Zephaniah* (see below) therefore describes His judgment against them to be like a "sacrifice". He calls first to be punished "the princes and the king's children". Our founders, if briefed on America's current situation, would surely agree said government parties, sworn to uphold our Constitutionally guaranteed rights, yet flagrantly, intentionally violating them by breaking God's, common and America's supreme laws are most to blame and therefore rightly first to "suffer" God's judgment. For without their consent, authorization and participation, our currency would not be the fraudulent plundering, enslaving Federal Reserve Note but "gold and silver Coin". Over years, government incrementally and pervasively set aside entirely God's and America's supreme laws for just currency. Few preachers or government parties raised an outcry.

There are therefore MANY guilty parties God's law and America's require "suffer death". The proof of a great many in government's gross dereliction of duty, connivance, treason and gross failure to do as they are sworn to is clear from: A) the Congressional Record that hardly records a whisper raised against this system of oppressive fraudulent currency; B) court records of rulings in favor of breaking God's, common and supreme law and violating rights (our own case is one); C) Executive Orders supporting said unjust currency as well President's signatures on unconstitutional bills called "law" or "statute" though null and void for being repugnant to the supreme law; D) every so called "dollar" Americans are forced by unconstitutional "legal tender" statutes and ungodly law enforcement to use today. **If I ask you for a "dollar", how many grains of silver are in it? Do you see what God is concerned about? Why He rebuked Israel's government, indicting it, threatening to destroy it for its sins including that its "silver has become dross"? What do you think He says to America? His**

¹⁷¹ <http://webstersdictionary1828.com/Dictionary/Supreme> 7-11-2017

¹⁷² This is not to deny that especially minister of God's word are not guilty of preaching the whole counsel of God in their churches and to our country and its government (Ezekiel 3, 33, Acts 20, 2 Timothy 3: 16-17 et al). If there is a problem in the church or in America, it is usually traceable back to the pulpits. Here too repentance must occur (Joel 2; James 4), fruits of repentance borne, and God's Spirit's anointing sought and then brought to bear by preaching, teaching, discipleship and practical carrying out of God's commands (our duties which we have the right to do).

fifth commandment requires all men (those in government too) to honor their father, to obey the supreme king, and, applied to the sphere of government, that means all are required to obey every **lawful** command and order, but as well that only lawful commands are to be obeyed. If any orders someone to do something that violates God's law, God's word is clear: ***we must obey God rather than men*** (Acts 5: 38). Further, **1 Peter 2:13** requires all men to honor the king as supreme above other governors. In America's republic, who, after King Jesus is king? The constitution is clear: our supreme law! America's founders gave us a country where, quoting from John Locke and others, they declared their belief that after and under King Jesus, the supreme law is king. The Latin phrase for this is "**lex rex**": *lex (law) rex (king)*. This is what it means to be a republic where EVERYONE is under the law. A great many in government are in direct, flagrant violation of the **Fifth Commandment**: rather than "*honor*"ing and "*obey*"ing our "*father*"s and their supreme law, they are in open rebellion against it. Nor do any of them have the excuse that "*everyone else in government is breaking it too*". For God in Exodus 23: 2 says: "*You shall not follow a crowd to do evil*" [or] "*turn aside after many to pervert justice.*" When all men are resurrected and stand before Jesus Christ to receive sentence to heaven or hell, "*everybody else did it too*" won't save them from hell. God's word tells how Christ views them now and in eternity: their violating **Romans 13** that requires them to submit to the governing authority of America's supreme law makes them come under its just penalty, Paul writing that God's appointed government in America (our supreme law) "*does not bear the sword in vain*". Thus, in God's eyes their violating said supreme law concerning money makes them worthy to "*suffer death*". Perhaps though God in sovereign grace is even now through this matter extending His eternal mercy to those whom He may have predestined to adoption as sons in Christ Jesus, using this matter to awaken and turn their souls from sin to the Savior and thereby save their souls from everlasting death in hell even if, like the beloved thief crucified next to Jesus, they die, yet will be the same day with Jesus in Paradise.

If any disagree and say God does not require said death penalty, or if they say it would only be for those working in the Mint and not other government parties though they are directly or passively involved in violating the author's rights by doing things to him the founders sought to prevent by their "rights-protecting-Coin", God's word in at least 3 ways shows they are mistaken: 1) it requires death of all parties making involuntary slaves of others (whether via physical chains or economic by fraudulent currency -cf. Proverbs 22: 7; Jeremiah 34, et al) in light of Exodus 21: 16, Deuteronomy 24: 7, Amos 2: 6; 8: 6, and I Timothy 1: 9-11, 15 et al; and 2) God's Fifth Commandment in places like I Peter 2 et al requires all men to obey the "supreme" authority, which is America's supreme law and which in its 1792 Coinage Act Sec 19 requires "death" for those who violate rights by at all undermining just currency; 3) it requires that we not only go by the appearance of things but by the heart, reason and effect. For instance Jesus in Matthew 12 in approving His disciples grinding enough grain in their hands to eat on the Sabbath cited king David who He said rightly ate the holy "showbread which was not lawful for him to eat" based on David's general equity reasoning: "*the vessels of the young men are holy, and the bread is in effect common*" (I Samuel 21: 5-6). In Matthew 15 Jesus rebuked the Pharisees for transgressing God's Fifth Commandment "*because of your tradition*", cited Israel's supreme law: "*Honor your father and your mother*" and "*He who curses father or mother, let him be put to death*" indicting them for violating these commandments by their justifying not caring for their parents by their having dedicated the support they would give them "*to the temple*" instead. Jesus said they thereby "*made the commandment of God of no effect by your tradition*" where they "*drew near*" to God "*with their mouth*" and "*lips*"-service "*but their heart is far from Me*" and that their worship was not acceptable because they were "*teaching as doctrines the commandments of men.*" Similarly Paul showed the general equity of laws like not to muzzle the ox required providing for those who were laboring in the gospel (I Corinthians 9). Were the founders only concerned that those working in the Mint suffer death? And were alright with anyone else in government undermining the people's rights by undermining their "rights-protecting-Coin" whether by executive or judicial orders or statutes? Or, given the historic context, after writing their supreme law authorizing "gold and silver Coin" alone, prohibiting "Bills of Credit", requiring the "punishment" of counterfeit/unjust currency, and locking all of this up in the supreme law (which could only be changed by proper Constitutional amendment and ratification), they were sure the supreme law and their 1792 Coinage Act having been written to prevent unjust currency, surely only thought the final protection of their Coin was to write the 1792 Coinage Act Section 19 to threaten directly those working at the Mint, everyone else in government had already been prohibited. Yes, but their reason for said Section 19 was to prevent the actual undermining of said Coin and thereby said cluster of rights. Therefore, the founder's reasoning was clear in both making their supreme law require and prohibit what it did as well as their required death penalty. And from America's founder and first economist (whose words certainly address coin issues therefore) we know that any in government undermining the rights of the people in relation to said coin required the gibbet/death for

It is WAY OVER TIME for government to be called to **REPENT and to bear fruits of repentance by returning to God's and America's supreme law's requirements for just currency as well as to punish those guilty parties who violated said supreme law!** No branch of government has brought to bear what God's and our supreme laws require. There seems to be grounds that John F. Kennedy and his Attorney General took a step toward doing so and were murdered for it. **Government parties are required by God's, common and our supreme law to enforce said just currency laws and said death penalty for guilty parties.**

BUT WHAT IF ALL GOVERNMENT PARTIES REFUSE TO DO WHAT IS RIGHT IN THIS

MATTER? Is there no justice then? God as Most High, and His Son on whose shoulders government rests, will insure His and America's supreme law's "*suffer death*" penalty will be enforced in His time if not by government (Matthew Henry's remarks below are to this effect). **Isaiah 59** is for our day: "*the LORD saw it, and it displeased Him that there was no justice. He saw that there was no man.... therefore His own arm brought salvation for Him...He put on the garments of vengeance...*" According to God – as John Locke and our founders also read His Word - it is the author's (and others) right and duty to call on God to interpose with just judgment if other means have failed and government refuses to uphold said laws.

Because we are dealing with life and death, it is good to review this matter again in connection with THE GENERAL EQUITY APPLICATION OF GOD'S AND AMERICA'S SUPREME LAW while we seek assurance that God's and America's supreme laws do require the death penalty for said guilty parties in our day? To understand how the founders would apply God's, common and their supreme laws today, we need to be familiar with a term and principle they used in political, economic and legal discussions, one also used in the Westminster Confession of Faith: "general equity". What does it mean? Did any of the founders leave us a list of the meanings of their words? Yes, one of our founders was Noah Webster who wrote Webster's 1828 Dictionary (or the American Dictionary of the English Language) and it defines "**general equity**" as giving "**extension of the words of the law to cases not expressed, yet coming within the reason of the law**". [emphasis added]

For instance, in Deuteronomy 22: 8 God requires putting a parapet around the edge of your roof "*that you may not bring bloodguiltiness on your house if anyone falls from it.*" If you don't put the fence up, and someone falls off, you incur their bloodguilt. But Scripture shows God wants us to apply the "general equity" of that law to other parts of life. For the reason for the law is not only to be concerned should someone happen to fall off the roof; it is not as though so long as that particular law in that particular case is kept, one cannot otherwise incur bloodguilt. No, for instance, the reason behind that law (concern to prevent incurring bloodguiltiness for not taking care to protect one's neighbor from potential harm) required putting a cover over or fence around a pit in a backyard, or in our day, putting a fence around one's pool today. Though the case is not express, general equity requires that the reason for the law applies in another case. That is "general equity": while other cases are "*not expressed*" directly, yet they come under the law or "*within the reason of the law*" to guard oneself from incurring bloodguilt by not taking care to love and so protect one's neighbor from potential harm.

What then is the general equity of our supreme law's death penalty? Given their law sources and authorities taught we are to guard men's rights by means of the rights-protecting-Coin God's law, common law and American supreme law requires, **given** the explicit requirements of the 1792 Coinage Act of what the "*national currency*" of "*gold and silver Coin*" must consist of to be the "rights-protecting-Coin" God and the early leaders require, **given** said Act in its context requires death for any action at all resulting in the effective defrauding of the people of their rights by undermining or defrauding them of their rights-protecting-Coin (whether the action be of **stealing some of metal, or ignoring the stealing of some metal done by another, or lessening the purity degree, or a statute or executive order undermining any part of the supreme law's requirements thereby effecting the same results**), death is required.

In light of these factual considerations I declare that it surely seems clear and indisputable that what government parties have done in taking away ALL the gold, ALL the silver and NEAR ALL the copper from the people, and forcing them to use what said laws define as plundering, enslaving and oppressing fraudulent currency, general equity requires the "extension of the words of [their supreme] law" here where "the reason of the law" was to guard rights, SO THAT THEREFORE THOSE IN GOVERNMENT WHO ARE GUILTY OF SAID ACTIONS (whether actively or by connivance) deserve and are required to "suffer death." Again, said Act also requires that those who are guilty of **conniving (turning a blind eye to such actions) and so upholding (even by failing to stop or report as a crime) such defrauding currency are worthy of death.**

In the author's refund case, **[[FCOC OID matter]]** it surely seems clear and indisputable to the author that God's and man's supreme laws require said death penalty. **Given** that government parties were required to "*make Good*" and give compensatory "*Refunds*" to the author for government's taking his rights-protecting-Coin, **given** that they in writing acknowledged/contracted to give said refunds (and so in effect "*proclaim liberty*" to the author), yet "*changed*" their minds/the account so they dared to unjustly convert the refunds they admitted they owed the author into alleged, unauthorized taxes they claimed the author owed them, and **given** that they for seven years engaged in unauthorized debt collecting against the author for said alleged taxes thereby to force the author back into bondage as an involuntary slave – surely by general equity (the logical "*extension of the words of the law to cases not expressed, yet coming within the reason of the law*") these parties deserve to "*suffer death*".

[new material to review with family] Additional light to confirm the author's understanding and approach in this matter comes from God's word and our founder's understanding and application of that Word to their own and similar circumstances as seen in their "Appeal to Heaven" flag. In determining what course of action to take in their own suffering injustices, our founders learned from the Bible. They read as well from others like John Locke who also studied the Bible and wrote down his own studied conclusions. Locke and our founders determined from God's word in places like Judges 11 that it is forever every man's right and duty to judge his own

case and determine whether to appeal to heaven when to his knowledge it seems all human courts will not avail to guard his rights. This right to finally pray to the Lord Jesus to enforce justice in his matter is known as making one's Appeal to Heaven. This phrase was dealt with in Locke's Second Treatise on Civil Government (1690) where in "refuting the theory of the divine right of kings" he argued that "**God and nature never allow...a man so to abandon himself, as to neglect his own preservation**". [emphasis added] Indeed, for God requires every man as He did Adam to "tend and defend" his estate. So, if others seek to rob him and/or render him their involuntary slave, he is required to use whatever means he has to "tend and defend" himself and what God entrusted to him so he may fulfill not the desires and agendas others have for him and what they desire him to spend his life time on, but what God has called him to do. Locke further argues from this duty of self preservation: "and since he cannot take away his own life, neither can he give another power to take it"¹⁷³ such that, should men seek to force him to effectively surrender his life to them, to be their involuntary slaves, whether by physical or by economic means, he is – as much as he is able (so I Corinthians 7 et al)- to resist this and to stand fast in the liberty God gives every man who seeks Him in Christ (Galatians 5: 1). **Therefore, because: 1) government parties by coercion seek to induce the author to "abandon himself" and what God called him to do by seeking to coerce him 2) to "abandon" the refunds they in writing acknowledged they owed him in order to uphold the law that would compensate and free him from being their involuntary slaves, and because they instead and 3) in order to force him to be their involuntary servants converted said refunds into alleged tax debts and to enforce this great wrong against him they 4) for years pursued unauthorized debt collecting against the author in order to coerce him against his will to abandon his own interests, rights and estate by surrendering to their threats and wrongs into acquiescing to work as their involuntary slave and so in Pelatiah Webster's words to pay for his own destruction, and because 5) the court that was required to enforce contracts of law and those formed between the author and government parties based on the taking of the author's guaranteed right of private property in guaranteed "gold...Coin" instead denied the founding documents gave the author any right of contract and denied by citing US v Perry that the author had any ground in the supreme law of the land to make a refund claim, he judges that if the court would again refuse or otherwise fail to enforce said contracts and laws, he has the right to appeal to the Lord Jesus to ask "the LORD, the Judge [to] render judgment this day between" us (Judges 11:27). This compares to I Kings 8:31: "When anyone sins against his neighbor, and is forced to take an oath and comes and takes an oath before Your altar in this temple, then hear in heaven, and act and judge Your servants, condemning the wicked, bringing his way on his head, and justifying the righteous by giving him according to his righteousness.": So an oath invites divine judgment and vindication] [I would hereby tell everyone that I am going to the court a 2nd time; should I do so or not? If I tell them that I was denied once, God's word could teach requiem of longsuffering and so to go again; and then if they do refuse/fail me to expose this too; but perhaps the house matter is enough to break them and their system with and then I say: you all owed the American people "just compensation" and by my contracts you also owe gold and silver; so, you redress this situation by repenting of your sins, turning back to the Lord Jesus Christ and bearing fruits by doing what is right by restituting and making Good via refunds to everyone and restoring gold and silver and copper or I appeal to the Lord Jesus Christ about that too. But say this after I bring out the house matter and the Lord Jesus causes Roy Moore to repent and be one who actually takes up the cause to do right in all 4 great sin areas; then in that case I would hide my refund matter generally or at least that I am going to the court a second time; could tell that I suffered the dismissal letter and what it said but not that I tried a second time. WHAT DO YOU THINK LORD JESUS? FAMILY? OTHERS?**

SJFG SUGGESTION: TAKE REFUND PART OUT OF THIS GODSAMERICAS AND PUT IT INTO A SEPARATE PART OF THE ANCHOR OF TRUTH WEBSITE; THEHOUSE MATTER AND REFUND MATTER ARE TWO WITNESSES; BOTH RESULT OF THE CURRENCY SIN/4TH SIN;

DOCUMENTED FACTS IN SUPPORT OF THE DEATH PENALTY FOR SAID GUILTY PARTIES:

- 1) **given** that Federal Reserve bankers violated God's law that requires those who are guilty of kidnapping/man-stealing/placing the author into involuntary slavery (*by means of what the fathers called "fraudulent currency"*) must die (Exodus 21: 16; Deuteronomy 24: 7; Amos 2: 6; 8: 6; I Timothy 1: 9-11, 15 et al);
- 2) **given** that the Constitution and 1792 Coinage Act guaranteed, authorized and required "*gold and silver Coin*" alone and were expressly enacted to guard the author's rights and were "rights-protecting-Coin";
- 3) **given** the author's rights have been undermined by the taking of all said Coin from circulation and replacing it with the worthless currency of Federal Reserve Notes resulting in **100% debasement**, any and all said taking parties pursuant to said supreme law of the land are required to suffer death: "*every such officer or person who shall commit any or either of the said offences, shall be deemed guilty of felony, and shall suffer death.*"¹⁷⁴; as well, all parties who by permit or protect the commission of said offences surely fall minimally into the category of conniving at such offences and are then also deemed guilty and also must "*suffer death*";
- 4) **given** that the just compensatory refunds (government parties admitted in writing they owed **the author**) were to restore and "*proclaim liberty*" to the author after said violation of his cluster of rights by said taking of said **rights-protecting-Coin** from him and forcing unjust currency on him, yet government parties converted ("*changed*") said refunds into alleged tax debts and performed unauthorized debt collecting (abbreviated udc) on said alleged tax, the author avers that **any and all US government parties involved in this conversion and udc are guilty of breaking God's law, the common law and said American supreme law and so must "suffer death"**
- 5) **given** the definition of founder Noah Webster for Congress' meaning of "*connivance*"¹⁷⁵ in said 1792 Coinage Act, ignoring evil in this matter requires the "ignoring"/conniving party to "suffer death"; in the author's case, there were at least **FOUR (and more) OFFICERS he wrote crying out to in his letters for redress who as officers turned a blind eye/connived, thereby allowing the author's rights to be egregiously violated; again, these too must pursuant to said laws "suffer death"**;
- 6) as proved by historical documentation, **the spirit, reason and purpose** of said Act's 19th Section was *to strictly guard said Coin so that the author's rights could be protected by said rights-protecting-Coin*, it is clear and indisputable that **the general equity** of this law's mandatory death penalty requires "***every such officer or person who shall commit any or either of the said offenses...be deemed guilty of felony, and... suffer death***" [emphases added];
- 7) As Larry Parks 2011 testimony before Congress shows "Thomas Paine sometimes referred to as the Father of the Revolution and the author of "Common Sense," wrote: "*The laws of a country ought to be the standard of equity....But tender laws, of any kind, operate to destroy morality, and to dissolve by the pretense of law what ought to be the principle of law to support, reciprocal justice between man and man, and the punishment of a member [of Congress] who should move for such a law ought to be DEATH.*"¹⁷⁶ [emphasis added]
- 8) Founder **Noah Webster's words** also reflect the view among the founders that legal tender laws were nothing else than government enforced theft. **He "described legal tender laws (that force people to accept fiat paper currencies in lieu of gold and silver) as "the devil in the flesh" and urged Americans to exclaim to any legislators daring to favor such legal tender: "You are rogues, and the devil is in you!" He declared those who favor such laws to be counterfeiters deserving the gallows.** Among other reasons for this was that was by

174 <https://www.usmint.gov/education/historianscorner/?action=docDetail&id=326> 8-13-2016 in its download file legactapr1792 file- see **Exhibit 32A.**

175 Per Noah Webster's 1828 [American Dictionary of the English Language](#): "Connivance CONNIVANCE, noun...Properly, the act of winking. Hence figuratively, voluntary blindness to an act; intentional forbearance to see a fault or other act, generally implying consent to it. Every vice interprets a connivance to be approbation." Per <http://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/connivance> 4-14-2016: "knowledge of and active or passive consent to wrongdoing". The early Congress when obeying the Constitution's command to set and regulate the value of said lawful "gold and silver Coin" in their 1792 Coinage Act mentioned this very word "connivance". Its inclusion clearly was intended to strangle all connivance in its crib before it would grow in size so as to be able to work its destructive force. What did the Congress in 1792 **To give perspective**, the same Act expressly speaks of the "**connivance of any of the officers or persons who shall be employed at the said mint** (in dealing/overseeing/controlling the nation's currency), *for the purpose of profit or gain, or otherwise with a fraudulent intent also being under the same mandatory death sentence: "shall suffer death.*" The fathers, using a Scriptural standard, considered that property was in rights and rights were as well in property and see The Founders' Constitution Volume 1, Chapter 16, Document 23 for this. Merely four days after James Madison, chief architect of the Constitution wrote these words, "The **Coinage Act** or the **Mint Act**, [was] passed by the United States Congress on April 2, 1792". In said Act, our founders required a **DEATH PENALTY**, considering it **CAPITAL FELONY TREASON**, to debase the currency which they declared the "supreme law of the land" and authorized alone the coining of "gold and silver" with some copper in said gold and silver coins, and thus for small currency pennies of copper. **Said DEATH PENALTY "remains in effect" and "continue[s] to apply" to any and all who are guilty of violating their oath and said supreme law of the land.** Merely because said law has not been enforced recently does not remove its authority or its requirement that it be enforced. This is similar to Sherman's argument concerning currency: just because a worthless currency was accepted in a long custom does not make it "lawful". Scripture and my firsthand personal testimony tells me that when those God entrusted authority and the sword to enforce these laws do not do so, He Himself as the Righteous Governor and Judge of the universe may be petitioned for redress to do so. **Mark my words.** His long-suffering is not grounds for presumption of continued mercy nor grounds to disdain His law. Congress was **ultra vires** granting the Federal Reserve power to print worthless currency that is not money according to God's or America's supreme law. Such makes payment of debts impossible and only the only thing left is discharging one debt with another, thus ever increasing debt which results in perpetual involuntary slavery God forbids.

176 Page 22 of the 75 page **FOUNDATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF MONETARY EDUCATION** . Larry Parks gave testimony before Congress. "Larry Parks HR1098 A Congressional Testimony 9-13-11."

such laws good debts are paid with bad money, so the debt is paid with only a fraction of the value originally contracted for, thereby being a theft and a lie, and when government entrusted to enforce contracts rather destroys them, it is “like a judge” putting himself under the banner of a criminal (see quote in footnote¹⁷⁷).

9) **Exhibit 31H** proves **Pelataiah Webster**, both a founder and **America’s first economist**,¹⁷⁸ articulated the founder’s ardent concern to protect rights in relation to said currency as well as their required death penalty for those who would dare to force people to pay or work for their own destruction. He strongly decried the injurious effects of paper currency (see footnote¹⁷⁹ for proof). Pelataiah’s DISSERTATION proves that not only did the early leaders in their 1792 Coinage Act require **whoever injures an American’s RIGHTS by undermining their rights-protecting-Coin** to “**suffer death**”, but further, that when those who dared to do such crimes would even resort to compelling their victims they oppressed to pay for the destructive crimes done against them, it provoked the founders to such a **BURNING ANGER** Pelataiah declared: **“to force people to buy their own destruction, and pay for it with their hard labor, the very sweat of their brow, is a crime of so high a nature that I know not any gibbet [gallows] too cruel for such offenders!**”¹⁸⁰ [emphases added]

According to Wikipedia “A gibbet...is any instrument of public execution (including guillotine, executioner’s block, impalement stake, hanging gallows, or related scaffold), but gibbeting refers to the use of a gallows-type structure from which the dead or dying bodies of executed criminals were hanged on public display to deter other existing or potential criminals.”¹⁸¹

Pelataiah Webster in his “**A DISSERTATION on the Political Union and Constitution of the Thirteen United States of North America**” under “**Crime to Appropriate Money and Use for Another Purpose**” wrote:

5. I further propose: That no grant of money whatever shall be made without an appropriation and that rigid penalties shall be inflicted on any person, however august his station, who should give order or vote for the payment, or actually pay one shilling of such money to any other purpose than that of its appropriation. And that no order whatever of any superior in office shall justify such payment. But every order shall express what funds it is drawn upon and what appropriation it is to be charged to, or the order shall not be paid. ¶ This kind of embezzlement is of so fatal a nature that no measures or bounds are to be observed in curing it. When ministers will set forth the most specious and necessary occasions for money, and induce the people to pay it in full tale, and when they have gotten possession of it, to neglect the great objects for which it was given, and pay it, sometimes squander it away, for different purposes, oftentimes for useless, yea, hurtful ones, yea, often even to bribe and corrupt the very officers of government, to betray their trust, and contaminate the State, even in its public offices, to force people to buy their own destruction, and pay for it with their hard labor, the very sweat of their brow, is a crime of so high a nature that I know not any gibbet [gallows] too cruel for such offenders!¹⁸²

Pelataiah Webster says not just any death but by gibbeting is deserved merely for misappropriation of allocated funds! How much more would he and the other founders require death when a) their supreme law was violated (in its requiring and authorizing “**gold and silver Coin**” alone (Constitution Art 1. Sec.10), prohibiting “**Bills of Credit**” (Art. 1 Sec. 8) by government’s by unlawful use of force effecting the surrender of “**gold...Coin**” and forcing the taking and circulating of paper currency that they and the Constitution’s money phrase author Roger Sherman declared in his publication intrinsically worthless that robs American’s estates, and then, after Sherman’s Caveat and the Fifth Amendment require and guaranteed just compensation in “**Refunds**” that will “**make Good**” in “**full Value**” said taking and said forcing, then to have the same government that did said taking and said forcing to in writing acknowledge such Refunds are owed, but then to not only in Pelataiah Webster’s words “**neglect the great objects for which**” said “**Refunds**” were “**given**”, but in fact to use the very said funds appropriated to be “**Refunds**” instead “**for [an entirely] different purpose**” “**yea, [a most] hurtful**” purpose, government “**ministers**”

177 Noah Webster declared: “Remember that past contracts are sacred things; that legislatures have no right to interfere with them; they have no right to say that a debt shall be paid at a discount, or in any manner which the parties never intended. **It is the business of justice to fulfill the intentions of parties in contracts, not to defeat them.** To pay bona fide contracts for cash, in paper of little value, or in old horses, would be a dishonest attempt in an individual; but for legislatures to frame laws to support and encourage such detestable villainy is like a judge who should inscribe the arms of a rogue [think criminal] over the seat of justice.” -<http://www.rogershermansociety.org/rushdoony.htm> 3-12-2016 God, the Devil, and Legal Tender by Rev. Rousas John Rushdoony; cf. <http://chalcedon.edu/faith-for-all-of-life/economics-justice-and-preaching/economics-justice-and-modern-preaching/> 3-12-2016

178 Per <http://jpatton.bellevue.edu/pelataiah-webster-economist.html> 8-16-2016

179 Pelataiah Webster declared: “Paper money polluted the equity of our laws, turned them into engines of oppression, corrupted the justice of our public administration, destroyed the fortunes of thousands who had confidence in it, enervated the trade, husbandry, and manufactures of our country, and went far to destroy the morality of our country.” - Davis R. Dewey *The Financial History of the United States*, John Wilson & Son, Cambridge, Mass. 12th ed. 1934, page 36 as cited in http://www.alternativepowervideo.com/articles/paper_money_update.pdf on 2-25-2016.

180 Page 17 of Exhibit # _____ Dissertation by Pelataiah Webster [((((for put in the scan onto anchor instead:))))]]

181 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gibbeting> 8-16-2016

182 <http://jpatton.bellevue.edu/pelataiah-webster-dissertation-on-the-constitution.html> July 19, 2017

taking the author's "Refunds" that were allocated to give "just compensation" for said taking and said forcing and criminally converting them instead into entirely unauthorized alleged taxes against the author proving how "corrupt the very officers of government" are and proving how they "betray their trust", their own correspondence proving they knew full well the basis of said refunds (namely, said taking and said forcing), knew full well of their criminal conversion, and knew full well they were pursuing unauthorized debt collecting by which "to force [the author] to buy [his] own destruction, and pay for it with [his] hard labor, the very sweat of [his] brow, is a crime of so high a nature", that is, "This kind of embezzlement is of so fatal a nature that no measures or bounds are to be observed in curing it" so that he said: "I know not any gibbet [gallows] too cruel for such offenders!" BUT a crime higher still was involved, for after the author brought to the attention of the highest officers in the government responsible to oversee and correct such matters (TIGTA _____, and the US Attorney General Eric Holder and others) these awful grievances and wrongs and to receive instead of redress of such grievances only "connivance" so that all the misappropriation, neglect and criminal conversion and criminal/unauthorized debt collecting continued without cessation for seven years against the author, proving thereby in writing for all the world to see how "corrupt the very officers of government [are and that they] betray their trust", for although they knew the basis of said refunds, knew of the criminal conversion, and of the criminal and unauthorized debt collecting by which "to force [the author] to buy [his] own destruction, and pay for it with [his] hard labor, the very sweat of [his] brow" said officers were involved in "a crime of so high a nature", that Pelatiah Webster declared: "I know not any gibbet [gallows] too cruel for such offenders!" Therefore, given that by their connivance said officers permitted and implicitly approved of said grievances, judging by the "connivance" standard of the 1792 Coinage Act, they deserve to and general equity requires they "suffer death". THEREFORE, unless said refunds and other funds as described and rightly requested pursuant to the formation of implied contracts between the author and Respondents are enforced as required by God's, the common, contract and America's supreme law (e.g. Constitution Art. 1 Sec. 10 requiring the obligations of contracts not be impaired), the author WILL SEEK FROM THE Lord Jesus Christ ENFORCEMENT of God's and America's supreme law's mandatory "suffer death" penalty upon all such guilty parties as well as all attorneys, judges, government officers or employees who help, aid, assist, protect or otherwise support (passively by connivance or actively) said guilty parties. In the words of Hebrew prophet Jeremiah (34) and America's early leader's Liberty Bell "proclaim liberty" to the author or the LORD God Almighty and the God of our Fathers will surely "proclaim liberty to you- to the sword...!"

Pelatiah Webster's documented words surely represent the type of reasoning our early leaders had in their supreme law's mandatory death penalty. His words spoke generally, in a wider way than merely or only concerning violations listed in America's 1792 Coinage Act. Therefore given that his words were not addressed directly per se to undermining rights-protecting-currency but to inappropriate use of funds to undermine rights generally, his words most certainly reveal that he and the founders would surely require all parties guilty of undermining the rights-protecting-Coin as well as those guilty of any and all of those frauds and injustices the founders by said 1792 Coinage Act sought to prevent but which occurred after government parties TURNED FROM said rights-protecting-currency AND RETURNED to fraudulent currency THEREBY AGAIN opening the door to "every species of fraud and injustice", must "suffer death".

The general equity of Pelatiah Webster's words concerning use of a "gibbet" not being "too cruel" for such guilty parties confirms: 1) he and the founders would not consider it "cruel" or unusual punishment for the dead bodies of said guilty parties to be publicly displayed (for deterrence purposes); and 2) the certainty the supreme law's mandatory death penalty surely requires all said guilty parties "suffer death" who dare in violation of their oaths promising to uphold the supreme law to instead violate it, write of their owing "just compensation" "Refunds" but in the same letter indicating they criminally converted said "Refunds" and further pursuing for 7 years unauthorized debt collecting against the author to force him to pay to destroy his own rights and estate!

Given then that God's word teaches that His death penalties are for the sake of deterrence¹⁸³ and given that Wikipedia says the bodies of such "**criminals were hanged on public display to deter other existing or potential criminals**" [emphasis added] unless government does right in these matters in relation to the author and his parable matters, the author will pray King Jesus the Christ will bring it about in honor of His law and America's founders supreme law that a gallows ("a wooden frame, consisting of a crossbeam on two uprights, on which condemned persons are executed by hanging"¹⁸⁴) be set up, and, in His way and time, enforce said laws by having carried out the gibbeting of the guilty parties in the refund matter who are namely: TIGTA, US Attorney General Eric Holder, _____ so that by "public display" others may be "deter"ed from such crimes and from the everlasting suffering of death in hell that "invariably" results from turning from God and instead such criminals may (like the thief on the cross) as well as others turn from their sins to the Messiah Jesus. This will then also make honorable God's and America's supreme law that guarantee our rights but which these parties

¹⁸³ Compare for instance Deuteronomy 19: 20-21: "And those who remain shall hear and fear, and hereafter they shall not again commit such evil among you. Your eye shall not pity; but life shall be for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot."

¹⁸⁴ <http://www.dictionary.com/browse/gallows> – 8-16-2016

recklessly trample in contrast to our servicemen¹⁸⁵ who suffer loss of life and limb to uphold.

Subpoint E: God's word to America today as known by Israel's prophets

I want to give a brief summary of what the prophets said, leaving a fuller look at them to the end where we'll see how directly relevant their words speak to America and its government.

1. The prophets reveal God already “*showed you O man, what is good, and what the LORD requires of you, but to do justly*” in money. As the book *Biblical Principles* said, God's prophets “*decreed that the value of money be determined NOT by the number of units in circulation but by the actual WEIGHT of the gold or silver in each unit of money or coin.*” **God's prophets fully upheld God's law through Moses.**

2. **God's prophets confirm that whenever any of these features were violated, fraud, dispossession, plundering and enslaving occurred.** Isaiah 1 said “your silver has become dross” reflecting a change in the degree of purity, the result being widespread corruption in government. Ezekiel 45 showed how the weight had been altered by government, thereby resulting in what he called “violence” (Hebrew: *hamas*) and dispossessing (Hebrew: *shod*) to people and their rights. **Remember, because neither Israel nor Judah repented of this sin that Amos AN EARLY prophet rebuked them for, you know the other prophets then are aiming at this sin when they rebuked their governments for “violence”, dispossession, plunder and the like. While those words can COVER MORE than just fraudulent currency, for they cover all the related frauds and injustices, Isaiah 1 and Amos 2 show fraudulent currency was one of FOUR sins God said He would destroy their governments for and for which He did pour out judgments on Israel and Judah. The frequency of these words shows how WIDESPREAD this sin and its effects were, that it was a MAJOR sin and crime nearly ALL the prophets confronted.**

3. **The prophets reveal we are all corrupt by nature. Individual men, banking organizations, governments. By nature, do not trust God's Son and law, do not care about our neighbor's rights.** Only as God gives us new hearts does that change. So men in banking and government especially are tempted to break God's law for currency for the enormous unjust profit and power their vocations can extract from everyone by it. The power to plunder and to get everyone to work for you as your servants/slaves without even knowing it is a huge temptation for them they have yielded to.

Isaiah 1 warns this crime CORRUPTS government. Zephaniah too tried. He preached near identical words: “*Woe...to the oppressing city! She has not obeyed His voice, she has not received correction, she has not trusted in... God. Her princes...are roaring lions; her judges... evening wolves that leave not a bone until morning.*” (3: 1-5) **Therefore God said: “I will punish the princes and ...king's children...I will punish all...who...fill their master's houses with violence and deceit” (1: 8-9) So God destroyed their “kingdom” and many Israelites fell by the sword.**

Jeremiah preached against the “*violence and plundering*”, grieving like Isaiah everyone dealt falsely (6: 13) from the least to the greatest (8: 13) – ALL were “*given to covetousness*”, all went along with using (8: 8) the “*false pen*” (a reference to forgery) to defraud. **HOW STRIKING THAT THE VERY SAME CRIME OF FORGERY TO DEFRAUD WAS USED IN OUR HOUSE CASE FROM THE LEAST TO THE GREATEST COURTS!** In Jeremiah 34, because government refused to “*proclaim liberty*” to all those in economic debt slavery, God proclaimed liberty to government: “*liberty to the sword, to pestilence, to famine*”!

Put all their words together and you realize how involved this sin was in every part of Israel's life, government, finance and even ministry, having spread like cancer. How true then Ecclesiastes is: “*there is nothing new under the sun*”. The same thing God was patient about, yet finally destroyed Israel for, we are guilty of. Unless we repent we'll also be destroyed. Yet the same God who gave enduring and overcoming graces to His remnant then does so now too

Think because you're in America the “land of liberty” you can IGNORE the plundering and enslaving of unjust currency? Remember, Israel was God's special people with His “law of liberty”. Just because they had God's law did NOT mean they didn't get plundered and made slaves by this. FOLKS, the prophets, our founders WARN: you live in a fallen world. Just because we have the Bible and had good supreme laws requiring just currency, does not mean relax. We must forever be on guard against this and all breaking of God's laws. God's word tells us every man is by nature a sinner- that means those in banking and government too. The liar Satan tempts men in banking. They change the money from what God requires to money that defrauds us.

¹⁸⁵ The author has long had this as a concern as is evidenced for instance in [Exhibit 6 # 84](#) (the author's affidavit mailed to Respondents titled [Response To IRS Letters One Dated May 5 2014 And The Other Dated July 7 2014](#) where he wrote to induce Respondents to respect his God given rights by saying they would suffer per violation of his rights what measured to be one half the amount of what analogous 26 USC 7433's normal maximum amount: “*given what our servicemen suffer to defend our Constitutionally guaranteed rights*”.

Governments learn of the secret way unjust currency can plunder and control everyone, making them involuntary slaves where they don't even realize it, government is tempted too.

3. The prophets reveal God's warnings that violating God's requirements is a BIG DEAL to God. Refusing to repent of this is EVEN BIGGER. They show us its FAR MORE than just about metal or paper, weights and measures. They show that money measures the heart, the MONEY of a country reveals its government's MORALITY, exposing those who use or enforce unjust currency and its frauds as REBELS against God's law that requires us to love Him and love our neighbor as ourselves.

A LARGE PORTION of the Bible records God's WARNING the nations of Israel and Judah of His judgment for this sin and crime. which came by captivity. Along with her other 3 sins this 4th sin NEAR EVERY prophet preached against (see footnote¹⁸⁶). God was patient: Amos and Hosea dealt with it in 760 BC, Isaiah 20 years later, Micah 5 years later. Did they repent? No!

4. The prophets reveal God means every word He speaks. Judgments warned of by His mouth become reality from His hand when men and government refuse to repent.

5. The prophets reveal God's control and His promised grace in Jesus of pardon and restoration.

SUMMARY APPLICATIONS FROM THE PROPHETS:

The prophets further show that to refuse to turn from this and other sins REPRESENTS REJECTION of God and His Salvation offered in His Son Jesus. **God called for repentance but His call was refused. America too has been called to repent, yet so far, refusal.** Hopefully that does not still occur after people read of this Son's free offer of pardon based on His own death for sinners who repent.

check Matthew Henry's words; also listen to the sermon tape from 4-2017 at Zion to see ifi better said it there: THIS IS A KEY PART OF THE SERMON: Must show here that the turning from silver to dross STEALS ISAAH¹⁸⁷ I made first for IMPORTANT reasons: FIRST, our 4 major sins parallels Israel's 4; SECOND God superbly here reveals how this sin produces all kinds of frauds and injustices in government in courts, law enforcement, kings, and rulers generally all become corrupt so people's rights are oppressed. This passage is critical to understanding and realizing that what the other prophets indict Israel and Judah for when it comes to "violence" and "dispossessing" or plundering has so much to do and basically arose from this MAJOR CRIME of unjust currency. SO REALIZE IT AND REMEMBER IT: Isaiah 1 reveals that turning away from precious metal and just currency opens the door to TONS of frauds, injustices, rights violations. And realize and remember that what Isaiah 1 reveals here was NEVER repented of in either Israel or Judah though nearly EVERY prophet treated this root sin or its various resulting fruits of frauds and injustices. Isaiah's words open our heart's eyes to realize that ALL the other prophets words about oppression, violence to people's rights, plundering, oppression all have their root here. So, with that important introduction, let us read Isaiah 1:

"The vision of Isaiah ...he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth! For the LORD has spoken: "I have...brought up children, and they have rebelled against Me; ... Israel does not know, My people do not consider." Alas, sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a brood of evildoers, children who are corrupters! They have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked to anger the Holy One of Israel, They have turned...backward. Why should you be stricken again? You will revolt more and more. The whole head is sick, and the whole heart faints. From the sole of the foot even

¹⁸⁶ The NUMBER of prophets who REFER to this sin or its results shows both how pervasive it was and how serious it was to God. Their chronological ORDER was: Amos, Hosea, Isaiah, Micah, Jeremiah, Zephaniah, Habakkuk, Ezekiel, Daniel, Ezra, Nehemiah, Zechariah, and Malachi. Prophets warning against this sin (or judgment) were Amos, Hosea, Isaiah, Micah, Jeremiah, Zephaniah, and Habakkuk. Prophets living to see God's judgment for this sin were Jeremiah, Ezekiel and Daniel. Prophets after the judgment who saw God in grace restore a broken hearted Israel were Ezra, Nehemiah, Zechariah, and Malachi. The **Ten Northern** tribes were guilty as proved by Amos, Hosea, and Micah. Amos an early prophet in chapter 2 lists this sin as 1 of the top 4 sins God was going to clobber Israel for. Isaiah 1 as well lists it in the top 4. The **Two Southern** Tribes were as well guilty of the same fraudulent currency as proved by the preaching of Isaiah, Zephaniah, Habakkuk and Jeremiah. Because the **Ten tribes** didn't repent of plundering and enslaving fraudulent currency, they were literally plundered of their land, liberty and all rights and suffered as slaves of foreigners. Because the **Two tribes** also refused to repent, they too suffered the same things for 70 years. Ezekiel, a prophet in captivity, addressed this sin in Israel's government saying: princes stop dispossessing My people by altering My law's requirements for your currency to be pure gold and silver coin of the weight of 20 gerahs I required. Zechariah and Malachi, prophets after the Jews returned to their homeland, preached to this sin and or its effects.

¹⁸⁷ Isaiah was written around 750-695 BC in relation to Bible history recorded in 2 Kings 15-20 during the reigns of king Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah (source: 1. From <http://www.bible-history.com/old-testament/prophets-chronology.html> 4-20-2017).

to the head, there is no soundness in it, but wounds and bruises and putrefying sores; they have not been closed or bound up.... Your country is desolate, your cities ...burned with fire; strangers devour your land in your presence; ...it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers. So the daughter of Zion is left as a booth in a vineyard..., as a besieged city. Unless the LORD of hosts had left to us a very small remnant, we would have become like Sodom...like Gomorrah. Hear the word of the LORD, you rulers of Sodom; give ear to the law of our God, you people of Gomorrah: "To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices to Me?" says the LORD. "I have had enough of burnt offerings of rams.... I do not delight in the blood of bulls...lambs or goats. "When you come to appear before Me, who has required this from your hand, to trample My courts? Bring no more futile sacrifices; .. New Moons... Sabbaths,... calling of assemblies—I cannot endure iniquity and the sacred meeting...your appointed feasts My soul hates; they are a trouble to Me, I am weary of... them. When you spread out your hands, I will hide My eyes from you....though you make many prayers, I will not hear. Your hands are full of blood. "Wash yourselves, make yourselves clean; Put away the evil of your doings from before My eyes. Cease to do evil, learn to do good; seek justice, rebuke the oppressor; defend the fatherless, Plead for the widow. "Come now, and let us reason together," Says the LORD, "Though your sins are like scarlet, They shall be as white as snow; Though they are red like crimson, They shall be as wool. If you are willing and obedient, You shall eat the good of the land; But if you refuse and rebel, You shall be devoured by the sword"; For the mouth of the LORD has spoken. How the faithful city has become a harlot! It was full of justice; Righteousness lodged in it, But now murderers. Your silver has become dross, Your wine mixed with water. Your princes are rebellious, And companions of thieves; Everyone loves bribes, And follows after rewards. They do not defend the fatherless, Nor does the cause of the widow come before them. Therefore the Lord says, The LORD of hosts, the Mighty One of Israel, "Ah, I will rid Myself of My adversaries, And take vengeance on My enemies. I will turn My hand against you, And thoroughly purge away your dross, And take away all your alloy. I will restore your judges as at the first, And your counselors as at the beginning. Afterward you shall be called the city of righteousness, the faithful city." Zion shall be redeemed with justice, And her penitents with righteousness. The destruction of transgressors and...sinners shall be together, And those who forsake the LORD shall be consumed. The strong shall be as tinder, and the work of it as a spark; both will burn together, and no one shall quench them."

First application: God indicts Judah's government in 1: 22: *"Your silver has become dross, your princes companions of thieves."* Thieves like to operate in the dark. God turns the light on, revealing their theft of CHANGING the money from being **the required degree of pure silver**. Herbert Schlossberg details various idols in his book **IDOLS FOR DESTRUCTION**: *"In the ancient world... purchasing power could be manufactured fraudulently [in a way] the... prophets sharply denounced.... Gold and silver were the media of exchange, and...people used them by weighing on scales the amount...buyer and seller had agreed...on. Isaiah denounced...mixing impurities in their silver [which resulted in] defrauding...people.. (Is. 1: 22)."*¹⁸⁸ Say I melt down coins of 100% silver, pocket half of it, and replace the stolen silver with dross like tin so the coins still look silver. **I just stole half the country's money!** That's what "money-changer" thieves did. The thieves were guilty, but so were government rulers. God says: *"Your silver has become dross, your princes companions of thieves"*. Whose job was it to guard the coin so our private property was not stolen? Governments! **Jeremiah 5:26 shows government is to defend rights.** America's leaders wrote about that in our Declaration of Independence: government's role is to protect our rights, to private property too. Instead, princes became *"companions of thieves"*. This sin is NEVER a victimless crime. No crime is. Rather than resisting this temptation as Proverbs 1 says, rulers *"cast in"* their lot with the thieves. As proved herein, moneychanging is a **hidden** way government raises tremendous revenues from its subjects without the people knowing they're being stolen from. When there is silver coinage, and dross is added, the value of each coin *decreases* while the stolen wealth for the thieves *increases*. Imagine if in Israel all silver were taken from the coins and only paper was used that only moneychangers could control (with an armed government to enforce their will)? (Imagine America). They could even MORE **invisibly** steal: who would know (or control) how many units were circulated but them? Imagine Israel so conditioning the Israelites to just trust the thieves and government syndicate and to hang on the leading crook's every word? (Imagine America).

Second application: Isaiah's words confirm *that and why* **God requires coin of a certain degree of pure gold, silver or copper**. By rebuking them for taking the *"silver"* (or gold) God shows this was to be their money. Dross metals were NOT acceptable for money. **God** designed precious metals to serve as money, for He wants everyone to love one another znc respect each other's property rights. Sinners don't love God or neighbor. Thieves and government who break God's law together are a racket/criminal enterprise that hurts others.

Third application: Not only does God require the features of a just currency in His law for the sake of preventing PLUNDERING PRIVATE PROPERTY, but as well to prevent other's PLUNDERING OR TAKING

¹⁸⁸ Schlossberg recommends: "For an exposition of this point see Gary North, An Introduction to Christian Economics (Nutley, N.J.: Craig Press, 1973), pp 4-6."

OVER GOVERNMENT.¹⁸⁹ By defrauding currency, governments defraud their subjects of a government that protects their rights. They thus become what God here calls His “adversaries” so God declares in **1:24-31**: “Therefore...says, the LORD of hosts... “Ah, **I will rid Myself of My adversaries, and take vengeance on My enemies. I will turn My hand against you, and thoroughly purge away your dross, and take away all your alloy. I will restore your judges as at the first, and your counselors [attorneys] as at the beginning. Afterward you shall be called the city of righteousness, the faithful city.**” God reveals what our founders called the “invariable” RESULTS of breaking His currency laws. After He says: “your silver has become dross” He says: “**Your princes are rebellious and companions of thieves; everyone loves bribes, and follows after rewards. They do not defend the fatherless, nor does the cause of the widow come before them.**” Any government that uses unjust currency is in rebellion against God and His law. They have no right to steal! You'd expect government would be the last to rebel. We think government is the good guys, who uphold the law. But God REVEALS that when government changes money from what His law requires, it is REBELLION to Him and His law. Our Declaration of Independence says government's job is to guard rights. God's word is relevant: it warns that CONTROL OF AN ENTIRE COUNTRY can be changed merely by taking control of its currency. **Change the money, change the government, change the country.**

What God says is CONFIRMED by men. ***I quote 3 witnesses, there are more in footnote¹⁹⁰.*** Reginald McKenna, Midland Bank of England, Secretary of the Exchequer said: “Those who create and issue credit and money, direct the policies of government, and hold in the hollow of their hands the destiny of the people.” Baron M. A. Rothschild reportedly said: “Give me control over a nation's currency and I care not who makes its laws.” Congressman Charles A. Lindbergh, Sr., 1913: “**This [Federal Reserve Act] establishes the most gigantic trust on earth. When...President [Wilson] signs this bill, the invisible government of the monetary power will be legalized.... The system is Private, conducted for the sole purpose of obtaining the greatest possible profits from the use of other people's money” “From now on, depressions will be scientifically created.**” He predicted this before the Great Depression.

Our founders warned this crime is “subtle”. God reveals those changing the currency take over government, but are crafty; they don't tell you they are stealing from you and taking effective control via currency. Many know they feel oppressed, forced, but have no clue why. Government in an ongoing way is enforcing your being plundered. Many ***felt somehow something is very wrong. One of the few Americans who understood a degree of what was going on was my mother.*** Comparing God's and America's supreme law to what our government was doing, she was enormously grieved. As 2 Peter 2: 7-8 says “righteous Lot... was oppressed with the filthy conduct [of Sodom]...[and] tormented his righteous soul from day to day by seeing and hearing their lawless deeds” so my mother was oppressed by hearing their lawless works. She suffered firsthand great financial, emotional and mental distress due to these realities. I am convinced her early death was probably in part brought by these chagrines, oppressions and distresses. God's word reveals this is a HUGE PART of why America has so changed for the worse over the years. God through Israel reveals to all nations what happens when

189 Much more could be said in application of the fact that fraudulent currency results in corrupt government. A related topic: **what about the IRS not acting as a proper, constitutionally delegated, de jure government collecting for specified constitutionally authorized taxes, but what is reported to be collecting for the bankers via means of deceit (such as making most Americans think they are federal/US/District of Columbia citizens, that is, employees of the federal government when they are really not such but only perhaps by means of fraudulent contracts) and extortion?**

190 **The Congressional Record** 12595-12603 records Louis T. McFadden, Chairman of the Committee on Banking and Currency (for 12 years) saying in 1932: “The Federal Reserve banks are one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever seen. **There is not a man within the sound of my voice who does not know that this nation is run by the International bankers**” “We have, in this country, one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board. **This evil institution has impoverished the people of the United States and has practically bankrupted our government. It has done this through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it.**” “Some people think the Federal Reserve Banks are the United States government's institutions. They are not government institutions. **They are private credit monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign swindlers**”

President Woodrow Wilson in his 1913 book **A CALL FOR THE EMANCIPATION OF THE GENEROUS ENERGIES OF A PEOPLE** (from <http://www.gutenberg.org/files/14811/14811-h/14811-h.htm> THE NEW FREEDOM 12-15-1016) wrote: “A great industrial nation is controlled by its system of credit. Our system of credit is concentrated in the hands of a few men.” “We have come to be one of the worst ruled, ...most completely controlled and dominated governments in the world--no longer a government of free opinion, no longer a government by conviction and vote of the majority, but a government by the opinion and duress of small groups of dominant men.” “Since I entered politics, I have chiefly had men's views confided to me privately. Some of the biggest men in the United States, in...commerce and manufacture, are afraid of somebody.... They know that there is a power somewhere so organized, so subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive, that they had better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it....this is the country which has lifted to the admiration of the world its ideals of absolutely free opportunity, where no man is supposed to be under any limitation except... of his character and of his mind; where there is supposed to be no distinction of class... blood...of social status, but where men win or lose on their merits.... American industry is not free, as once it was free; American enterprise is not free; the man with only a little capital is finding it harder to get into the field, more and more impossible to compete with the big fellow. Why? Because the laws of this country do not prevent the strong from crushing the weak....”

Senator Barry Goldwater (Rep. AR): “Most Americans have no real understanding of the operation of the international money lenders. The accounts of the Federal Reserve System have never been audited. It operates outside the control of Congress and manipulates the credit of the United States”

John Danforth (R-Mo) “I have never seen more Senators express discontent with their jobs....I think the major cause is that, deep down in our hearts, we have been accomplices in doing something terrible and unforgivable to our wonderful country. Deep down in our heart, we know that we have given our children a legacy of bankruptcy. We have defrauded our country to get ourselves elected.”

Former Soviet Premier Nikita Khrushchev: “By a continuing process of inflation, governments can confiscate, secretly and unobserved, an important part of the wealth of their citizens.” p. 19 **The Planned Destruction of America**

Karl Marx, author of 1848 **THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO** declared Communism's fifth plank: “Centralization of credit in the hands of the State, by means of a national bank with State capital and an exclusive monopoly.”

Vladimir Ilich Ulyanov, also known as **Lenin**, said: “The best way to destroy the capitalist system is to debauch the currency.” (the author thinks this was probably in “How's that for representative government?” by Peter Kershaw

princes/judges become companions of thieves: honest government is gone.

4) Fourth application: I cannot think of anything SCARIER than to have Almighty God say to me: you are “*My adversary*”. I will “*rid Myself*” of you! *I will take VENGEANCE ON YOU!* That is precisely what God says to government and moneychangers: “*Therefore...says, the LORD of hosts, the Mighty One of Israel, “Ah, I will rid Myself of My adversaries, and take vengeance on My enemies.” God takes it personally when government called to protect people instead trample them. He says He Himself will execute the PENALTY. As I prepared this, I came across God’s poetic justice.* Jesus said: *when you did it to one of the least of these My brothers, you did it to Me!* **Joel 3** says: “*you have taken My silver and My gold...the people of Judah and... Jerusalem you have sold...[B]ehold... I will sell your sons and your daughters*”. **In Micah 6** God declares He will do to the cunning Canaanites what they did to His people: they made them desolate, He will make them a desolation. They made the righteous come to poverty, enter slavery, and be forced to take the short end of the stick for refusing to break God’s law so they suffered reproach so God says: “*Therefore you shall bear the reproach of My people*”. **All you brought on them to bring them to be reproached, I will bring on you.** Its scary how angry God is about this sin. All the fire Isaiah 1 reveals that starts his prophecy are all still burning at its end chapters later, thereby warning of the everlasting fires of hell for those who refuse to repent! God in Deuteronomy 29, Jeremiah 7 and **I Corinthians 6:9-11** removes the false assurance of so many who think they are right with God when they don’t live right. **I Corinthians 6** says: “*Do you now know that the unrighteous will not inherit the kingdom of God? Do not be deceived. Neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor homosexuals, nor sodomites, NOR THIEVES, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners will inherit the kingdom of God.*” Paul in **2 Corinthians 5:9-11** says: “*be well pleasing to [the Lord]. For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ, that each one may receive the things done in the body, according to what he has done, whether good or bad. Knowing therefore, the terror of the Lord, we persuade men*”. Did you sense God’s threats of terror toward Israel’s government? Do you know **the terror of the Lord Revelation 14:10-11** says each one of God’s foes will suffer?: “*he himself shall also drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out full strength into the cup of His indignation. And he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels and in the presence of the Lamb. And the smoke of their torment ascends forever and ever; and they have no rest day or night*”. I hope to persuade government and all men to **fall on their knees before Jesus, beg Him to forgive you, and save you from SIN and hell’s terrors you deserve!**

5) Fifth application: compared to Israel, **our sins are worse and our judgments**, after much more light, will be worse if we don’t repent. Consider:

A) Israel’s coin at least had **SOME** silver. Their wine too was “*mixed with water*” but God still said: “*I will...thoroughly purge away your dross...all your alloy*” presupposing the coin still had some gold and silver. American government took **100% of our gold and silver**; nearly **100% our copper**.

B) The theft we suffer is greater because we are forced to work for something entirely without value and even an instrument of debt that by nature we can never pay off. Consider how you have to earn and work for worthless paper. They print a 100 bill that really costs them nothing. To earn that 100, how many hours must you work? Now think of your house: bankers get promised collateral (being able to take your property in case you don’t “pay back” your “loan”) but whether you “pay [it] back” or not, either way, they either get a 100,000 house or they get 100,000 dollars worth of your work hours to earn their paper. God’s word in **Leviticus 19¹⁹¹** shows that is robbery. They created “wealth” from “paper money” - from nothing valuable, and in exchange force (by government laws and guns) you to work for that paper as well as to let them have title to your property. That breaks God’s law for a just and equitable exchange!

C) Multiply the “you” just described by 100’s of millions of other American “you”’s around you. **Start to grasp how they have plundered and made all of us their involuntary slaves.** Who gave them authority to make everyone their slaves? Why must near all of us make something out of something, pouring hours, sweat, brains and brawn into working hard while a few by fiat (by word: because I – with my government “companion” whose holding a gun and threats to you said this “paper”/elastic currency **requires** you to give weeks, years, yes your lives for? **CONSIDER** also: **GOD REQUIRES DEATH FOR MAKING OTHERS INVOLUNTARY SLAVES.** And how many have they made? We have about 300 million Americans. Their crime is FAR FAR greater than in Israel’s.

D) CONSIDER what a horrific betrayal of trust government is guilty of! Here is God’s requirement for “*judges and officers*” in **Leviticus 19:15**: “*...do no injustice in judgment; you shall not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty; but in righteousness you shall judge your neighbor.*” **Deuteronomy 16:18-20**: “*You shall appoint judges and officers...and they shall judge the people with just judgment. You shall not pervert justice; you shall not show partiality, nor take a bribe, for a bribe blinds the eyes*

¹⁹¹ Consider how paper currency is much WORSE than merely “silver” mixed with “dross” as compared with **Leviticus 19** that requires justice in all our trading: just hin (cf. gallon), just ephah (cf. bushel basket) so people have fair trading. Yet our currency by is itself an instrument by which to unjustly defraud! Given the criteria of **Leviticus 19** that in every exchange there be justice and equity -where something intrinsically valuable is given for something intrinsically valuable as declared by God, HOW is paper money rightly exchanged for hours of time? Years!? A photocopier can run off a paper copy? How much did that cost? Yet we work our lives away for it. **DO YOU SEE WHY God’s law is important? Why God requires “just” “currency” in just the features His word does?** What a blessing “just” “currency” is! God requires A JUST exchange between buyer and seller. Giving gold or silver in exchange for houses or property is just, because, according to God’s word and world (precious metals are scarce and it takes work to refine them) they have value. There is real, intrinsic collateral preciousness to such metals. They have many functional uses.

of the wise and twists the words of the righteous. You shall follow what is altogether just, that you may live..." By now you realize what the bankers and government always realized: paper is NOT worth what you give in exchange: your labors, hours adding into years and decades of your life, property for collateral. You realize why our founders called such currency theft, fraudulent. But realize the one who enforces this against you is not your friend, but a betrayer though sworn to protect your rights, grossly daily violates them. Only by **government** "legal tender" laws and by **government** guys with guns are we like *labor camp workers* forced to keep working, forced to earn or buy their unjust currency. See why God is angry? Protestant Reformer **John Calvin** wrote: "*This kind of theft is the worst of all, when judges are corrupted ... and ...ruin the fortunes... they ought to protect; for, since their tribunal is as it were a sacred asylum, to which those who are unjustly oppressed may fly, nothing can be more unseemly than that they should there fall amongst robbers*". American ethicist R. J. **Rushdoony** wrote: "*The most deadly and dangerous thieves are those who operate within the law... [then] the whole social order is converted into an instrument of evil.*" Christian economist **Gary North**: "...tampering with the society's physical standards is a sign...men have already tampered with the society's moral standard."

6) Sixth application: God as Sovereign, gracious Savior in v. 27 says; "*Zion SHALL be redeemed with justice, and her penitents with righteousness*". Redemption! Oh, grace! How GRATEFUL we can be to God! After the cruel syndicate of government married to dishonest banking plundered our good government, our possessions, our lives, liberties and rights - AS IN ISRAEL so in America God reveals **He is still in control**. As He graciously assured Israel in Egypt, so He assures through all this mess and distress, even by judgment, He WILL in His time and way REDEEM, release, free "*her penitents*" who turn from their sin to God as Savior in Jesus. God assures He cares, that He WILL CORRECT! Psalms 2 and 110 reveal God saying to governments rebelling against His Son: "*Yet I have set My King on my holy hill of Zion*" "*Son, rule right there in the midst of Your enemies*". **Jesus is Lord**: He is in control even of all His enemies, working **everything** out to redeem His people both from their sins and their foes. I am an eyewitness this is true: after government refused to stop idolatry, murder and immorality, I appealed to Him ½ hour or so before the events of 911 and He – being sovereign and in control – graciously answered with "*justice*" and yes with mercy to call us to repent **and did so even by using His enemies**. He shows the oppressed His heart is merciful to them. Shows oppressors His longsuffering to withhold just judgment against them but it only endures only so long. Noah's flood cleansed the earth of violence; God's brimstone burned Sodom so the perverse' vexing the righteous was finally gone. God also promises in His word that our country and all countries will one day also return to Him and have "gold" and "silver". God by judgment makes things right again: "*when Your judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness*" -Isaiah 26: 9. America **will** return to God's just currency laws. Psalm 103: "*The LORD executes righteousness and justice for all the oppressed.*" Every act of God to a child of God is a comfort: **my Father loves me, is in control, cares for me, rules righteously!**

God does not say here: I'll try to get power to purge away your alloy. If you agree, I'll burn away your dross. I hope sinners might – *pleeeeeeze*- turn to Me so someday we MIGHT restore things for the repentant. **God THUNDERS "I WILL"**. What great comfort for God's elect (see footnote¹⁹²): **I WILL "thoroughly purge away your dross" I WILL "take away all your alloy"**. **Christ has ZERO TOLERATION for unjust currency**: He says "*thoroughly*", "*take away ALL*". And v. 26 graciously assures the repentant of the wonderful future He will give: "*I will restore your judges as at the first, and your counselors [lawyers] as at the beginning; afterward you shall be called the city of righteousness, the faithful city.*" Repentant Christian America, God promises you that by getting rid of **UNJUST currency He will restore JUST government**.

EZEKIEL¹⁹³ also addressed the Jews before and during the Captivity for this sin. In chapter 45:9, 10, 12 he rails against government for permitting debased currency: "*Thus says the Lord...: Enough, O princes of Israel! Remove violence and plundering, execute justice and righteousness, and stop DISPOSSESSING MY PEOPLE,*' says the Lord GOD. *You shall have just balances, a just ephah, and a just bath. The shekel shall be twenty gerahs...*".

We learn **ONE**: God considers ANY deviation from any feature of His currency law "*violence*", "*plundering*" "*dispossession*". **Note** "*violence*" (Hebrew HAMAS) and "*plundering*" (SHOD). By changing the shekel from 20 gerahs to another weight, moneychangers, government plundered people's property! Did violence to their rights! **Application**: God says to our government: by changing the dollar from your supreme law's 371.25 grains of fine silver to "**no silver**", you plundered people's property! Dispossessed! Did violence! That's what happened in our house matter, **the Castle default [another Appendix if being sent to Trump et al!?!?!], our**

¹⁹² So, yes, even though great judgment, GREAT comfort for repentant ones! The Protestant Reformed Heidelberg Catechism, the catechism of comfort, in **Lord's Day 4** shows God judges justly both in this life and in the next those who are His enemies. That is a comfort to us and is mentioned again later in **Lord's Day 19** where the saints also look forward to Christ's visible return saying: "*How does Christ's return "to judge the living and the dead" comfort you* Great judgment, but great comfort. Here's the answer: *In all my distress and persecution, I turn my eyes to the heavens and confidently await as Judge the very One who has already stood trial in my place before God and so has removed the whole curse from me. All His enemies and mine he will condemn to everlasting punishment: but me and all His chosen ones He will take along with Him into the joy and the glory of heaven.*" GREAT JUDGMENT THAT DAY! Everlasting judgment! Yet, GREAT COMFORT, everlasting comfort and joy! With that assurance, who will not cry out Jesus, deliver us! Save us! Come quickly to America, turn it from sin, redeem us from our oppressors so that we may keep Your law, and work that Your kingdom may come to the glory of the Father!!

¹⁹³ Ezekiel, scholars say, was written around 596-574 BC and related Bible history is found in 2 Kings 24.

refund matter. AND ALL these wrongs started when government turned from God's law for just currency. Just like George Washington warned.

TWO, government's changing money to something other than what the law requires yet calling it by the same name is LYING DONE TO STEAL. Also called FRAUD. Israel's princes still called "shekel" what was NO LONGER 20 gerahs. Government LIED. God condemns government calling a piece of paper "dollar" when our supreme law says "dollar" is to be 371.25 grains of fine silver. Our fathers: a) said we must adhere to **precise amounts of silver and gold per coin.** That's why they wrote those amounts in their supreme law! John Adams, Thomas Jefferson, John Quincy Adams warned government must NEVER permit a unit of currency to be **called by any other name than what it weighed,** what the law required and defined it to be.¹⁹⁴

"It is to be desired, that coins had **never borne other names** than those of their weight, and that the arbitrary denominations, called moneys of account, as £, s., d., &c., had **never** been used. But when these denominations are admitted and employed in transactions, to diminish the quantity of metal to which they answer, by an alteration of the real coins, is to **steal; ... A theft of greater magnitude and still more ruinous, is the making of paper money;...greater, because in this money there is absolutely no real value; it is more ruinous, because, by its gradual depreciation during all the time of its existence, it produces the effect which would be produced by an infinity of successive deteriorations of the coins. All these iniquities are founded on the false idea, that money is but a sign.**" [emphases added]

Government and banks calling a FEDERAL RESERVE NOTE a "dollar" is a lie used to defraud. It is NOT 371.25 grains of silver nor can anyone redeem it on demand for that much fine silver. Each step along the way (1913, 1933, 1965, 1982 et al) they continued to use the supreme law's terms for just currency for their unjust currency. Like Israel's government they do not want you to wake up¹⁹⁵ to the truth of your being plundered and working as involuntary slaves. If they in part confess departing from the law, they still pretend to have God ordained authority for their acts to make people more ready to do their desire. Ezekiel 45 implicitly orders government: STOP calling something a shekel when its not. Thomas Jefferson, John Adams, John Quincy Adams all quoted the **French Count Tracy** who had written government's changing the money's while calling it by the **same name was nothing less than government THEFT from ALL the people of a nation.**

Isaiah earlier told them to repent or warned God would consume them by fiery judgment burning all their dross if they didn't repent, and indicted the moneychanger/banker and government for violating people's entire cluster of rights¹⁹⁶ by undermining their rights-protecting-Coin. Judah did not repent though. So other prophets keep speaking. God indicts their princes for having "*devoured people*", stolen their "*precious things*" [gold, silver and copper and other tangibles], "*made many widows*". He indicts teachers called to teach Scripture for "*violat[ing]*" God's "*law*", not making "*known*" His requirements. Israel's "*princes...[were] like wolves tearing the prey, to shed blood, to destroy people, and to get dishonest gain*" so God said "***the people of the land...used oppressions, committed robbery and mistreated the poor and needy***". God got so sick of it all He said He would consume "*them with the fire of My wrath*" and declared in **Ezekiel 22 words as hot as molten iron from a blast furnace:** "*Israel has become dross to Me; they are all bronze, tin, iron, and lead, in the midst of a furnace;*

194 [bold and underlining emphasis added] - 6th President John Quincy Adam, his letter to John Taylor, Of Caroline, Quincy, 12 March, 1819 Accessed on May 28, 2015 at <http://books.google.com/books?id=EFkSAAAYAAJ&lpg=PA375&ots=xh-6ooA5Mu&pg=PA375#v=onepage&q&f=false>

195 Wake up America! As in Israel, so in America. Criminals don't advertise they are defrauding you and breaking God's laws! It would blow their cover! They don't ordinarily say things like: *we reject God and His law; we're scraping America's supreme law.* No, they say: *This Act or this Order is Constitutional.* And, with lips they never say publicly *We hate God, we rebel against Jesus Christ.* No, even after they do great evil, they, as they did on Wall Street after 911 all sing "*God Bless America*" to make everyone feel good about investing, buying and selling after judgment without repentance. **ACTIONS SPEAK LOUDER THAN WORDS AND THEIR ACTIONS SPEAK REBELLION:** "*Let us cast off God and Jesus Christ's laws!*" No more Christian influence! Its in our books and in our way of plundering and controlling the world so we'll rewrite the law so we can do what we want! Who cares what God says? Our "*statutes*" are equal to and greater in AUTHORITY than God's! By my badge therefore I set aside God's law and set from His throne Christ Jesus. **But do they really throw Christ off His throne? Create a new world order/reality?** Psalm 24:1 says: "*The earth is the LORD's and the fullness thereof; the world and they that dwell in it.*" Like willful children pretending all day long they are lord and can disobey, Daddy will come home and show he rules. Yet men spend their LIVES seeking to create another REALITY! Its the serpent's lie: you can be as gods; you won't die, you'll create a better world than God's. Like Jezebel they flatter each other: you're on the Board of Governors, a Senator, Representative, President, Judge. Adam's children declaring by a myriad of decrees, statutes or works does NOT alter reality. **Legal or not, sin is sin! God won't call it pure; He calls it an abomination.** As surely as He punished Israel, Omri and Ahab, so He will Americans too.

196 As shown, and as a bit of reasoning and reflecting reveals, ALL of our rights are affected by fraudulent currency. God earlier in Isaiah 1 and Jeremiah 5 declared the rights of people are not defended by fraudulent currency. **Rights to private property** - their labors, sweat equity, work, time and properties are stolen. Their **right to life** because life is only made up of hours, days, weeks, months, years. **Right to liberty:** for such currency not only steals their property but themselves and future generations and those generations rights -such as the right to inherit in a godly family- such as *Proverbs 13:22 encourages:* "*A good man leaves an inheritance to his children's children*"? Their **right to the pursuit of happiness:** how could they, their wives and children pursue happiness when to earn a living they have to hold down two or even three jobs? Are saddled with debt? Have more month at the end of their paycheck than funds from it? It affects rights to freely practice their religion because if the moneychangers are getting all the riches for nothing, and they fight the godly in their culture, whose got the financial resources to fight the cultural war? Moneychangers who create wealth out of nothing and you work continually to earn all your life! Yes, its a very unlevel playing field. But don't be discouraged Christian, your Savior owns the world and He has infinite power, control and riches. Related are the words of founder and Presbyterian Rev. John Knox Witherspoon that RIGHTS TO PRIVATE PROPERTY AND TO FREEDOM OF RELIGION ARE INEXTRICABLY INTERTWINED. Our founders understood that when private property rights are violated, a party's ability to fully obey God's Eighth Commandment (that requires men to seek to procure, preserve and further his estate) is impaired. Witherspoon taught many of the fathers and evidence exists to prove the fathers were strongly persuaded that rights to private property are inextricably intertwined with rights to freely exercise his religion: "*There is not a single instance in history in which civil liberty was lost, and religious liberty preserved entire. If therefore we yield up our temporal property, we at the same time deliver the conscience into bondage.*" -Witherspoon, May 1776 (I believe it was in his sermon: The Dominion of Providence Over the Passions of Men on Psalm 76).

they have become dross from silver. Therefore...because you have all become dross, therefore...I will gather you into...Jerusalem...as men gather silver, bronze, iron, lead and tin into the midst of a furnace, to blow fire on it, to melt it; so I will gather you in My anger and in My fury and I will leave you there and melt you. Yes, I will gather you and blow on you with the fire of My wrath, and you will be melted in its midst. **As silver is melted in the midst of a furnace, so shall you be melted in its midst; then you shall know that I, the LORD, have poured out My fury on you.** This is eternal unless repentance occurs before death.

MICAH¹⁹⁷ 6:8-16 reads:

He has shown you, O man, what is good; And what does the LORD require of you But to do justly, To love mercy, And to walk humbly with your God? The LORD's voice cries to the city— Wisdom shall see Your name: "Hear the rod! Who has appointed it? Are there yet the treasures of wickedness In the house of the wicked, And the short measure that is an abomination? Shall I count pure those with the wicked scales, And with the bag of deceitful weights? For her rich men are full of violence, - Her inhabitants have spoken lies, And their tongue is deceitful in their mouth. "Therefore I will also make you sick by striking you, By making you desolate because of your sins. You shall eat, but not be satisfied; Hunger shall be in your midst. You may carry some away, but shall not save them; And what you do rescue I will give over to the sword. "You shall sow, but not reap; You shall tread the olives, but not anoint yourselves with oil; And make sweet wine, but not drink wine. For the statutes of Omri are kept; All the works of Ahab's house are done; And you walk in their counsels, That I may make you a desolation, And your inhabitants a hissing. Therefore you shall bear the reproach of My people."

Micah 7:2-4 again reflects the corrupting results on government and the wrath it brings:

...there is no one upright among men.... Every man hunts his brother with a net. That they may successfully do evil with both hands— The prince asks for gifts, The judge seeks a bribe, And the great man utters his evil desire; So they scheme together. The best of them is like a brier; The most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge; The day of...your punishment comes....

Rulers – by “*statutes of Omri*” and “*works of Ahab*” - claimed they had set aside God's laws and the Hebrew republic's supreme law that require pure gold or “*silver shekels*” weighing “*twenty gerahs*”. God reveals here how rebellious governments make people their slaves: by “legal” means: statutes, executive works/ orders.

Omri's “statutes” were enacted. Zking Omri had no fear of God, regard for God's law, nor people's rights. Father to the more wicked Ahab, guilty of pride of position as expressed by **usurpation**, his statutes claimed to “*legalize*” “*the short measure*” and the “*bag of deceitful weights*” (remember again, weights were money). God indicts their government also **for doing the “works of Ahab¹⁹⁸”'s house:** misuse of authority of office. “I'm the king”, or “judge” so if I order we break God's law, you'd better go along with my order”. All such are “**works of Ahab**”. **Micah 6:8ff has relevance in our family's case:** “*He has shown you O man what is good and what does the LORD require of you but too do justly...*” But God says that's NOT what you're doing. Though by My rod I brought JUDGMENTS, instead of repenting and restituting stolen goods, you STILL have them in your houses: “*The LORD's voice cries to the city- ...Hear the Rod! Who*” “*appointed*” “*the Rod*”? “*Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the short measure that is an abomination?*”

APPLICATIONS:

1) FIRST, God warns: be vigilant especially of government that ignores God's law. Who cover wrongs by legal means. Enacting ordering unbiblical laws to enable, protect and “justify” their currency of **UNJUST WEIGHTS AND MEASURES** and other frauds. Everyone can see right through the Nazi's excuse that the German government made murdering Jews “legal”. We all say no it was “murder” because God's word is the final authority. Why do differently here? Executive orders to surrender your gold and take paper money though “legal” was theft! Paul in Romans 15 said what was written in Micah here was written for our learning. Public Law 97-280 urges us to “study” and “apply” the Bible, but do we? Even Christians haven't learned His word here. If we don't care we can get plundered. **God further warns here: corrupt government often works over years.** Knowing people would roar and resist if their theft were too overt all at once, they patiently commit their crimes over YEARS, NOT taking everything at once. First Omri enacts his “*statutes*”. A little theft seems tolerable and

¹⁹⁷ *Micah*, scholars tell us, was written around 745-725 BC in relation to Bible history recorded in 2 Kings 15 during the reigns of kings Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah. From <http://www.bible-history.com/old-testament/prophets-chronology.html> 4-20-2017.

¹⁹⁸ Remember unrighteous king Ahab and Queen Jezebel? Ahab wanted Naboth's vineyard. Naboth feared God and would not sell or give it to him but stuck with God's law. So Ahab sulked on his bed. Jezebel said: What, you're the king! Do what you want! Without lawful authority, she took matters into her own hands and got rogues to falsely accuse Naboth of blaspheming God by which he was put to death, and with him out of the way, gave the vineyard to Ahab. Governments as wicked as Ahab likewise lie, falsely accuse, falsely trial, falsely sentence, and unjustly murder and then seize what they were after in the first place. All shall burn in hell unless they turn from sin to Jesus.

so later the “works of Ahab” can done where government uses slander and murder to take godly Naboth's vineyard.

2) **SECOND, God requires us always: 1) “sanctify the Lord God in” our “hearts” (I Peter 3:15): regard, fear, revere Him¹⁹⁹, not government. Thus 2) make His Word the final authority, not mans.** God walks right into Micah's day where people are walking in the counsel of the wicked (Psalm 1/Micah 6: 16), keeping Omri's statutes, doing Ahab's “works”. How does He respond to their excuses and legal justifications? “Oh, government altered My eternal law for money? Oh, okay, I'll judge by their new standard then.” No! The very opposite. He asks: “Shall I count pure those with the wicked balances”? God upholds His standard. Operates yesterday, today and forever by the same Law He gave at the beginning. God requires all men and nations go “**To the law and to the testimony! If they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.**” - Isaiah 8: 20. God will never approve of excuses like: “But we voted and passed the Federal Reserve Act so its okay that the moneychangers changed our money.” to plunder and enslave. God asks: “Shall I count pure what is wicked?” God requires everyone be like Him in keeping His law the final authority. Christians especially are ordered in Ephesians 5: 1: “be followers of God as dear children”. Follow God's example. When they say or order what's wrong under legal pretenses, follow God. When there is contradiction, Jesus' followers do as the apostles who said: “We ought to obey God rather than men.”²⁰⁰ (Acts 5: 29). Romans 13 is no excuse proof text to do whatever government says under Nazi tyranny nor American tyranny that's murdered 10 times as many. Romans 13, our founders said, has to be read in the context of the rest of the Bible. It says government is God's servant to punish evildoers as the Bible defines evil, not men, to praise those doing good, as God defines good notme. Government's saying something is good when God says its evil is no reason to participate in their sin for Ephesians 5: 6-7 says: “Let no one deceive you with empty words, for because of these things the wrath of God comes upon the sons of disobedience. **Therefore do not be partakers with them.**”

3) **THIRD, LET'S CONCRETELY OBEY GOD BY MAKING HIS WORD THE FINAL AUTHORITY: does our government speaks according to God's word and America's supreme laws?**

When in 1913 Congress enacted the Federal Reserve Act²⁰¹ Congress “established the Federal Reserve System, the central banking system of the United States, and which created the authority to issue Federal Reserve Notes (now commonly known as the U.S. Dollar) and Federal Reserve Bank Notes as legal tender” was that, “according to” God's word? No. “according to” America's supreme law? No! It violated them! “**statute of Omri**”.

When in 1933 Congress' Statutes at Large 48, 48, 112 and FDRoosevelt's executive orders were used to require Americans to surrender their gold to Federal Reserve bankers (or suffer 10 years prison or 10,000 fines) in exchange for us to then being forced to start using banker's paper. They did this after the “emergency” of the Great Depression. Did they have constitutional authority for this? No! At the Constitutional convention the fathers considered whether they should ever temporarily allow for paper money as an exception in **an EMERGENCY**. Madison's NOTES on the deliberations record the founders made an ABSOLUTE prohibition against paper money and forever locked the door **EVEN IN ANY EMERGENCY**. But determined to plunder and enslave us, bankers and government after earlier laying the foundation in 1913 in the Federal Reserve Act by orders and statute did what the founder's supreme law forbids: passed the “EMERGENCY BANKING ACT”²⁰² to take away our gold and force use of paper.

TWO QUESTIONS: FIRST was this done with the consent of the people through a proper Constitutional amendment process? No! Therefore the government violated: a) God's Third Commandment for they earlier swore a “so help me God” oath to uphold our supreme law; b) God's Fifth Commandment that requires government obey God's law and America's supreme laws (I Peter 2) which in America is not any man or group of men but our supreme law of the Declaration of Independence, original Constitution et al); said Constitution required that the Constitution that guaranteed our gold had to be properly amended - this was not done but rather threat of force was used; along with this commandment they also broke c) God's Eighth Commandment which requires people's private property (namely, gold) be taken from them and given to the Federal Reserve bankers only by the people's voluntary, non-coerced consent. That consulting with the people and obtaining their fully informed, voluntary consent was another **essential principle of liberty** is clear from

199 To Israel that parallels America today God Isaiah 8 commands: “do NOT fear them; do not let them be your dread: fear Me, make Me your dread”. As for law, He says in 8: 20: “to [My] law and...testimony; if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them”.

200 Neighbors, I know your temptations. I too have a sinful nature. The serpent Satan lies and deceives and our sinful nature is prone to believe: **you can be as God**. Don't fall for it! You are NOT God. Government cannot pass a law to overrule God. Whoever thinks that “Im with the government, so I can...” break God's law, is proud and an idolater. We are ALL required to abide by God's law. That's also what a republic is! God in **Isaiah 5** warns He will pour out woes on those who dare to call evil good and good evil. America's government has been guilty of many of just such works along with executive orders and court rulings that break God's laws, America's supreme law and violate people's rights.

201 “The Federal Reserve Act (ch. 6, 38 Stat. 251, enacted December 23, 1913, 12 U.S.C. ch. 3) is an Act of Congress that created and established the Federal Reserve System, the central banking system of the United States, and which created the authority to issue Federal Reserve Notes (now commonly known as the U.S. Dollar) and Federal Reserve Bank Notes as legal tender. The Act was signed into law by President Woodrow Wilson.”
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Federal_Reserve_Act 7-5-2017

202 As Isaiah revealed occurred in Israel, so here: moneychangers by their enormous ill gotten wealth drew unscrupulous government parties into a companionship of thievery, subtly plundering and enslaving Americans. By means of cruelly orchestrating the Great Depression, their unbiblical and unconstitutional “**Emergency Banking Act**” required us to surrender our gold in exchange for enslaving unjust currency. The author believes it is indubitable that by their enormous wealth, they uphold this sinful, criminal fraudulent currency plantation also by directing schools and universities by grants, endowments, and the like so they effectively program future leaders and thinkers to support their subtle but oppressive empire.

founder President John Adams who cited author Dr. JohnPonet's Treatise as a key fountain from which the founders drank to learn the principles of liberty. Ponet's Treatise argues from the Bible's principles and among other things (as quoted below at page) declares: "[Kings] have the Crown to minister justice, but the realm being a body of free man and not of bondmen, he... can not give or sell them as slaves and bondsmen. No, they can not give or sell away the holds and forts (as Calais or Berwick...) without the consent of the Commons: for it was purchased with their blood and money....".... "If men's ordinances and laws, or the governors authority and commandment were a sufficient discharge for men to do whatever were prescribed or commanded unto them, tell me [paraphrased: why does God's word commend saints for their refusal to obey men's commands and orders when they contradicted God's word?] From this quote we can say: 1) government had no authority to give or sell the people as slaves nor to sell away their gold or Fort Knox; 2) if a President, Congress' or group of governors "authority and commandment were" good enough grounds for men "to do whatever" they were "commanded" then why does God's word say it is the final authority and require men to obey God and only obey men so long as they have authority agreeable with God's word?

SECOND QUESTION: Was this act pre-meditated? Or did it just happen so bankers just happened to gain possession of all our gold and began to work us as involuntary slaves? **The May 13, 2016 WORLD NET DAILY headline reads: the "Federal Reserve caused Great Depression..."**²⁰³. Surprise surprise, the bankers who broke God's law against stealing and America's supreme law **admitted they** caused the emergency Great Depression. By 2016 Americans FORGOT what happened. We've grown so accustomed to green paper, no gold, but never forget they obtained our gold via government force: ALL the private property of gold Americans had. 100 years later, the truth comes out. "[A]s an official representative of the Federal Reserve" **Ben Bernanke admitted on Nov. 8, 2002: "Regarding the Great Depression. You're right, we did it."** That was **the very charge**²⁰⁴ made in 1933 by the House of Representatives Chair of the Banking and Currency Committee **Louis T. McFadden. He expressly charged the Fed with causing the Great Depression saying:**

*From the Atlantic to the Pacific, our Country has been ravaged...by the evil practices of the Fed.... 71,000 houses and farms in Oakland County, Michigan, were sold and their erstwhile owners dispossessed. **The people who have thus been driven out are the wastage of the Fed. They are the victims of the Fed. Their children are the new slaves of the auction blocks in the revival...of human slavery.***

Using the words of **Proverbs 1:14** that warn not to consent with "sinners" who say: "cast in your lot among us" we will have one purse, he charged FDR and others with **casting in their lot** with banker thieves, saying they used the EMERGENCY of the Great Depression as their purported grounds to **violate the Constitution by executive orders. He said these things were done to terrorize Americans:**

*into surrendering **their property (their gold)** to the International bankers who own and control the Fed. The statement that **gold would be taken from its lawful owners** if they did not voluntarily surrender it, to private interests, shows that there is an anarchist in our Government. ¶ **The statement that it is necessary for the people to give their gold - the only real money -to the banks in order to protect the currency, is a statement of calculated dishonesty!** ¶ **By his unlawful usurpation of power on the night of March 5, 1933,... in violation of the Constitution. Roosevelt ordered the people to give their gold to private interests- that is, to banks..** ¶ **"Roosevelt cast his lot with the usurers."** He agreed to save the...dishonest at the expense of the people.... ¶ **...By his...closing the banks...Roosevelt seized the gold value of forty billions or more of bank deposits in the...banks. ... he has rendered ... payable to...depositors... paper only... paper money is of negligible value altogether. ¶ **It is the money of slaves, not of free men.**"²⁰⁵ [emphases added]***

God did not warn us in vain; our founders did not warn vainly. What McFadden warned would happen **has**. He predicted that by stealing our gold and forcing us to use paper we'd suffer a "downward progress", be ever increasing "slaves" who are **told what to do** and "**forced to live in [Federal Reserve banks] Company-owned houses**" no different really than slaves in their master-owned slave quarters. Who really owns your house? Who did you get your "loan" for it from? Who are you working for? He was right: you live in "**Company-owned houses**". Both because you get "loans" from the banks, but as the Congressional Record proves, because in 1933 Congress gave the bankers **a "mortgage" on all American's PROPERTY and,** effectively took out a

203 <http://www.wnd.com/2008/03/59405>

204 Regarding "THE GREAT DEPRESSION "Meanwhile and on account of it ["the Fed"], we ourselves are in the midst of the greatest depression we have ever known. From the Atlantic to the Pacific, our Country has been ravaged and laid waste by the evil practices of the Fed and the interests which control them. At no time in our history, has the general welfare of the people been at a lower level or the minds of the people so full of despair. "Recently in one of our States, 60,000 dwelling houses and farms were brought under the hammer in a single day. 71,000 houses and farms in Oakland County, Michigan, were sold and their erstwhile owners dispossessed. The people who have thus been driven out are the wastage of the Fed. They are the victims of the Fed. Their children are the new slaves of the auction blocks in the revival of the institution of human slavery." [emphasis added] See also his 15th paragraph under "Crimes and Criminals" regarding "October, 1929".

205 <http://home.hiwaay.net/~becraft/mcfadden.html>

“mortgage” on all American PERSONS: you and your children became their **ongoing** involuntary slaves:

*“Under the new law the money is issued to the banks in return for government obligations, bills of exchange, drafts, notes, trade acceptances, and bankers acceptances. The money will be worth 100 cents on the dollar, because it is backed by the credit of the nation. It will represent a **mortgage** on all the homes, and other property of all the people of the nation.”* ²⁰⁶ [emphasis added]

The “*credit of the nation*” is effectively upheld by your **work**: you are their chattel, property, involuntary slaves. **Was that according to God’s word and America’s supreme law? No. Statutes of Omri, works of Ahab!** And strong evidence argues McFadden like Naboth was murdered for his whistleblowing.

When in **1965** (32 years *LATER*) they took our “*silver Coin*”, it was not as hard as when they took our gold. Americans already surrendered gold under threats. They and their children were now accustomed to Federal Reserve Notes, so now little need to resort to severe threats to terrorize people to do their will, they pulled this off with an Omri statute. A Coinage Act directly violating the Constitution and 1792 Coinage Act was made by Congress and signed by LB Johnson. It said we’d have “*no silver*” so all our “*silver Coin*” was plundered out of circulation. This occurred after President Kennedy was murdered. Many say there are strong grounds to suspect his murder was a work of the syndicate. Reportedly his father cautioned JFK: “*they’ll kill you for it*” referring to the bankers if he tried to return America to more constitutional money. JFK tried did when he tried and was murdered November 22, 1963. LBJohnson not long after praised the new and even more unconstitutional “Coinage Act” and thereafter plundering our silver occurred. The government banking syndicate raised its fists against God: “*We trumped Your law! Christian common law - forgotten! America’s supreme law - dead with the founders! Who will enforce the supreme law’s required death penalty now?! Perhaps even: not we will “suffer death” but those who oppose us will.*”

In **1982**, our copper pennies began being taken out of circulation. Even the pennies, this criminal currency syndicate wants- as Amos says- the last bit of value they pant after the dust of our heads. Our pennies are dross today: copper stolen, replaced by dross of zinc, the syndicate circulates counterfeit pennies by the authority of “statutes of Omri” and “works of Ahab”.

4) FOURTH application: Psalm 1 declares that the godly man who fears the Lord prospers does NOT walk in the counsel of the ungodly. **Micah 6:16 faults Israel’s and America’s governments saying:** “*the statutes of Omri are kept; all the works of Ahab’s house are done; and you walk in their counsels*”. Perhaps attorneys, judges, sheriff’s, county clerks would not themselves ever do what Omri and Ahab started, but by **carrying out their unlawful orders saying the govt said so and enforcing their ungodly, unconstitutional statutes**, rather than refusing to, they disobeyed God. **ALMOST ALL AMERICA’S attorneys, lawyers, and government officials are guilty. Our assistant sheriff and others said they might even agree with what we were saying. They recognized our government was doing wrong.** Yet they said “*we’ll do what the judge orders no matter what*”. **God answers the question many ask: Isn’t it okay to ignore God’s laws and follow human statutes and orders if we would suffer for not obeying? God answers both by Micah 6 and in Hosea 5:10-12:** “*The princes of Judah are like those who remove a landmark; I will pour out My wrath on them like water. Ephraim [another name for Israel] is oppressed and broken in judgment [courts], because he willingly walked by human precept. Therefore I will be to Ephraim like a moth*” - in other words I will CONSUME him. **God NEVER gave anyone authority to steal, extort or oppress.** If you have orders to, you MUST REFUSE THOUGH YOU SUFFER. **LEGAL OR NOT, SIN IS SIN.** Jesus in John 12 said it will be **God’s word**, not statutes, not orders from judges in Nazi Germany or America courts by which He will judge men’s souls. **IN HISTORY**, it is what God judges by. Calling fraud “pure” does not stop God from calling them “wicked”, nor from pouring out wrath like water on those who do wrong. **COUNSELORS, SHERIFFS, POLICE, LAW ENFORCEMENT, JAILERS, WARDENS AND OTHERS I Timothy 5:21-22 says:** “*...observe these things without prejudice... Do not...share in other people’s sins; keep yourself pure.*”

5) FIFTH application: in a context like ours, listen to us and others alleging they’ve been done wrong! God’s prophets and our founder’s words that fraudulent currency opens the door to “*every other species of fraud and injustice*” t. *That tells you you better LISTEN* to those who are trying to tell you deceit has been worked on us. Do NOT turn away, God says they work by a “*bag of deceitful weights*”.

6) SIXTH application: Deuteronomy 25 expressly forbade “deceitful weights”. Mentioning (though other tricks are also prohibited by general equity) use of DIFFERENT WEIGHTS in a bag - one for honest dealings, another dishonest. God also forbids using DIFFERENT TERMS in the same contract as well thereby through general equity:

You shall not have in your bag differing weights, a heavy and a light. You shall not have in your house differing measures, a large and a small. You shall have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure, that your days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD your God is giving you. For all

²⁰⁶ The Congressional Record March 9, 1933 on HR 1491 p. 83 records the frank admission; <https://www.scribd.com/doc/215067803/PAPER-MONEY-Obligations-of-the-United-States-Corporation-U-S> 4-23-2016

who do such things, **all who behave unrighteously, are an abomination to the LORD your God.**

Our house case is an **EXAMPLE** how this law is broken. We suffered what Joe American suffers. Joe uses the word “loan” no differently when he asks brother Bob if he can “loan” \$140 of Bob's funds so he can buy pizzas for his daughter's birthday than when he goes to a bank and asks to “loan” \$140,000 of its funds to buy a house. **The banker's publications admit THIS IS THE CASE! - that people DO NOT realize banks do NOT loan out their own funds; that** Americans mean by “loan” the bank's funds- either its own profits or its depositor's deposits. This is clear even from the title of one book published by the **bankers: “I Bet You Thought”** where the bankers know we think that by “loan” we “Thought” the bank was loaning its own or depositor's funds. This is critical to their defrauding us. The title is a written admission the bankers know we are using “loan” to mean one thing but they use the term with an entirely different meaning. **BUT IN THE LOAN CONTRACTS THEY DO NOT DISCLOSE THESE DIFFERENCES IN MEANING!!!** Which violates God's law: “*You shall not steal, nor deal falsely, nor lie to one another. You shall not defraud your neighbor, nor rob him.... You shall not curse the deaf, nor put a stumbling block before the blind, but you shall fear your God: You shall not hate your brother in your heart. You shall surely rebuke your neighbor, and not bear sins because of hm. You shall not take vengeance, nor bear any grudge against the children of your people, but you shall love your neighbor as yourself: I am the LORD.... You shall do no injustice in judgment, in measurement of length, weight, or volume. You shall have just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin: I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt.*” (Leviticus 19: 9-18, 35-26; Proverbs 11: 1; et al). Such contracts are FRAUDULENT. This is confirmed by the book titled “*Repeat After Me: Banks Cannot And Do Not “Lend Out” Reserves.*” published by **Standards and Poors**²⁰⁷ which states that loans are **NOT** created out of bank's deposits or its own resources: “*credit is created literally out of thin air (or with the stroke of a keyboard). The loan is not created out of reserves. And the loan is not created out of deposits: Loans create deposits, not the other way around*”. For what reason would **Standard and Poors** even make this remark about **loans if everyone already knows** that by “loan” bankers mean creating something out of thin air?! It is clear and indisputable thereby that by “loan” Americans mean funds taken from the bank's profits or its depositor's funds. Another whistleblower is 5 minute youtube “Bancorruptcy” exposing the tip of the iceberg of fraud bankers use. It uses the banker's own words and it is found at <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QHKdxAVW-U> or “**The Great Banking Deception by Tom Schauf**”²⁰⁸ which the last we checked was at http://www.usa-the-republic.com/banks/The_Great_Banking_Deception.htm and others like “**Life-cycle of a “Loan” that is about banking fraud and which compares to the “MEMORANDUM OF LAW – BANK FRAUD” found at** http://privateaudio.homestead.com/Exhibit_C_Mem_of_Law_Bank_Fraud.pdf http://www.usa-the-republic.com/banks/The_Great_Banking_Deception.htm or <http://discharge-debt.com/id135.htm> or <https://www.scribd.com/doc/204238296/Top-Secret-Banker-s-Manual-by-Tom-Schaufl>. See also “**Fork in the Road: Appeal of Right or the Right Appeal**” June 18, 2002 by Reginald H. Howe (www.freerepublic.com/focus/f-news/721034/posts on government's breaking the **Constitution's requirement of gold and how the courts support the treason by not touching it with a ten foot pole.** Another proof of the fraudulent nature of commercial loans is in Rev. Peter Allison's valuable book **Dollar Noncents**. He too proves this by quoting the alleged lender's own words. He remarks:

“Federal reserve notes are an attempt to get what you produce and never pay.... [] WHERE DO BANKS GET WHATEVER IT IS THAT THEY LOAN If you are like I used to be, you probably think that banks accept deposits from people who have money and then loan those deposits out to others needing the money. But... that is not what we do.... According to the monetary authority for the United States, in Modern Money Mechanics, they say, “Banks can build up deposits by increasing loans and investments.” Now.... I know what deposits are: ...the piles behind the barn. If my neighbor comes over to borrow some deposits, the pile gets smaller....most children could figure out that when you loan something, you, the lender, have less of whatever it is that you loaned. But the Federal Reserve is saying that they can increase their deposits by loaning. They must not be loaning deposits. They are actually loaning the promise to pay or an IOU. They simply tell the borrower that they will honor his checks for \$1000 over the amount currently on deposit. This is not my analysis. Modern Money Mechanics says, “Of course they [banks] do not really pay out loans from the money they receive as deposits. If they did this, no additional money would be created. What they do when they make loans is to accept promissory notes in exchanges for credits to the borrower's transaction account”- that is what they call your checking account. Later they reiterate, “Loans are made by crediting the borrower's deposit account, i.e., by creating additional deposit money.” **What is a credit to your checking account? A book entry made with their pen or their***

207 As reported also in Graveling's PetitionForRedress pp. 25-26.

208 **We have** done our best to comprehend the fraud and deceit. Fraudsters are not truthful about it so if we are not absolutely perfect in our comprehension that is not our fault. We do not necessarily endorse all statements made by others, but found that their information may be helpful in some regard or other. Always be a Berean as Acts 17 requires (check everything against Scripture's truth).

computer. They do not even give you an IOU or note which is a promise to pay. Of course the irony of it all is that it is your integrity that is questioned when you apply for a loan. No one ever thought to question their integrity." Debt, as opposed to salt, tobacco, or gold, is being used as money. In essence, debt has been 'monetized.' Commercial banks are one of the ways debt is monetized. For example, suppose you come to a commercial banker for a loan of \$1000 to build an outhouse with two electrically heated seats. **The banker agrees to grant you a loan at 10% annual interest. In making this loan, he does not actually loan you any commodity- any money. He does not even loan you any Federal Reserve Notes. He simply makes a book entry with his pen- or nowadays with his computer. There is nothing that is loaned;** no tangible substance changes hands. The banker simply increases the total on your account by \$1000 and authorizes you to write checks against this increased total. In effect you print your own money as you write the checks." [emphases added]

That shows that you create the money by your signature (a promissory note), hand it to the bank not realizing its value on the market as a negotiable instrument, and participate in a system that treats them as though they are god and can create something out of nothing -called creation by *their mere say so/fiat word*. **But only God can do that** according to Psalm 33. To treat a man or group of men as though they have power to call out of nothing (or paper) something valuable is to treat them as god. To knowingly do so makes one guilty of idolatry and invites the idols to oppress. **So Commercial Loans Break God's Law Against Stealing!** God requires "*just weights and measures*". **Paper money unjustly enriches one party at the cost of the other, making htmme the bank's slave. That's basically it**²⁰⁹. Bankers print paper in exchange for receiving your promise to earn that paper from him by hours, months, years and decades of work and life (usually 30 years for a house) ALL FOR WORTHLESS PAPER. If he writes on paper "\$100,000.00", it costs him nothing more than if he writes "\$10". Yet for the paper with more zeroes, you work for decades. Is your life as an image bearer of God only worth paper? All such paper currency and negotiable instruments dishonors God and men made in God's own image. **For a simplified but non exhaustive overview of the facts in the unlawful foreclosure we suffered see www.anchoroftruth.org/house-explanation/** . All of this proves that we were robbed, wronged, plundered, made involuntary slaves and so were you.

For when we asked our local Covenant Bank for a "*loan of your funds to buy a house*", and it coordinated with Castle Mortgage Corporation who came to the closing with papers representing to give us a "loan of [its] funds", both Covenant's and Castle's conduct represented to give us a loan of their funds but their contract and the Federal Reserve publications reveal they were NOT doing so, but creating something "out of thin air". Such publications illustrate God's word in Job 15: 6: "*You own mouth condemns you, and not I; yes, your own lips testify against you*". Judas Iscariot used a kiss to betray Jesus: an action representing affection, love and loyalty yet used to injure, betray and murder the Son of God. The court case *Leonard v. Springer*²¹⁰ ruled: "Any conduct capable of being turned into a statement of fact is representation. There is no distinction between misrepresentations effected by words and misrepresentations effected by other acts." Covenant and Castle represented giving us a loan of their funds just as we requested. But in truth they gave something entirely different than we requested. For from their own mouths the Federal Reserve banker's tell us they gave us a loan that cost them nothing, risked nothing, and so had no right to receive collateral should we ever "not repay" them, a loan out of "thin air". Realize in your heart the fraud of such a loan compared to God's law. Out of "thin air" a) cost them nothing; b) put nothing of their own funds or depositor's funds at risk; c) therefore they are entirely without any just grounds to require any security/collateral; d) thereby they tricked us to give them 30 years of our work and life in exchange for what cost them practically NOTHING. THEREFORE, TESTED BY GOD'S WORD AND AMERICA'S SUPREME LAW, THESE ACTIONS ARE DONE ONLY BY government statutes, executive and court orders that are mere modern "statutes of Omri", "works of Ahab" where people who do not fear God walk in their counsel and will not, unless they repent, inherit/enter eternal life but rather the lake of fire.

Though we brought proofs of the facts of such law breaking to the courts, the courts proved themselves to be what God's word says of them: they are "*companions of thieves*". For they approved of the banker's breaking God's laws quoted above that require everyone to deal justly with their neighbor. And the courts broke God's laws for the courts: "*You shall not do injustice in judgment. You shall not be partial to the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty. But in righteousness you shall judge your neighbor*". Having proof of the crimes, they still ruled

²⁰⁹ Don't let the bankers or government deceive you: what is described above is the long and the short of it though lots of tricky words, high sounding phrases and technical jargon used make it appear money is a super complicated matter that you just don't have the brains for. They try to cover up their con job so that you continue believing and working for them not knowing the difference. This is how Rev. Peter Allison put it (where the [*] of his quote above is: "*The respected Hoover Instituted scholar, Athony Sutton had this to say about the Federal Reserve, 'Warburg's revolutionary plan to get American Society to work for Wall Street was astonishingly simple. Even today academic theoreticians cover their blackboards with meaningless equations and the general public struggles in bewildered confusion with inflation and the coming credit collapse, while the quite simple explanation of the problem goes undisclosed and almost entirely uncomprehended. The Federal Reserve is a legal private monopoly of the money supply operated for the benefit of the under the guise of protecting and promoting the public interest.'* The mechanism by which all this occurs is as interesting as it is absurd. When the smoke and mirrors are removed, it is really very simple. We will discover a situation that is not at all that different from the type of illusions created by the Wizard of Oz which Toto the dog revealed when he pulled back the curtain. The only problem is that Toto has not yet arrived."

***IF ONLY that were the end of the plundering & enslaving.** Yet it gets far worse. By other statutes of Omri and works of Ahab's, we are **FAR BEYOND what God destroyed Israel for.** I share **A Simple Analysis of Modern Currency and Loans II.** Most know Federal Reserve bankers print money, but how does the paper currency get into circulation, into the hands of non-bankers? Well, how do **you** get money from a bank? A loan! That's how the Fed brings currency into circulation²¹². For example, you go to the bank asking for a **loan** of \$100. They in turn ask the Federal Reserve (the Central bank) for \$100 in Federal reserve notes or electronic reserves and they hand it over to you. Now there's an extra \$100 in circulation. But now remember, the bankers did not give you money they **earned** or that others **deposited** in their banks (as they would have to if currency were gold, silver, or copper). No, bankers simply ask the central Federal Reserve to *create* more currency "out of thin air" where it costs them nothing, they risk nothing in the loan but gain your labors and or goods for free. Because this is so foreign to what we think of as a "loan" I want to impress again the hard truth of this from these authorities:

- "It may not seem to make much sense, but banks actually 'create' money when they lend it." --*Money and Banking*, The Federal Reserve Bank of Dallas
- "Banks lend by simultaneously creating a loan asset and a deposit liability on their balance sheet. That is why it is called credit "creation"--credit is created literally out of thin air (or with the stroke of a keyboard). The loan is not created out of reserves. And the loan is not created out of deposits: Loans create deposits, not the other way around." --"*Repeat After Me: Banks Cannot And Do Not "Lend Out" Reserves,*" a publication by Standard and Poor's
- "Of course, they [the banks] do not really pay out loans from the money they receive as deposits. If they did this, no additional money would be created. What they do when they make loans is to accept promissory notes in exchange for credits to the borrowers' transaction accounts." --*Modern Money Mechanics*, the Federal Reserve Bank of Chicago

This money creation results in **inflation**²¹³. If they created/loaned money extremely fast, it would result in fast/hyperinflation, which would cause paper money's perceived value to plummet, people to lose confidence in this paper money, and a financial crisis to ensue. So, government and banks have regulations and limits to how much of this (stealing) paper or electronic money they can create at a time. However, the exact math and exact details of the lending process used are **not** what's important here. What we're trying to show is the basic idea of **how banks get paper money into circulation: by loaning it out.** The banks may talk about government bonds (where the bonds themselves are IOU's), regulations, Congress approving raising the debt ceiling, and use many twenty-dollar words, but when the smoke is cleared and the mirrors removed, they are simply creating federal reserve notes and getting them into circulation **by loans.**

Ultimately, practically all circulating money is simply debt owed the bankers. The exceptions could be:

(A) the bankers spend some of their federal reserve notes (which they created out of nothing) for some good or service you provide (at your expense). For example, when they confiscated American's gold they gave federal reserve notes in exchange. This is one and the same as a counterfeiter spending/exchanging his counterfeit money. (Only here the armed government helped in the armed robbery²¹⁴).

(B) the bankers give paper money to someone (The times I've heard of this being done, the bankers/government always demands something in return, e.g., control).

Now let's talk about **interest**. When the banker "loans" you that \$100, they charge interest, perhaps 6% or \$6. But where do **you** get this extra \$6? After all, the only ones allowed to print dollars are the bankers. And the only way the money gets into circulation is by loans. So, you must get it from the bankers. **But, they do not give you interest when they give a loan do they? No! So, how will the interest be paid? (PS This is a critical part of their game plan by which to create a most unfair playing field. By this they deprive people of their wealth/property/inheritanes and labors).** Some ways you could get it are:

- (1) Borrowing more money from the bank (or course this is like trying to repair a hole in a glove by cutting away some of the material by the hole in order to cover the whole: it just makes the hole larger).
- (2) One of the exceptions (A or B) noted above.
- (3) From another non-banker who has cash, by them giving cash to you or you working or trading for their cash (which ultimately came from the bank in the form of loans. Thus you might pay the principle and interest on your loan but someone else would then neither be able to pay the interest nor the entire principle on their loan). **In other words, everyone is competing for whatever dollars are in circulation like a game of musical chairs.** And the bankers gain chair after chair which stand for people's property ("collateral" or their labors/hours adding into lives).

212 Even if you get a check from someone else, how did those funds get into circulation? A loan. That's what the Federal Reserve publications say as proved herein. The money might change hands 1000's of times, but ultimately it came from the Federal Reserve bankers.

213 That is, when more money is printed/loaned into circulation, each dollar in circulation becomes worth less. The circulation inflates, that is, more paper dollar bills are added, thereby forcing the value of each dollar in circulation down.

214 See <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/?pid=14611> "Franklin D. Roosevelt: Executive Order 6102-Requiring Gold Coin, Gold Bullion and Gold certificates to Be Delivered to the Government" and others. Americans were threatened with 10,000 fine or 10 years in prison for not surrendering their gold.

(4) Defaulting on the loan (in which case the banker gets whatever collateral you put up). In other words, if a person is foreclosed on, then the debt is no longer owed because the collateral was taken. Or, if they file for bankruptcy, their debts are wiped out and so all their private property or most of it is given into the hands of the bankers.²¹⁵

In the end then, **it's the non-bankers who work**, trade, invest, and create wealth in the form of goods or services. The bankers, on the other hand, merely print money, which they lend to people (in order to defraud them). By design the people cannot possibly pay it all back because of the interest so a steady stream of the real wealth (in the form of commodities, land, labors, etc) is taken into the hands of the bankers.

Look at a specific loan: **a home loan and mortgage**. It may seem more complicated because you agree to repay the bank and the bank gives cash to the former homeowner, but think of it in terms of how much money is in circulation: Say you ask for a loan of \$100K with 5% interest per year. The bank asks the Fed to create \$100K which is given to the former homeowner. You agree to repay \$100K and interest to the bank. Though a third party is added (the home's seller), it's really the same as above: \$100K is put into circulation, but \$100K plus the interest (a large amount over 30 years) is now owed the bank. Thus the bank will **have to be** repaid in something else, namely, something intrinsically valuable like a farm, house or land you or someone else loses by defaulting in this musical chairs game. Fraudulent currency banks are like vacuum cleaners sucking up all the true wealth.

So why do we even use the worthless cash the banks create, rather than gold and silver? One reason: people don't realize the process above, whereby bankers effectively steal some of our goods (that we work for) for **nothing**. (Remember: *The banks aren't loaning you something they worked for or that cost them anything, or that has any intrinsic value they are putting at risk by loaning to you. Their loan is not something intrinsically valuable that they could use during the time it's loaned to you. No, as shown, they are loaning something created for essentially nothing for which they receive your and others real wealth (your private property of your goods and labors).* Another big reason we use Federal Reserve notes is that the government has made it "law" (legal tender laws) requiring us to accept and treat their worthless paper money as "valuable". This is not according to God's law or America's supreme law, but like criminals they have guns and force us to do it. To them not what is right makes might but rather might makes right (like the playground bully). **In effect we banker slaves.**

In summary: The bankers have Federal Reserve Notes or electronic reserves (numbers on a screen) they created from nothing. We the people have private property. The banks **force** us (using government) to use their notes as money to gain our private property and have us working as their involuntary slaves. The way they circulate their Notes is through loans. So our currency is really a debt owed to the Fed and its lesser banks. Interest is not put into circulation so it is by purposeful construction impossible for everyone to pay back their loans. Thus some must invariably default, and then bankers acquire more of the people's private property, or borrowers are forced to seek new loans (which starts the debt cycle over, except even worse this time around). Right was it declared: ***"Their form of slavery is far more diabolical than the enslavement of African Americans faced. The chains and whips of chattel slavery were replaced with perpetual debt and the illusion of freedom. The chained slave was certain he was a slave. The debt slave thinks he is free because he can chose between Coke and Pepsi, or Democrat or Republican. ¶ Thousands of years ago...man in Egypt toiled to build... pharaoh's pyramids. Today...man toils to build debt Ponzi pyramids for... money kings. Bank and insurance buildings dominate...skylines of our cities as temples to their... empire. They parasitically extract our ...energy. A tiny few rule over the ignorant masses who are too afraid to even consider the truth."*** (see the rest of the related remarks in another summary of this in footnote²¹⁶).

215 Why don't the bankers make all the loans they could? Part of the reason they do not loan to people with poor credit is because such people typically do not compete well in the market where the dollars are out there in circulation. Generally, all things being equal, the person with poor credit has a greater chance to default on a loan and not have the collateral to surrender, in which case the bank gets less than fully unjustly enriched than it would with someone with better credit. Also, if the bankers loaned out too much, so many dollars would be in circulation that the value of the dollars would go down (hyperinflation) and people would lose confidence in the banker's con game. In fact, as the bankers admit, the value of their paper dollars is zilch but most people don't act or realize that due to legal tender laws, etc.

216 "Our monetary system is based on force, fraud and monopoly. Force: we are required to use it to sustain life, pay taxes and debts. You don't pay and they will steal your stuff.... ¶ Fraud: private Federal Reserve Notes are born of debt and interest. Even with only \$1...we cannot pay our debt. How do we pay back a \$1 plus interest after we have paid back the only \$1? Loan defaults are absolutely certain. This results in foreclosures, bankruptcy, fear, scarcity and economic collapse....¶ Monopoly: the international banking system is the most powerful mafia on the planet. They have bankrupted the nations and installed puppet governments. This mafia finances both sides of political conflict in order to "divide and conquer" humanity. They simultaneously finance both sides of wars. And even the "peace movement" all at the same time. By financing all sides they win every conflict. By financing revolutions against their own tyranny they ensure that THEY remain in power. The bankers finance their own "loyal opposition" revolutions. ¶ With a monetary system based upon force, fraud and monopoly; our social, political, economic and judicial systems will always be corrupt.¶ The Federal Reserve is a private company just like Federal Express. The Federal Reserve is a multi-national, centralized, banking corporation which has destroyed the sovereignty of most of the world's nations. "Borrower is slave to the lender". As soon as nations borrow from the bankers they lose their sovereignty. Eventually, nations, families and businesses default on loans then have their collateral seized. ¶ The US government does not create its money supply. The government borrows money from the private, international Federal Reserve. This makes the US and 99% of all the other nations on the planet private, bank colonies. This is why the political puppets vote to export high-paying jobs and entire industries. This is why the US no longer makes TV's, radios, textiles or produces much of anything. The bankers have colonized planet earth. With their debt and interest based money system they have turned us into perpetual debt slaves. This is the most innovated form of financial tyranny ever conceived. ¶ This innovated slavery has turned humanity into human batteries. Our time, energy, talents and wealth are funneled through local banks and governments to feed international finance.... The "money power" is a super-national power which exists on its own without governments. This cabal is called...the den of thieves" [emphasis added] =from www.jvzoo.com/products/65855-Hour-Money-introduction 7-11-2017

Do you realize the wisdom and righteousness of God's just currency laws?! Why our father's supreme law forbids fraudulent currency? Why bankers had to lay a foundation to circulate paper Federal Reserve Notes in 1913's Federal Reserve Act first? Why they later had to take our gold in 1933 during their caused Great Depression to rob us of our gold/part of our rights-protecting-Coin and FORCE us to use their defrauding paper? Why they needed that emergency Depression to make it appear government had compassionate grounds to force us to surrender our gold to the bankers - though God's law and America's supreme law say no emergency justifies it? Why, in 1933, in light of God's and America's supreme law as proved also by Sherman's Caveat the government was required to give us in the same Statute that took our gold and forced us to use paper a guarantee that for "Every obligation" of debt we incurred, government would give us "dollar for dollar" as a FORM of compensation? People who knew the importance of just currency realized that if bankers took the precious metal and forced use of paper, over time they would suck up everything. To prevent that and to prevent being abject slaves, government had to guarantee that **for every dollar of principle AND INTEREST incurred in a debt obligation, the government and banking interest had to give us a dollar: "dollar for dollar". This guarantee was required to adhere to the Fifth Amendment's "just compensation" requirement, Sherman's Caveat's required "Refunds" so bankers did not claim everything. In 1933 we apparently still had Senators who, realizing what our supreme law required, said, if I return home and permitted taking gold and forcing paper, I could be met by a mob with a rope ready to string me up! So to give just compensation, this was their escape hatch. There was at least a form of "proclaiming liberty" to involuntary slaves thereby. Certainly the general equity of Leviticus 25: 10 (on our Liberty Bell) and Jeremiah 34 require canceling or discharging all such fraudulent debts by such Refunds, or mr. bankers/government require declaring a Jubilee from all debts for all the moral violations of said laws). More clear than the general equity of laws requiring 7th year release or year of Jubilee release, God's moral law requires releasing from fraudulent currency and contracts and immoral debt system Americans were forced into. All such are in view of said laws null and void. **If we all turn from sin and return to God and His laws, all can be restored and prosperous for He already provided the greatest need we have in His Son Jesus so from His all sufficiency is as well the wisdom, power and grace to know Him as Jubilee Incarnate so we may experience what for long has been sung about if we get right with God then "earth shall keep her Jubilee [for] Jesus saves, Jesus saves"!****

1. Affidavit Concerning The Scheme And Wrongdoing ROLL TIDE Is Basing Its Claim On
2. email in sent box called "scheme": share the significance: clear fraud given the securitization:
3. mortgages, notes and assignments are to follow a process from the time of signing on; if it is true, as alleged, that the note and mortgage traded hands from one entity to another, then the note and mortgage and assignments will reflect that with proper, duly indicated stamps, dates and other insignia showing to whom, from whom, when and for what the note, mortgage and assignments were transferred; and, these documents will be gradually and increasingly cumulative: that is, over time they will gradually and increasingly accumulate more and more stamps, signatures and dates as they are transferred from one entity/party to another. So if Castle owns it first, you'll find its name, the date of its beginning ownership on it; let's call this **STAGE or LEVEL A** insignia, its the foundational level; then say Castle transfers the paperwork to Coastal; so now you have insignia saying this was transferred from Castle to Coastal on this date for this amount; let's call this additional insignia **STAGE or LEVEL B** insignia; then Coastal transfers it to BankUnited and so now you have additional insignia saying this was transferred from Coastal to BankUnited on this date for this amount, etc.; let's call that **STAGE C** insignia, its added to what insignia was already there in STAGES A &

- B;
4. so, if it was true that the true note, mortgage and assignment(s) AND NOT A MERE ALLEGED COPY OF THE NOTE, MORTGAGE and ASSIGNMENT(S) were legitimately/lawfully transferred then the evidence will show that: insignia from STAGE or LEVEL A will all be there just as it was at the start, plus STAGE B's insignia, and STAGE or LEVEL C's insignia.
 5. But if there is fraud, alteration and forgery, we will not find this. Instead, we will material differences between the alleged paper documents. AND THAT is in fact what we find.
 6. Now this is ONLY the tip of the iceberg. Because remember that what our Notice of Dispute of Alleged Debt (9-16-2011) asked for was in fact NOT ONLY verified copies of the originals, but ALSO and even more importantly true and sworn to be true and correct proof of the actual loan and tangible assets put at risk by Castle when it supposedly lent to us such assets so that it would even have a right to the house as collateral. They have not even EVER proved there was a true loan in the first place (and they cannot) yet even their alleged copies are fraudulent and fraud vitiates contracts (US v. Throckmorton). [FOOTNOTE: From Wikipedia: Collateral (finance) Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia: "In lending agreements, collateral is a borrower's pledge of specific property to a lender, to secure repayment of a loan.[1][2] The collateral serves as protection for a lender against a borrower's default—that is, it can be used to offset the loan to any borrower failing to pay the principal and interest under the terms of a loan obligation. If a borrower does default on a loan (due to insolvency or other event), that borrower forfeits (gives up) the property pledged as collateral, with the lender then becoming the owner of the collateral. In a typical mortgage loan transaction, for instance, the real estate being acquired with the help of the loan serves as collateral. Should the buyer fail to pay the loan under the mortgage loan agreement, the ownership of the real estate is transferred to the bank. The bank uses the legal process of foreclosure to obtain real estate from a borrower who defaults on a mortgage loan obligation. A pawnbroker is an easy and common example of a business that may accept a wide range of items as collateral rather than accepting only cash." Compare Barron's Business Guide Dictionary of Banking Terms 6th Edition.....

[[make a footnote because already proved] Our family's sufferings: bank thieves and government "companions" stole *everything*: all our gold, silver, copper, land and family's house. Without knowing it, in God's providence, when we disputed the alleged loan, we had already paid back the full face value of the "loan". Even if you're not sure whether the banks owe us restitution, because we paid the full face value, if you wonder if we did any wrong you must logically:

(a) Believe everyone should pay all "loans" and interest back to the banks, though this means some people are forced to default and the banks acquire valuable property for nothing (unjust according to God's law).

(b) Believe we did wrong, but for some pragmatic reason (such as saying: "*you should not have sought for justice in the courts because the courts are corrupt*"). To the best of our ability, we followed God's word and providential leading in answer to prayer, heard of people obtaining justice in the courts, and, wanted this to be an

opportunity to preach the gospel and share the amazing answers to prayer God gave! Do not make pragmatic reasoning the final authority, no, God's word is the final authority.

After the banks absolutely refused to reply with anything other than things along the lines of, "see the note" (which they forged multiple versions of) or "if you don't pay we'll be forced to foreclose," we went to court. We affirmed we would repay the loan and interest if the alleged lender would prove the loan was just and that they were truly (not by fraud) a party who should receive our funds. They never did. Instead they violated laws, our rights, and used forged documents to steal our house, land and the 150,000 we put into them.

FOR MORE DETAILS AND PROOFS OF THE WRONGS WE SUFFERED IN OUR HOUSE MATTER, SEE APPENDIX F:

7) **Seventh application from Micah 6: see how RELEVANT God's word is and why it ALONE must be a country's FINAL AUTHORITY to judge all things by?! God asks America's courts: shall I count your forged documents as non forged? NO!** Yet that is what government did: "We have here a pure contract the Graveling's broke. They didn't give their funds as promised, so we must as a just court and sheriff enforce the contract says and seize their house." What God says should be done when fraud in contract occurs is given below. BUT LISTEN to God through Micah: God's word and American law are the authority to go by, NOT WHAT CORRUPT JUDGES SAY! GET YOUR EYES OFF government and its words. Do not fear man, fear God. Government officers and employees are NOT the final authority for right and wrong. God's word is absolutely clear about what He says to our corrupt government leaders: "Shall I count pure those with the wicked scales, And with the bag of deceitful weights? [6: 12]...I will... make you sick by striking you" make "you desolate because of your sins." **Whoever approves or shirk from calling "wicked" forged documents, denial of trial by jury (which broke court judges and attorney's oaths to uphold the Constitution), gross violation of our due process rights (as given herein), who approve of what the wicked have done as though it were pure, you must repent!** You are against what God says. As Elijah asked compromised Israelites in his day: how long will you falter between two opinions? If Jesus is Lord and His word supreme, follow Him! If Baal/Federal Reserve and whoring government, entrust eternal soul and body to serve them! AMERICA, you were here once before. Remember another Christian, Puritan named Roger Sherman who also suffered in relation to fraudulent paper currency and its "every species of fraud and injustice" in the court? He also resorted to the courts and found them corrupt. He wrote A Caveat Against Injustice that not courts but God's law and man's supreme law (common law) was supreme?? That even if courts rule defrauding currency is okay because its our "custom", even if all agree its "legal" by statutes and orders that does not make it "lawful". DISCERN! Quit the gray! The author stands with God's word, Micah, Roger Sherman and our founders! And do you stand with wicked idolatrous, raping every day every American bankers? Their "companion" partner thieves guilty of making Americans involuntary slaves and worthy of "death"? **WHOSE SIDE ARE YOU ON FOR TIME AND ETERNITY?** Do not become those who approve of (or even love to have it so) that princes and judges call the false pen/forged documents "pure", who treat denial of Trial by Jury AND OTHER WRONGS "pure". How you treat me -the least of Jesus' brethren - is how you treat Jesus Himself.

Be on guard against corrupt leaders MISquoting Romans 13: "you have to obey the government!" Psalm 94 asks: "**Shall the throne of iniquity which devises evil by law have fellowship with You?**" Never! God rebukes them as fraudsters (Isaiah 1) and like a righteous angry Father declares burning woes on judges who pervert justice due the innocent (Isaiah 5). Isaiah 10 says: "Woe to those who decree unrighteous decrees... which they have prescribed to rob the needy of justice, and to take what is right from the poor of My people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless. **What will you do in the day of punishment ... Without Me they shall...fall among the slain**". **Jezebel fell slain; dogs had a crunchy feast on her. Care to join her?**

MICAH IS RELEVANT. We proved to courts repeatedly the misrepresentation, banker publication's admissions, the other proofs of frauds and rights violations yet the courts said all of our laws, proofs and arguments had "**no merit**". The courts called PURE what God calls an "unrighteous". People call "just" courts God calls an "**abomination**". AMERICANS are IGNORANT. No longer even know what trial by jury is. People: **government is not God**. Government's word is not God's. Court orders are not God's. Don't let idolatry BLIND you or KEEP you from admitting there is according to God's and America's law theft and involuntary slavery all around us. God rebuked those who tolerated, and walked in the counsel of statutes of Omri or acts of Ahab. DO NOT BLESS THE WICKED AND APPROVE OF THEIR UNRIGHTEOUS WORKS! Blessed is the man who walks NOT in the counsel of the ungodly Psalm 1 declares but his delight is in the law of the LORD. We delighted in God's law. We obeyed its command in Ephesians 5 to expose works of darkness. Do you find fault with us for obeying and telling the truth? The emperor has no clothes! **Are we wrong for obeying God's laws?** Were the prophets wrong for exposing their government's sins? For exposing the righteous being "sold out" by corrupt judges? For rebuking government for selling the righteous by: "*making...the shekel large*"? You can see wrong was done us merely by reading the 7th Amendment's guaranteed right to trial by jury: we were never given one!

IT DOES NOT MATTER IF EVEN **EVERYONE** IN AMERICA AGREES that what banks and government ARE DOING TO HUNDREDS OF MILLIONS of Americans as illustrated by our case is "pure". If we stand only on God's side alone, we have won on judgment day. Remember, we will all appear before Him, not

judges and Congressmen, so learn then NOW to tremble at His word, NOT THEIRS:

EIGHTH application: READ! LEARN! LISTEN! Turn off TV. Get SERIOUS about America and God! You ask: why haven't I heard this before? *"My people perish for lack of knowledge."* Courts (whom God reveals are companions of thieves) BANNED the God who blessed America and whose Word is its foundation (cf. the 1982 Public Law 97-280 that says so) from our schools! They created a biblically illiterate people, the better to plunder and enslave thereby. Have you read your Bible? Constitution? Textbooks abound in historical revisionism. No wonder courts don't enforce the Constitution- Americans know no better anyway! Like the frog in the pot, slowly more and more defrauded, deprived of rights, ungodly education and sitcoms replaced biblical discernment. No wonder reproofs of government are brushed off. Courts care not what God or Constitution say. Another court denied me justice by citing **US v Perry** effectively saying: *we overruled God and America's supreme law DECADES ago so you have no basis for any claim.* Sherman too suffered just such arguments.

NINTH application: God judges contracts where fraud was involved as contracts not to be enforced. For God's word²¹⁷ alone He shows here is to be the final authority. The general equity of Matthew Henry's remarks on Ecclesiastes 5 pertain: *"We must take heed that we never vow anything that is sinful, or that maybe an occasion of sin, for such a vow is ill-made and must be broken."* Protestant churches in a related item of agreements stated in the Westminster Confession Chapter 22, VII: **"No man may vow to do anything forbidden in the Word of God, or what would hinder any duty therein commanded..."** God requires us to promote, preserve and protect our outward estate (see the Westminster Larger Catechism on the 8th commandment). I Corinthians 7 says: "do not become slaves of men" and requires we seek to escape from such slavery if we can (which American law and jurisprudence as proved below grants us right to do). **America's law and jurisprudence declares fraud**

217 Those who argue: *"Joshua [in 9: 14] unwittingly made a deal with the Gibeonites... Then... found... they had lied... Was it a just deal? No. But did Joshua honor it? Yes?"* **In answering this, we must consider:** 1) the first priority above all is to obey God. So if we find we made a vow or entered into some agreement (whether via an oath or not), God's word and not our vow, contract or oath is to be the final authority. Rightly does Matthew Henry remark on Ecclesiastes 5: *"We must take heed that we never vow anything that is sinful, or that maybe an occasion of sin, for such a vow is ill-made and must be broken."* 2) there is a huge difference between the Gibeonites contract they tricked Israel into making and the contracts bankers trick people into so the cases are very different. 1) The Gibeonites knew God had destroyed others through Israel and so were afraid for their lives and so lied to save their lives but did so fully surrendering to Israel to become (as they repeatedly, humbly declared "your servants" (9: 8-11; 10: 6). 2) A summary of what is right here is this: Joshua 9 The Gibeonites And Covenants Made In Deceit That Require One To Break Gods Commands Are Rescindable! The right interpretation of Joshua 9 in light of all of Scripture is: a covenant, vow or agreement entered into must be kept, even where there was fraud or deceit in the inducement by one of the parties, unless the covenant requires a party to sin. Then that party has the right to rescind the matter. Scriptures showing this would be: Herod's vow to give whatever was demanded by the woman: for he vowed to do what was against God's Law against murder. Eve's covenant with Satan should have been overruled by Adam (Numbers 30) on the day he heard it for it was against God's law. However, in the case of the Gibeonites, while God had commanded them not to make any covenant with the inhabitants of Canaan because: 1) it was God's decree and will to destroy them (Joshua 11: 18-20 "it was of the LORD to harden their [the Canaanites] hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that He might utterly destroy them, and that they might receive no mercy" **except the Hivites, the inhabitants of Gibeon**" and because 2) the purpose of the command was given in Exodus 34: 12ff (to prevent idolatry from occurring through marriages with non believers, etc), but because *"the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done to Jericho and Ai" (9: 3) and like Rahab seemed to fear God and believe in Him and sought protection/deliverance from His just wrath via entry into covenant with God's people and thus indirectly with God who would otherwise destroy them, the command's purpose to prevent idolatry via covenant breaking marriages no longer being an issue given their surrender (though by means of deceit), once the covenant was made, it stood. You don't kill a person who in effect wanted mercy from YHWH, surrendered entirely to be your servants, and promised to be His servants thereby, no, you killed those who proved to be a threat to YHWH and His covenant people. The Reformers taught that covenants that would require us to sin MUST be broken, such as vows of celibacy et al, although it was true the Roman Catholic Church effectively misled/inadvertently deceived many to believe God required them to be celibate to gain favor with Him though they were called to marry since they burned. Related, the Reformer's heirs in the Puritans also rescinded fraudulent contracts. The Puritans "sex laws mirrored statements found in the Old Testament".... Fischer notes the Puritans believed marriage was a civil contract.... They believed if the contract was broken, the marriage could be ended through a divorce. Court records show they granted divorces for adultery, cruelty, dissention, failure to provide and fraudulent contract.... [emphasis added] - <https://charlierclaywellwriter.com/2016/01/11/what-did-the-puritans-believe-about-sex-money-and-fun/> 7-24-2017. Protestants and American courts thus rightly renounce or declare vitiated such contracts. The Westminster Confession of Faith 22, 7 says: **"No man may vow to do anything forbidden in the Word of God, or what would hinder any duty therein commanded, or which is not in his own power, and for the performance whereof he hath no promise of ability from God. In which respects, popish monastical vows of perpetual single life, professed poverty, and regular obedience, are so far from being degrees of higher perfection, that they are...sinful snares in which no Christian may entangle himself."** [emphasis added] Any contract others bring us into where they did not give us full disclosure, or by which they defraud us or even make or entangled to act as involuntary slaves (where we cannot really be freed- where it would violate I Corinthians 7: "do not become slaves of men", the 8th commandment's requirement to promote, protect and preserve our outward estate and the guarantee of God's covenant that His people are to have liberty proclaimed to them (Leviticus 25: 10; Jeremiah 34; Galatians 5: 1) and not to be permanent slaves of men- the argument that we must keep such contracts to honor or keep our word is like the vow to celibacy that is rightly rescinded. 4) Joshua 9 covers situations where a person was in effect surrendering to God and His people, but for fear of their lives, thought they had to lie to be accepted by Israel. If Israel failed or refused to ask "counsel" of the LORD, and entered agreement to take the Gibeonites, then this text may rightly be used for keeping an agreement even when one party in part (not entirely: they in the main surrendered) deceive to get in covenant. But IT IS ENTIRELY DIFFERENT WHEN A CONTRACT WAS OFFERED WHERE THE ORIGINATOR HOPED TO DECEIVE, DEFRAUD AND WHERE ITS EFFECT RESULTED IN YOUR BEING AN INVOLUNTARY SLAVE. Such a contract is not the final authority, God's word is. If such an agreement would keep one from obeying any command of God or in some form hinder him from doing so, then keeping the banker's contract conceived in deceit and birthed in fraud would hinder obedience to God. Any time there is a question whether one must keep some agreement, ask: would keeping it require me to sin or hinder me from doing some duty God gave? If so, he may not keep it.*

destroys all claims that contracts must be enforced when the contracts were fraudulent! God's and America's laws declare that fraud is NOT acceptable. So fraud that covers theft must have the theft restituted, punished not protected. In our case, further theft was ordered by the courts on the basis of fraudulent/forged documents. Both authorities say **FRAUD breaks contracts. Breaking contracts and fraud in contracts ARE SERIOUS to God.** In Ezekiel 17: 14-20 He shows when "a covenant" is "made" and people are "put"...under oath" ...then "by keeping...covenant" they can "stand". BUT, when the party instead "rebel[s]", God asks: "Will he prosper? Will he who does such things escape? Can he break a covenant and still be delivered? As I live, says the Lord GOD, surely... he shall die...Since he despised the oath by breaking the covenant..., **he shall not escape**". Jesus quoted Moses saying: "**you shall not defraud**". In Acts 5 **Ananias and Sapphira** presented as it were a FRAUDULENT contract: telling the apostles they were giving ALL proceeds to God when that was a FRAUD. God killed them for it. **Proverbs** shows that one who goes along with a thief in such a contract hates his own life. American law declares **FRAUD VITIATES CONTRACTS**: Supreme Court Justice **Joseph Story's** in his **Commentaries on the Constitution** wrote: "*One of the... boasts of our ...jurisprudence is, that **Christianity is a part of the Common Law, from which it seeks the sanction of its rights, ...Christianity [lies] at its foundations....It... repudiates every act done in violation of its duties.... It pronounces illegal every contract offensive to its morals.***"²¹⁸ [emphases added] **John Jay** (America's Supreme Court's first Chief Justice) in **Federalist No. 64** wrote: "*...all... fraudulent contracts, [are] ...null and void.*"²¹⁹ More recently the Supreme Court in *US v Throckmorton* ruled: "*fraud vitiates contracts*". **That applies to the fraudulent loan contract the bankers gave us. It applies to the 1913 Federal Reserve Act and all this fraud**²²⁰. God in Acts 17 commands all men everywhere – TO REPENT! He REQUIRES restitution: His word says that if a thief before anyone catches onto the theft by his own conscience regrets his theft, he must restore the stolen goods and add one fifth its value. OR, if the thief does not obey conscience, if he has been found out, accused and refuses, THEN God in Exodus 22 and Luke 19 requires the restitution be much stiffer, and in our case the amount is FIVE TIMES the amount stolen. **YET COURTS -even after we demonstrated the fraud- continued to pretend the contract was on "pure"**.

TENTH application: If nothing thus far persuades you to get on your knees and cry to Jesus to deliver us from this sinful, oppressive system, perhaps Micah 6: 16 will: "*And you walk in their counsels, that I may make you a desolation, and your inhabitants a hissing. Therefore you shall bear the reproach of My people.*" Our case IS IMPORTANT for it illustrates what **AMERICANS suffer GENERALLY**. God graciously allowed this hurt to us so you can see the fraud going on. But, if you as government, Christian, or American recognize they have "spoken lies" with "deceitful" tongues, but shrug it off and would be just as happy (for your comfort zone) to return to the pots of onions and garlic in Egyptian slavery, **remember**: 1) God's word and providence are given herein for your protection and happiness, for your rights. If you walk in their counsel and agree by passive acquiescence that it is okay, then hear God's words: you do so that "*I may make you a desolation and your inhabitants a hissing*". **Know** that for our sins God will surely destroy America no less than other nations (Leviticus 18; Matthew 11; Romans 1: 18 et al). Do you still say "oh well"? Is it right that you, your children to multi-generations have been made involuntary slaves? By design cannot and will not promote, preserve and protect your outward estate, your country, your liberties and rights as God commands in His 8th commandment, et al? Is there no spirit of Patrick Henry left? No bold resolve to declare that "**all men are created equal**"!?

The Scriptures THUNDER that God judges individuals and nations. American pastors who in defeat say: we'll just have to wait til Christ returns for Him to bring justice are forgetting what Romans 1: 18, the Psalms, America's father's prayers for justice against their cruel tyrant foes. Does not God in Micah 6 declare: "**Therefore**

218 Life and Letters of Joseph Story, Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States, and Dane Professor of Law at Harvard University, Volume 2 pages 8-9 by William Wetmore Story, C. C. Little and J. Brown, 1851

219 <https://www.congress.gov/resources/display/content/The+Federalist+Papers#TheFederalistPapers-44> 6-23-2016

220 Anything repugnant to God's Law or the Constitution is Null And Void. That includes any agreements between moneychanging Federal Reserve bankers and companions of such thieves in our government. Lest any think this was an exception, let me remind you no law is higher than God's law which declares making others your permanent involuntary slave is worthy of death. Nor is any human law higher than America's supreme law, and, I remind you, our founders said NO PAPER MONEY EVEN IN ANY DIRE EMERGENCY. Congress and FDR's so called "Emergency Banking Act" or bankruptcy was unbiblical and unconstitutional. The new currency was a debt instrument -a Federal Reserve Note. A NOTE is a promise to pay, a debt. Gold, later silver and later copper taken from us, DEBT CURRENCY NOTES forced on us, Americans have been bought and sold into a position of INVOLUNTARY PERPETUAL SLAVERY to forever service the debt. The bankers give us their Federal Reserve NOTES and we have to forever pay them with our lives and works for it. THE SYSTEM WAS RIGGED FROM THE START. It was gradually put in place piece by piece over many years. First the gold, then silver, then copper while debt instruments were forced on us to use. They were introduced by acts of terror or suffering as when people's attention were on the Federal Reserve banker admitted induced Great Depression, President Kennedy's murder, etc. Who knew the difference? Apart from God who saved Israel by the blood of the Passover Lamb (prefiguring Jesus His Messiah) from slavery of Egypt, America will never be free from the Banker-Government syndicate. REMEMBER: its like a vicious cycle or treadmill: our only means of serving the debt is by resorting to another debt - another Federal Reserve Note. How can you get out of debt by resorting to more debt? Its like trying to repair a hole in your glove by making the hole larger. Neither man nor nation can get out of debt by going into more debt. Being given over as chattel in said mortgage, Americans can only discharge one debt with another - in other words, dig the debt hole ever deeper for them and their children. Wonder how Obamacare ever got passed? Rep. Mc Fadden was right: government cast in its lot with the bankers and has taken over so much control of your lives. The Fed owns you like a farmer his cows. Not very productive anymore? Let her or him go without medicine. Or food.

I will strike you by making you sick! I will make you desolate for your sins. You'll eat but not be satisfied. Hunger will be in your midst.?! Let God's warnings about temporal judgments penetrate!. **Remember, God threatens DEATH for these crimes.** REMEMBER we talk about **for three sins and for four.** REMEMBER Ezekiel 14: 13 says if any land- **persists in unfaithfulness,** I will CUT OFF man... send famine, sword, pestilence and wild beasts on it. REMEMBER God threatens not only our national WELL BEING, but very existence as a nation. REMEMBER: God's word does not return to Him void. Matthew Henry said: **if you will not turn in response to the judgments of His mouth, His word, you will suffer the judgments of His hand.** Three witnesses from our house attest under oath that after the courts all refused to do right despite threats of God's mouth. So God by His hand brought 2016's drought and 3 fires. SERIOUSLY consider this message I'm sharing. **CONSIDER the BIG picture, and the ETERNAL one given what I swore about asking God for and His giving 911, 2008's Great Recession and the droughts.** We play brinkmanship with Almighty God! **What I claim is so IMPORTANT.** Why would God answer all these prayers? And other ones? And the prayers of other saints to vindicate the claims the author made about God answering prayers for 911? Why?

ELEVENTH application: God hammers this point home here by Micah: HEAR THE ROD! Psalms 2 and 110 interpreted by the Holy Spirit in the Scriptures²²¹ shows Jesus TODAY rules as Revelation 1: 5 says as ***"the Ruler of the kings of the earth"*** using the rod God gave Him to judge nations who rebel against God's law. Hear the Rod. Listen and consider the judgments I've ALREADY sent. In Omri's day- the rod was bad government. In Ahab's, a drought in answer to Elijah's prayer. In Amos 4, a LIST of strikes God sent when He FIRST warned Israel to turn back.

The rod REPROVES THE WORKS OF SINNERS. He confirms with the rod in His hand what He warned by His mouth. God's providence was at work in 911 in connecting our house loan to that judgment. The so called loan from "Castle" God later showed was a lie; revealed bankers or attorneys made cunning forgeries; proved the courts acted as the banker's partners in crime; proved the Word relevant for Israel is for America as law enforcement's knew the judges were wrong yet walked in their counsel.

NOTICE AS WELL GOD ASKS A QUESTION: God asks us to THINK: ***"Who appointed these things? Who brings them to pass?"*** Amos 3:6 answers: ***"If a trumpet is blown in a city, will not the people be afraid? If there is calamity in a city, will not the LORD have done it?"*** Lamentations 3:38 as well: ***"Is it not from the mouth of the Most High that woe and well-being proceed?"*** GOD wants us to ask those important questions: why did 911 happen? 2008's Great Recession? King David, after finding his nation suffering 3 years in a row, asked God: **why Lord!** God answered: unrequited bloodguilt is on the land. David took care of it, put the murderers to death, and God's blessings were restored.

By the Rod, God gets our attention. In Jeremiah 9: 12's language by it ***"the LORD has spoken"***. God was judging, but many refused to recognize or were ignorant of (cf.5: 3-5; 8: 5-7) it. The verse asks: ***"Who is the wise man who may understand this?...who is he to whom the mouth of the LORD has spoken, that he may declare it? Why does the land perish and burn up like a wilderness...?"*** Does anyone have a word from God WHY Alabama in 2007 suffered drought the media reported was ***"top news story"*** for the year? WHY in 2016 it suffered a second drought and many fires burned in Birmingham and Gatlinburg due to the dryness? WHO understands? Amos 3 says God does NOTHING without revealing it first to one of His servants, SO, ***"who is he to whom the mouth of the LORD has spoken, that he may declare it? Why does the land perish and burn up..."*** **Here I am with other saints with answers. We bear witness under oath. I prayed for 911. After I called America and its government to repent in connection with 911, God by various means revealed America's 4th sin. In retrospect we see God's special providence brought this matter up through the courts to illustrate American government's rebellion. God rules. Scripture directs us to realize He shows before onlooking angels, their cameras recording for judgment day, how this nation and its leaders like Israel's for decades turned from God who blessed it, gave itself over to said 3 sins, and, not to be outdone by Israel's 4, engaged in this 4th ON STEROIDS even in a case where a minister of God under oath warned judgments were occurring and when there were documented forgeries and other gross injustices right before the judges eyes.**

According to Scripture, when God gives answer to concrete PRAYER FOR GUIDANCE, as long as the prayer and answer agree with Scripture, we firmly conclude ***"the LORD has spoken"***. Genesis 24: 51 records Abraham sent his servant to find Isaac a wife. The servant prayed for guidance: ***God, I'll ask a woman for a drink. She who says "Drink and I'll give your camels a drink- let her be the one You appointed for...Isaac.... by this I will know"*** (24: 14). He asked Rebekah for water, she volunteered to water his camels too, he WONDERED at the seeming miraculous answer God gave, tested his perception by Scriptural criteria (is she from his kindred-like marrying in the covenant), found out she was and **both HE AND OTHERS** – though he alone prayed- concluded ***"the LORD has spoken"*** and so OBEYED WHAT GOD HAD SPOKEN (24: 21-27, 51).

Judging by Scripture, there's no other conclusion: "the LORD HAS SPOKEN". First in His word and then by confirming His Word by sworn testimony from saint: **HEAR THE ROD: Christ's rod struck America on 9-11-2001, 2007's drought, 2008's Great Recession, 2016's drought, 2016's fire. Do these strikes**

221 cf. Matthew 28: 16, Acts 1: 1; 2: 33-36; 5: 1-11; 12: 23; 13: 33, 37-41; I Corinthians 15; 1 Timothy 6: 15; Hebrews 10 and Revelation 1: 5.

not WARN of more of the Rod if America and its government and the bankers do not repent? Turn to My Son Jesus in repentance, trust, obedience. Show Me you learned your lesson, produce fruits of repentance. Turn from idolatry, shedding innocent blood, immorality, fraudulent currency and the species of frauds and injustices My prophets and your fathers warned result. **Turn to Me who struck you! For My Son was struck in the place of sinners that they might not be struck into hell's torments forever, but escape them and enter My presence forever.** America, I'VE SPOKEN²²². Let His mercy draw you!!! **REMEMBER the ROD is in the Hand of the One who Himself voluntarily laid down His life at the CROSS for just such hell deserving sinners as us. Who bore the ROD of God's eternal and righteous wrath against sinners! Who loved such sinners like us while we were dead in our trespasses and sins! Isaiah 53**, a very clear Messianic prophecy as the rabbis for 10 centuries declared- 700 years before Jesus walked the earth foretold; *"For He was cut off from the land of the living; for the transgressions of My people He was stricken."* The term "cut off" refers to an execution. **Daniel 9** foretold WHEN this Messiah was to be "cut off": namely, before the SECOND Temple which the Jews had rebuilt after their return from Babylonian captivity, was destroyed. That SECOND temple was destroyed AD 70. **Who Romans 5 says demonstrates His own love in that while we were without strength, ungodly, sinners, hating Him and one another, gave His own Son to die for us!**

THE PROVIDENCE OF GOD'S FORMING A CROSS AT 911 WAS THE HEART OF THE MESSAGE OF 911!!! The cross is the one place where God's justice and mercy cross/meet. God's eternal justice against sinners yet eternal mercy for sinners is there displayed! **Justice:** what happened to My Son, is what you each as sinners deserve for breaking My just laws. America, you deserve untold wrath from My justice. I am pouring out a DROP of the wrath you all deserve for your sins. But the CROSS as well assures you of God's **Mercy:** that because of the One who died there- you need not die! God through His Son's cross says: I am a God of incredible grace, love, and compassion for all who humbly confess their guiltiness, their justly deserving death, who no longer excuse or justify their sin, but honestly turn from it, looking to Me for the pardon I have promised after putting My own beloved Son and righteous Servant to grief in their place (Leviticus 17:11; Isaiah 53). So then, humble your hearts proud sinners; admit you only deserve My eternal banishment and wrath; and in view of the Mercy in My Son, receive forgiveness by the sufferings and death of My beloved Son who suffered the eternal judgments **911** was only a tiny picture of. His finished work at the cross saves, pays the debt, brings eternal redemption. Rather than being sacrificed, trust Him to be your all sufficient sacrifice! Look to Him! All who do so will live forever and not die from the serpent's bite! *"Look unto Me all you ends of the earth and be saved!"* The author and others shared that verse with a Muslim at Ground Zero in 2010 & he was saved!

Don't you want Him to save you from more judgment in this life and eternity? Why don't you do that right now? Turn from your sins and let His death on the cross satisfy God's wrath in your place of suffering? Jesus promised: *"He who comes to Me I will by no means cast out"*. He will forgive, receive, and make you right with God in this life and forever! Just ask Him to: He is God so He hears and knows all things, including the prayer of your heart or mouth. Your guilt will be gone, the fear of death and hell and you will know His presence, goodness and mercy all the days of your life! No better life can ever be had than that!

AMOS deals with fraudulent currency and God's word to it in 2: 4-7; 3: 1, 9-11; 5: 14-15, 24; 8: 1-10.

God says in **Amos 2:4-7:**

For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away its punishment, Because they have despised the law of the LORD, And have not kept His commandments. Their lies lead them astray, Lies which their fathers followed. But I will send a fire upon Judah, And it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem." Thus says the LORD: "For three transgressions of Israel, and for four, I will not turn away its punishment, Because they sell the righteous for silver, And the poor for a pair of sandals. They pant after the dust of the earth which is on the head of the poor, And pervert the way of the humble.

God says in **Amos 3:**

²²² God is SPEAKING! I am the GOOD Creator! I made you in My image! To love Me. To love one another. Not worship things I created as though they are God and Source of your life, security, happiness, but Me. Repent, turn back to Me and find forgiveness, life, restoration. If you don't, the Rod assures, I am a just God. I will by no means clear the guilty! I won't overlook one sin! Yet I gave My own Son, fully God, fully Man, to live a righteous life so that righteousness may be imputed, accounted as yours for free to you. And I gave Him to suffer the hellish torments eternally you deserved for all who turn back to Me! I invite, I warn, I woo, I command: **TURN BACK!**

Hear this word that the LORD has spoken against you, O...Israel [that]... I brought up from... Egypt, saying: "You only have I known of all the families of the earth; [has not America similarly been extraordinarily blessed among nations?] Therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities." Can two walk together, unless they are agreed? Will a lion roar in the forest, when he has no prey? [Will I warn of and bring judgments on America when I have no reason?] Will a young lion cry out of his den, if he has caught nothing?... Will a bird fall into a snare on the earth, where there is no trap for it? [Is there not a reason for My judgments on you America?!] If a trumpet is blown in a city, will not the people be afraid? If there is calamity in a city, will not the LORD have done it? Surely the Lord GOD does nothing, unless He reveals His secret to His servants the prophets. [Has not God revealed the purposes of His judgments in 911, 2007's drought, 2008's Great Recession, 2016's drought and April 29, 2016's fires by His saints as His servants telling what they prayed and how God answered?] A lion has roared! Who will not fear? [God is to you a lion and you do not fear?! "Now, consider this, you who forget God, lest I tear you in pieces and there be none to deliver" (Psalm 50:22) God has roared, yet you go on in your sins?! Sin has gotten such a hold on your heart- a stronghold - only Christ can deliver you from it! Do you not fear?! The Everlasting God can destroy both body and soul in hell forever for your sins, yet you think nothing of continuing in that course of sin?! How can you not tremble at His word? His Word ROARS against you! His judgments ROAR yet you do not quit your sin out of a holy fear of God? Remember Sodom and Gomorrah! Remember Noah's world before the global flood - God destroyed everyone but 8 people! For those who still wonder, see the DVD/movie "Is Genesis history?" by Del Tackett or other proofs from God's word and world of science at answersingenesis.org or creation.org. Remember what Israel suffered for these SAME FOUR SINS! Turn back before it is forever too late and you are forever shut out of God's tender mercies and shut into His eternal just wrath! "The Lord GOD has spoken! Who can but prophesy? " /Because the Lord speaks in His Word, because He – as known by saint's testimony - has answered many prayers with judgments, who can but speak His Word and the meaning of corroborating prayers that give a resounding warning, a siren/trumpet blare?! Who after hearing tornado warning sirens, and seeing destruction befall his own area will not fear and seek refuge? Then why, God asks, are you not fearing and seeking refuge in Jesus Christ?! "Proclaim in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say: 'Assemble on the mountains of Samaria; See...the oppressed within her [within Israel. God is so appalled and angered at the evil in this nation professing to be His that He orders: "go tell the leadership and capitals of Israel's enemies that were notorious for their slavery, for being a house of bondage as Egypt was: come over here and look with amazement at the oppression, slavery and violation of rights here in Israel! So God would surely say about America! Want to see oppression? Look at America! God thereby humbles our overweening pride, showing America's enemies notorious for slavery and rights violations like Communist China or Muslim nations how great our own sin is!] For they do not know to do right,' Says the LORD, 'Who store up violence and robbery in their palaces.' " Therefore thus says the Lord GOD: "An adversary shall be all around the land; He shall sap your strength...and your palaces shall be plundered." [Here is God's poetic justice again: as government saps the strength of Americans and plunders their properties as it did in the Graveling's test/parable case, so God warns America will be sapped of its strength and its government plundered. Yes, unless "my country tis of thee sweet land of liberty" repents and restores "liberty and justice for all" as Christ Jesus the Author of Liberty paid for by the ransom of His life blood and sacrificial love, unless we then in humble thanks for His saving pardon embrace His royal law of liberty again, America can be sure these words of God likewise threaten us and our government no less than Israel's and its government.

God says in **5:14-27**:

*Hear this word...against you...Israel:..Israel has fallen;.... There is no one to raise her up.....: "The city that goes out by a thousand shall have a hundred left,.... [a military defeat predicted of 900 of a 1000 killed in battle!] You who turn justice to wormwood, and lay righteousness to rest in the earth!" [In our house matter, we sought justice but the courts turned it instead into bitterness and wormwood for us!]. . . . They hate the one who rebukes in the gate...they abhor the one who speaks uprightly. Therefore, because you tread down the poor and take grain taxes from him, though you have built houses of hewn stone, yet you shall not dwell in them.... For I know your manifold transgressions...: **afflicting the just and taking bribes; diverting the poor from justice at the gate** [where your judges rule]... Seek good and not evil, That you may live; So the LORD... will be with you...Hate evil, love good; Establish justice in the gate. It may be that the LORD God of hosts Will be gracious to the remnant of Joseph. Therefore the LORD God of hosts...says this: "There shall be wailing in all streets, And they shall say... 'Alas! Alas!' They shall call...to mourning....For I will pass through you," says the LORD." "I hate...your sacred assemblies Take away from Me the noise of your songs, for I will not hear the melody.... Therefore I will send you into captivity..."*

God says in **Amos 8:1-10**:

*the LORD said to me: “The end has come upon...Israel; I will not pass by them anymore. And the songs of the temple shall be wailing in that day,” says the Lord GOD— “Many dead bodies everywhere, They shall be thrown out in silence.” Hear this, you who swallow up the needy, And make the poor of the land fail, Saying: “When will the [“Sabbath”] be past...that we may trade wheat? **Making the ephah small and the shekel large, falsifying the scales by deceit, that we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of sandals...?”** The LORD has sworn by the pride of Jacob: “Surely I will never forget any of their works. Shall the land not tremble for this, and everyone mourn who dwells in it? All of it shall swell like the River, heave and subside Like the River of Egypt. “And it shall come to pass in that day,” says the Lord..., “That I will make the sun go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in broad daylight; I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; ...I will make it like mourning for an only son, and its end like a bitter day.*

AMOS 2: 6 relates this 4th SIN TO **MAKING OF INVOLUNTARY SLAVES**: “Thus says the LORD: for three transgressions of Israel and for four, I will not turn away its punishment, **because they sell the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of sandals**” and again He condemns the same crime in **8:4-6**: “**Hear this, you who swallow up the needy, and make the poor of the land fail....making the ...shekel large...that we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of sandals...**”

Puritan commentator Matthew Henry's comments here reveal how our generally Protestant and Puritan influenced founders regarded enlarging the shekel. They viewed that not as a way to love but as a way to deceive, plunder and enslave our neighbors. Henry remarks here that God said Israel would be punished for:

*“1. **Perverting justice.** those...entrusted with... justice.... made nothing of **selling a righteous man**, and his...cause..., for a piece of silver; sentence was passed, not according to the merits..., but ...,judgment was [for] sale... **They would sell the life and livelihood of a poor man for...shoes...** 2. **Oppressing the poor**, they swallow up the poor with the utmost greediness, and make a prey [and] catch at them to **get their estates.....** “Note, Men/s seeking to enrich themselves by ... impoverishing... others is a transgression... God will not long turn away the punishment of ... **They invade their rights... and obstruct...justice...not [allowing] them to go on with their righteous cause....** Note, The more patiently men bear injuries... the greater is the sin of those that injure them, and the more...they have to expect... “ **This is turning aside the way of the meek.... They invade their rights,...and obstruct the course of justice ...not [allowing] them to go on with their righteous cause”.... God will... take vengeance for [these victims]**” [conflated; emphases added]*

Henry's comments on **Amos 8** are so relevant:

“God is here contending with proud oppressors...showing them,...The heinousness of the[ir] sin... they had the character of the unjust judge ([Jesus described in] Lu[ke]. 18:2) that neither feared God nor regarded man. [Yet] Bad as they are, they... keep up a show...of [religion]; [but] their hearts were ...on the world[’s] things [so]... many...[so] called Christians....When...in [worship service]... think...of... marketing...their hearts ...thus made my Father’s house... a den of thieves. [Listen to] ...their conversations, and you...see they have no regard to man; [they lost] piety [and fear of God] and so no longer] retain...common honesty.... They cheat those they deal with. They measure him the corn by their own measure, and pretend to give him what he agreed for, but... make the ephah small. The measure is...not [God’s] statute-measure...so they wrong him that way. When they receive his money they must weigh it....by their own weights, and the shekel they weigh by is above standard: They make the shekel great, so that the money, being found too light, must have more added to it; and so they cheat that way too, and this under colour and pretence of exactness in doing justice. By such wicked practices ... these men show... greediness... contempt of...the... persons they deal with, and of the... laws..., as prove them to have... neither the fear nor the love of... God who...so plainly said... **false weights and balances are an abomination.... Another instance of their **fraudulent dealing** is that they... tak[e] advantage of their neighbour’s ignorance or necessity....(2.) They are barbarous and unmerciful to the poor: They swallow up the needy, and make the poor of the land...fail. **[Just so did they swallowed up 10 years of our lives and work, 150,000 of our hard earned funds, our house and our land, our credit and reputation and injured our ministry].**... they robbed... the poor, to make a prey of them, because they were not able to obtain any redress nor to resist or revenge the violence of their oppressors. **[So did we suffer: no court would allow us to “obtain any redress” nor did we have law enforcement to “resist or revenge the” violating of our rights our “oppressors” in banks and courts inflicted].** Those**

riches that are got by the ruin of the poor will bring ruin on those that get them. They swallowed up the poor by making them hard bargains, and cheating them in those bargains [**so with the fraudulent contract which God's providence proved they forged, yet they used the contract as though it were a non fraudulent, non forged contract by which to enforce foreclosure and to extort us from our own property**]...; for... they falsify the balances by deceit...that they...may have money..., and... every thing else.... that they may impoverish those about them, and bring them...**to become slaves to them, and so, having drained them of every thing else, they may have their labour for nothing, or next to nothing.** ...they buy the poor for silver... **bring them and their children into bondage**, because they have not wherewithal to pay for the corn they have bought; see Neh. 5: 2-5. ...[O]ppressors had beaten it down so that you might buy a poor man to be your slave for a pair of shoes. Property was first invaded and then liberty; **it is the method of oppressors first to make men beggars and then to make them their vassals [slaves].** [So oppressors did to us by making us virtual beggars during and by the Great Depression they later admitted they themselves caused and thereby began to turn us into their involuntary slaves whose rights to liberty were taken by forcing us to surrender our Constitutionally guaranteed "gold...Coin" and instead to take and use Federal Reserve Notes as forced by government's unrighteous legal tender laws and godless use of force and guns] Thus...those [men]...are trampled on." ¶ II. The grievousness of the punishment that shall be inflicted on them for this sin. **When the poor are injured they will cry unto God, and he will hear their cry, and reckon with those that are injurious to them, for, they being his receivers, he takes the wrongs done to them as done to himself, Ex. 22:23, 24. 1.** [There in Exodus 22 God severely warns that any who afflict the poor and defenseless He will be sure to kill them and their family who afflict the poor when they cry "at all" to Him in prayer]. God will remember their sin against them: He has sworn by the excellency of Jacob (v. 7), by himself, for he can swear by no greater....? He has sworn by...his favour to them....[this is why God Almighty answered us after we had our estate plundered – years before the gold, silver and copper and the refunds due us from government, and, as well the house and land they by forgery and fraud stole and extorted from us. Therefore when we called out to Him in prayer on April 29, 2016, the Father of Jesus vindicated His Son Jesus that He was the Chief Cornerstone and He vindicated our testimony that the author prayed for and God answered his prayer for 911; this is what we asked Him for and this is why He gave the requested drought and fire]....He swears in his wrath....Surely I will never forget any of their works.... I will never forget...is as much as to say, I will never forgive...; and then... proclaims...these unjust unmerciful men to be...eternally miserable; woe, and a thousand woes, to that man that is cut off by an oath of God from all benefit by pardoning mercy; and those have reason to fear judgment without mercy that have shown no mercy. 2. He will bring utter ruin and confusion upon them. It is here described largely, and in a great variety of emphatic expressions, that, if possible, they might be frightened into a sincere repentance and reformation. (1.) There shall be a universal terror...: Shall not the land tremble for this (v. 8)...? Shall not every one mourn that dwells therein?... Note, **Those that will not tremble and mourn as they ought for national sins shall be made to tremble and mourn for national judgments; those that look without concern ..on the sins of the oppressors, which should make them tremble, and ...on the miseries of the oppressed [the Graveling family], which should them mourn, God will find...a way to make them tremble at the fury of those that oppress them and mourn for their own losses and sufferings by it.** (2.) There shall be a universal...desolation. When God comes...against them Judgments shall force their wayThe whole land shall be...laid under water, as ...Egypt ...by the overflowing of its river.... Or the expressions may allude to... former judgments...the land shall be... drowned,... as Pharaoh and his Egyptians were...in the Red Sea, ... **both which judgments, as this which is here threatened, were the punishment of violence and oppression, which the Lord is the avenger of.** 3. It shall surprise them... (v. 9): "I will cause the sun to go down at noon,when every thing looks... hopeful.' Thus uncertain are all our creature-comforts... even life itself; the highest degree of health and prosperity often proves the next degree to sickness and adversity; terrible are the judgments of God to those that sleep in security; (v. 10): I will turn your feasts into mourning, as (v. 3)... As to the upright there arises light in the darkness,... so on the wicked their falls darkness in the midst of light, which turns their laughter into mourning,... So great, so general, shall the desolation be, that sackcloth shall be brought upon all loins, and baldness...on every head, instead of... well-set hair and ...rich garments they...wear. The mourning...shall be as... for an only son...the most bitter and lasting.... But are there are no hopes that when things are at the worst they will mend, and that at evening...it will yet be light? [Things will still work out alright in America, right?] No, even the end thereof shall be as a bitter day... of bitter mourning; that state of impenitent sinners grows worse and worse, and the last ...will be the worst of all. This shall you have at my hand, you shall lie down in sorrow.

God's word has further application to America, its bankers, media and government. The warning God gives: after you want to repeatedly refuse My Word which alone can save you, alright then, I will no longer give it to you.

Application: Amos 8: 11-14 reveals after the author and other ministers repeatedly preached to them²²³ (as Amos to Israel- cf. 7: 14-16) and they generally REJECT and REFUSE to listen to God's word, He says His Word will be taken from them. Those who yawn or laugh at this THREAT have no understanding of how severe God is dealing with them: do NOT realize such a threat from God is **virtually a threat of an eternal death sentence**. As a judgment it is far more frightful than any other, **for it is only by the Word of God that sinful men can ever return to their Creator and learn how to be made right with Him** (so Romans 10: 14). Incensed after repeatedly rebuking them and calling them to repent yet finding them still stubborn God declares:

judgment of spiritual famine...on the whole land, a famine of the word of God,...scarcity of good preaching. When Amos prophesied... they had great plenty of prophets, abundant opportunities of hearing the word,... therefore God threatens... hereafter he will deprive them of this....[W]hen the ten tribes went into captivity they saw not their signs, there were no more any prophets, none to show them how long, Ps. 74: 9..... [T]he kingdom of God being taken from them and given to another people. [conflation:] "Even those that slighted prophets when they had them shall wish for them as Saul did for Samuel, when... deprived of them". ...**(1.) This was the departure of...their glory. [Chabod] This made their nation great..., that to them were committed the oracles of God; but, when these were taken from them, their ...honour laid in the dust. (2.) This was a token of God's highest displeasure against them. Surely he was angry indeed ... when he would no more speak to them... and had abandoned them to ruin when he would no more afford them the means of bringing them to repentance.** (3.)...they had no prophets to instruct...them from the word..., nor to give them any hopeful prospect. ... a famine of the word of God is... the heaviest judgment. ***[DIRECT APPLICATION: Do you then want to keep ignoring God's word through me? To keep breaking God's law and trampling my rights in these parable/test cases God's providence has brought to you government?! Thus far you show you despise the Word of the Lord! And you despise the minister His providence directed to confront you and call you to repent! Thus far these tangible, practical test cases His providence ordered reveal what you do not know: Him! Righteousness! Truth! And reveal what you do know: rebellion, plunder, oppression, corruption! Through these means the LORD God Almighty is testing you! Through the way you treat me and God's word that is wrapped up in these cases, you reveal your hearts for time and eternity. For eternity you are making the record which God will show all His elect angels and all men on judgment day just how righteously He suffered long with you, gave you preaching that called you to repent, yet you obstinately refused so that He will later allow you to be starved of the only Bread of Life that could have saved your eternal souls. YET perhaps in God's mercy EVEN NOW by His Word preached, by these corroborating signs of judgment given by saint's testimony, by your conscience bearing witness you have broken His and America's righteous laws, perhaps He will by these means in His sovereign grace break your hard hearts so as to rescue you- perhaps then I can finally preach as I want of the gracious word of the Lord Jesus who will in His sovereign mercy bring you to fall at His feet as at the feet of the all-sufficient-and-ever-ready-to-save Savior. Who sincerely in John 6 declared: "I am the Bread of life...he who comes to Me I will by no means cast out", who assures that despite all you have done, despite the hardness of heart you feel, despite all the difficulties you may face assures of His powerful grace and says I am "ready to forgive", I will freely, fully, graciously and completely cleanse you, receive you, restore you and one day raise you up to a resurrection from which day forward you will not ever weep. While your sinful nature would rebel against my Mercy and so lead you to forever gnash your teeth in hell's "furnace of fire", by simply turning to Me to rescue you from all your sins and your sinful nature you will experience instead the joy of my pardon, a renewed heart and conscience, walking forever with Me who will restore you to paradise, wipe away every tear from your eyes and make you to celebrate, rejoice, rest and feast in My presence and everlasting joy! Preaching this to you HAS EVER BEEN MY HEART DESIRE FOR SINNERS AND FOR YOU! This is why I prayed for judgments after America in stubbornness went on for decades in rebellion! - for I do not want people to go to hell but to know the LORD]***

Amos 2 spoke of SELLING and Amos 8 of BUYING people. Those created in God's image bought and sold no less than Negroes were unjustly sold and bought yesterday, Americans are still being sold and bought today! Yes judging by the standard of God's and America's supreme laws, **the SLAVE TRADE continues in America!** As in Israel, so in America God reveals **HOW THIS INJURY OCCURS!** Amos 8: 5-6: **"making the ephah small and the shekel large, falsifying the balances by deceit, [so] that we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of sandals"**.

Making the shekel large was a means **BY WHICH to buy and sell people like involuntary slaves**. The Bible does not per se use the term "inflation" yet describes its reality by the words **"making...the shekel large"**. Israel's government broke God's and its own founding law. It did NOT do as required - make AND KEEP

²²³ That the preaching of God's word can as well be done by the written page, letter or court documents as by verbal speaking is clear from many Scriptures such as Jonah 3: 7, Elijah's letter to the king, Paul's epistles, et al.

shekels of fine precious metal weighing 20 gerahs, no, by adding dross, they could make MORE shekels. They enlarged, inflated, the currency. More shekels – but each worth-LESS than the 20 gerah shekel God required. That's what circulated in Israel, forcing everyone to work harder, longer and to be able to buy less. Subtle theft just as our founders warned against. America's dollar once silver now worthless paper. Our dollar government allowed the Federal Reserve to “enlarge” by making every dollar worth LESS, increasing the supply and **inflating** the currency, making the dollar buy less, **stealing** some of **everyone's** property and labors, making Dad's feel they can never work hard enough, long enough, as though they have holes in their pockets and wallets, pressed, oppressed. Making Moms feel tempted to have to join the workforce, having to sacrifice the precious hours mom and dad could otherwise spend with their hearts turned to their children and their children's hearts to them (Malachi 4) turned instead to serve in servile labor a plundering but hidden behind the veil Wizard in the Federal Reserve with the corrupt government enforcing the theft and involuntary enslavement. This is REAL LIFE for us, these are the FRUITS of a government and banking system breaking God's law. Larry Burkett in his book Women Leaving the Workplace commends Christian mothers who although they very much “*feel pressured to keep the extra money coming in*” by working outside the home and where “*The decision to exit the marketplace seems out of reach for many families who have become dependent on two salaries. Families [being] burdened by rising costs- everything from homes to food to taxes. And [where] credit has become a way of life. [but where] Once the debt mounts, it is near to impossible to pay it off.*” [emphasis added] Burkett commends the heart's desire of these mothers and gives “*money-saving tips, a plan for budgeting, information about homeschooling, and suggestions for establishing in home business*” in order that those who “*in their hearts...desire to be at home full-time with the children*” may be able to do so. But until we have this oppressive system broke, all of these efforts will still be challenging at least. May God bless and keep them and their efforts. Yet when God's and America's supreme laws go on being broken, such fathers and mothers are ever dealing with the reality of government and bankers plundering, oppressing and making involuntary slaves of them and their children after them.

People usually consider “inflation” rising prices. Well, that is the effect, but what is the **primary** cause? Fraudulent currency. That this is the true or original meaning of “inflation” is proved by Herbert Schlossberg in his book IDOLS FOR DESTRUCTION which on page 91 reveals:

Counterfeiting is the modern equivalent of alchemy. When gold and silver were the only money, technology could not... imitat[e] it. But **when paper was given... people could mimic the official press with the unofficial one. This modern form of theft like all others, comes from ... coveting...** To understand the modern American economic system...consider how alchemy has been brought up to date. **Whether in the form of changing base metal to precious metal, or of counterfeiting government banknotes on clandestine presses,... processes, like all theft, transfers purchasing power from its real owners to other people. It does so simply by inflating the supply of money. This is the original economic meaning of “inflation” before it was distorted to signify a general increase in prices.** When we understand that there is no economic difference between flooding the nation with money from counterfeiter's presses and doing the same thing with money from the official [government approved Federal Reserve printing] press, then we begin to comprehend the nature of modern **inflation.**” [emphases added]

Its all about hidden, sophisticated theft and man stealing. This is why the late **Dr. D James Kennedy** in his sermon “The Bible and the Constitution” said our founders:

*knew that because of man's sinfulness..., there was his tendency to **inflate** money....Amos 8:5,.... condemned ...**making the shekel great—inflating the money—and thus using deceit in finances...** Washington [and the founders]... were afraid of inflating money....[D]uring the Continental Congress...they...printed...paper money, called the “Continental,” [that became] worthless. You... probably heard the expression, “not worth a Continental.” The Continental [became] worth less than a penny because of inflation. **They knew that there must be inflation-proof currency. Therefore, the... government was not empowered to print money. It could “coin money” out of gold and silver...but it could not print worthless paper. Now, because of various court decisions, the government [does so] and we suffer the rigors of inflation... The only way we are going to get away from that... is to return to the system... the Founding Fathers gave us.** [emphases added]*

Second, please hear what God says: Israel's government and moneychangers were INTENTIONAL. Look what His word says: “making...the shekel large...[so] that we may buy ...the needy...” Breaking God's currency laws and America's supreme law is here revealed here as INTENTIONAL. Its not an INADVERTENT thing. No, the thought out purpose is to not only plunder your possessions, labors and energies, but “so that [they] may buy” you as chattel, serfs.

What God reveals here is that they ENLARGE the shekel in order to make you their involuntary slave. Think how this works. For the Fed, printing a \$1000 bill costs hardly more than a \$1 or a \$5 bill. IN EXCHANGE

we and our work are given in trade: we have to buy or earn it by our hours of work. As best I can recall, it was Peter Kershaw in his book *"How's that for representative government?" that relates how William H. Ferkler, Manager of Public Affairs, Dept of the Treasury, Bureau of Engraving and Printing said: "...the Federal Reserve is currently paying the Bureau approximately \$23 for each 1,000 notes printed. This does include the cost of printing, paper, ink, labor, etc. ... In addition, the Federal Reserve must secure a pledge of collateral [that's private property we own!] equal to the face value of the notes."* So, what this means is that the Fed would order "for example, \$100 notes into existence, sends a purchase order to the U.S. Bureau of Engraving for 10,000 notes, at a total cost of \$230 to the Fed. **In return, it obtains a pledge from the federal government of collateral equal to their face value of \$1 million. This "pledge" is made to the Reserve cartel by Congress and the collateral to which Congress pledges is the land, labor and assets of the American people.**" What wicked, treacherous thieves: by paper/electronic digits getting all the wealth of the nation! Forcing us to treat their lying alchemy as though their paper/credit is worth in exchange our lives, labors and whatever is left of our private property they effectively steal everyone's everything.

Do you have some sense why God considers this such a MAJOR sin? We in our tiny individual, private lives only realize a little bit of the pressure, stress, fraud, theft, loss of time, liberties, rights to property and others and the costs to our lives but now God sees the WHOLE BIG PICTURE. He sees moneychanger bankers write up in only minutes or at most an hour or two a 100,000 loan document for a house. It costs them near NOTHING. But what are you required to give in exchange? A very MAJOR SOMETHING for their nothing: 30 years of your life, the work you do in those 30 years, time you could have spent fulfilling your God given calling for your life: - including to speak God's word and love into your children's hearts and minds! HE sees that played out all across America hundreds of millions of times by the hundreds of millions of Americans they have enslaved. God here tells us that He sees all these stealing tricks and counts this as one of Israel's TOP FOUR SINS! Yes, fraudulent currency is purposed to making slaves of us and God considers it AS **THE FIRST MAJOR SIN** Israel would be destroyed for in 2: 6: **"For three transgressions of Israel, and for four, I will NOT turn away its punishment, because they sell the righteous for silver and the poor for a pair of sandals". That makes me fear for America.**

Some are just waking up and ask: **how did government EVER GET US to be their involuntary slaves? To work 30 years of our life to be able to have a place to live in and to take care of ourselves with food and medicine? ANSWER: By violating God's currency laws! See why** God says: keep My laws and prosper, live long, but ignore them at your peril? **Why** our founders considered following God's currency laws absolutely critical establish and to continue as a free nation? Recall, according to President Jackson, Daniel Webster and others, A MAJOR purpose of the Constitutional Convention was to create a constitutional republic. A republic is NOT a democracy. A democracy is rule by the people. A republic, as our founders meant it, was being ruled by God through Christ in connection with God's law. Sure, the people have a role and voice to express where God's word and law gave them liberty in various areas, to select what they considered were the most qualified answers, leaders or laws to have. But a **republic** meant that the law is king and everyone was under the law. As long as we were under God and would govern ourselves according to His law, all could be happy and stay free.

Eric Metaxas book IF YOU CAN KEEP IT (pp 8-9) tells how Dr. James McHenry, a delegate from Maryland to the Constitutional convention, overheard a conversation at the end of the last day and recorded it in his notes. *"McHenry wrote that when Benjamin Franklin emerged from the building that day, he was accosted by a certain Mrs Powell of Philadelphia....Mrs. Powell put her question to Franklin...: "Well, doctor," she asked..."what have we got? A republic or a monarchy?" Franklin...rarely short of words or wit, shot back: "A republic, madam- if you can keep it."* Metaxas wrote: *"What he meant was what...everyone in the Constitutional Convention understood- that the people themselves would have to do a lot to make the government work. A government in which the people would govern themselves would be fragile and would require the people's attention in a way that no other government would. If it had been a monarchy, or some other... government with equally strong monarchic leanings- it would not have been up to the people to "keep" anything. The monarch or the powers of the monarchy would do all the "keeping" that was necessary and the role of "the people" would be non-existent. But because what the founders created was a republic, the very opposite would be true. It would be we- "we the people," in the famous phrase- who must "keep" it."* How attentively involved have you been in what was perhaps the greatest government after Israel's under David?

Now do you know **why** our founders required the same features of God's law for "just" "currency"? **Why** they warned anything other than gold and silver Coin would undermine our rights and liberties, plunder us and our children and make us fertilize the rich banker's fields like Negros in southern plantations with the sweat of our brows? Do you see why God's law and prophets (like Jeremiah 34) required DEATH for such involuntary slavery? For refusing to "proclaim liberty" to slaves? Why our founding fathers who understood all these realities far better than we do, required a mandatory **"suffer death" penalty** for undermining the rights protecting Coin they gave?

Commentator Yates remarks how Amos would view America today: "In describing how little regarded were human values, Amos referred to the trade of...human life...." What a field day Amos would have in regard to similar ills **of our society....the poor...are exploited in much the same way. A man may find himself" swallowed up" by creditors....** The...practice of dishonesty in weights [remember in biblical language

this is nearly the same as saying money]...would...shock Amos...[and]...send Amos back to the peace [and more just dealings]...of ancient Israel' though Israel was DESTROYED for this very sin.²²⁴

America, world: THERE IS A REASON WHY GOD THE FATHER SON AND HOLY SPIRIT REVEALS THE PURPOSES of falsifying weights in money and currency. The Three declare it is NOT ONLY to steal property, but to steal you, your children into perpetual, involuntary slavery: "making... the shekel large... that we may buy the poor." Writes Yates: "Not only did the merchants take advantage of the poor and needy but they took into servitude a man, his children, or his entire family as a discharge of a debt." The author and his family have thus far been so treated by America's courts just as it occurred in Israel's courts. For more on the court's involvement in this slavery, see commentators in footnote.²²⁵

Where did SELLING Americans occur? In America in 1933 through the Emergency Banking Act, America's so called bankruptcy, Roosevelt and Congress' gave or SOLD Americans to Federal Reserve bankers. The words Yates gave describing slavery in Israel is no less true in America: "they took into servitude a man, his children, or his entire family as a discharge of a debt". As proved by the Congressional Record, a mortgage was placed on the entire country, all property and effectively all people, making them government bankers involuntary slaves.

Don't you see God's good heart? Hear God's heart in **Deuteronomy 5:29**: "Oh, that they had such a heart in them that they would fear Me and always keep all My commandments, that it might be well with them and with their children forever!" In requiring us to keep His law and our founder's supreme law God is not the SLAVE DRIVER, Satan and those who break His law of liberty are! God has ever and is only after our good! God as Creator knows what works for us His creatures like a car manufacturer knows how what is good for your car. Our founders learning from God's word and world His goodness in just currency warned against paper currency that it is a **deluding, SUBTLE** form of plunder and enslavement. In his book Debates on the Adoption of the Federal Constitution, Vol. 1, p. 424, author **Jonathan Elliot**²²⁶ wrote: "**The rights of individuals are infringed by... issuing paper money**" [*confirm it is quoting James Madison*]. The founders SUPREME law authorized America to ONLY PAY a debt by the tender of "gold and silver Coin". They warned paper money destroys rights, enslaves. Even the lovers of paper money admit this. John Maynard Keynes – father of Keynesian economics that loves paper currency – in 1920 admitted in his The Economic Consequences of the Peace pages 235ff & 240: "Lenin is said to have declared that the best way to destroy the Capitalistic System was to debauch the

²²⁴ Hubbard says concerning "...grounds for judgment: [included]...selling the poor into slavery (v. 6b), perverting...justice [due] the oppressed (v. 7a),... taking financial advantage of the unfortunate (v. 8).The common denominator...[was] abuse of power..." "[C]reditors, whether using bribes, financial adversity, or rigged evidence, sold innocent (or acquitted, as righteous means here) [people into slavery]. [Again, our house case reveals, exposes, is an epitome of this same wretchedness going on in America. This is precisely what we suffered: the sheriff acquitted us by the department's criminal complaint declaring the banks and attorneys forged, as it were, rigged the evidence. Yet the courts perverted the justice due us, ordering us to be extorted from our house, giving the green light to thieves to steal by use forged documents]. Hubbard goes on: "All of this is in violation of the spirit...of the laws governing humane treatment of slaves (Ex. 21: 2-11; Je 34: 8-22), violation of which laws made Israel's crime worse than Gaza's (1: 6) or Tyre's (1: 0), since Israel used her own people as merchandise for commerce. [Again, America is no different. The Congressional Record shows OUR own government SOLD US AS MERCHANDISE FOR COMMERCE]. Hubbard: "Second, the...insolent used all their corrupt influence in court (v. 7a; cf. 5: 12) to strip the poor of human dignity by treating them as though they were dirt [we were treated like dirt: not like image bearers of God who have rights to due process, trial by jury and other rights]the greedy exploited the unfortunate who...had to borrow money or who have extended themselves to pay a fine assessed for some alleged crime (cf. Ex. 21: 22; Dt. 22: 19) ...by keeping overnight the cloak that the destitute needs for warmth (Ex. 22: 25; cf. Dt. 24: 12). [Our foes took our house and 150,000 worth of our property that we need to keep warm. They put us and our 7 children out on the STREETS:] ¶ These crimes are... **unspeakable** for...: they were perpetrated by... powerful leaders..., including...elders whose task was to enforce justice"

²²⁵ Further evidences of the buying and selling of people, of making them effective economic involuntary slaves is indicated in connection with their courts. Kyle M. Yates Jr. in Studies in Amos says God indicted Israel's courts: "...innocent ones were "sold out" by unjust...judges' who ruled...as though [the innocent] were guilty". To keep people captive, you have to block their escapes. Courts CANNOT be just. In AMOS: Repentance or Ruin Kenneth Matthews writes Israel oppressed the weak ... "the wicked 'pant' (desire) for the ruin of the poor ... "trample...the heads" of the poor... This...corresponds... with...4: 1, "crush the needy." "Amos was describing the action of the wicked... rich treat[ing] the poor as "the dust of the earth." This contrasts sharply with God who "raises the poor from the dust, and lifts the needy from the ash heap" (Ps. 113: 7). ¶ The rich turned "aside the humble." The term...is associated...with...perversion of justice (5: 12). Perhaps...oppressors slowly drained the weak of...resources...to leave them defenseless... Scriptures exhorted rulers to defend the weak (Prov. 31: 9), but these..., by abusing the poor, offended their Maker (Prov. 14: 31). They bought and sold people for the price of sandals. Yates remarks: "The phrase "for a pair of [sandals]/shoes," was a...saying...probably parallel[ing] our... selling something "for a song"-...a trifling sum"

²²⁶ According to the Library of Congress <https://memory.loc.gov/ammem/amlaw/lwed.html> 4-11-2017 "The volumes remain the best source for materials about the national government's transitional period between the closing of the Constitutional Convention in September 1787 and the opening of the First Federal Congress in March 1789. On September 17, 1787, the Continental Congress accepted the recommendation of the Constitutional Convention and agreed to distribute the proposed constitution to the states; each state was then to elect delegates to a state convention to approve or disapprove the new constitution. The Constitution would take effect upon ratification by the conventions of nine of the thirteen states.¶ Elliot's Debates collects the documents pertinent to the discussions on ratification: the Declaration of Independence, the Articles of Confederation, the Journal of the Constitutional Convention (from a version that is earlier and less accurate than that in The Records of the Federal Convention of 1787), the text of the proposed Constitution, and the debates in the various states. The Federalist Papers also presents a vital part of the debate over the Constitution." [emphasis] According to <http://oll.libertyfund.org/people/jonathan-elliott> 4-11-2017 "In the 19th Century American Jonathan Elliot (1784-1846) compiled and edited a 5 volume collection of documents on the debates held in the various states on the ratification of the US constitution." One powerful quotation: "The State of New York declares that the people may "reassume" their delegated powers at any time they choose (1788)".

currency...Lenin was certainly right. **There is no subtler, no surer means of overturning the existing basis of society than to debauch the currency. The process engages all the hidden forces of economic law on the side of destruction, and does it in a manner which not one man in a million can diagnose.** ¶ "If, however, a government refrains from regulations and allows matters to take their course, essential commodities soon attain a level of price out of the reach of all but the rich, the worthlessness of the money becomes apparent, and the fraud upon the public can be concealed no longer." What an admission of the trickery, fraud and purposeful destruction! What a confirmation of God's word! Do bankers and government KNOW they are defrauding? Yes!

Debt money means you are the debtor. But God in Proverbs 22:7 says the borrower is the slave or servant to the lender. **Merrill Jenkins, Sr.**, author of The Greatest Hoax on Earth wrote: "The writers of the constitution knew exactly what they were doing when they wrote in Article I Section 10 paragraph 1 'No state shall... make anything but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts.' [emphasis] People able to barter with gold and silver coin control government and are free. Loss of the right to trade in gold and silver coin enslaves people to the creators of psychological 'money.'" [emphasis added]

Can we reject God's law but not suffer? James 2 says God's law is the "royal law of liberty". Psalm 119:45 says "I will walk at liberty because I seek Your precepts". Reject God, reject His Son Jesus who alone frees us from sin and from sinners, reject their law and the natural result, the only alternative is to embrace being defrauded, to yoke yourselves and your heirs to everlasting SLAVERY. To break God's law is to sin. Jesus in John 8 said those who sin are SLAVES to sin. WE CAN ONLY BE GREAT AS A NATION WHERE THERE IS "liberty and justice for all" as God defines it. **ONLY IF we will return to the God of the Christian Bible** who gave America: its birthright, its Christian founders, its Christian common law foundation from which our laws and system of government came - can we return to "liberty and justice for all". **Apart from God is death! For every individual, for every society.**

MOST PAY LITTLE IF ANY attention to God's word about money. Deuteronomy 17 required every king not only to read the Bible daily, but WRITE HIS OWN COPY. Biblical illiteracy in American education has taken its severe toll. Our loss of liberty is in proportion to our rejecting God's word and its standards of liberty and justice! We redefined liberty into license to follow our sinful nature's sinful desires. But Deuteronomy 28 gives to Israel and any nation joining covenant with Abraham's children through faith in Messiah Jesus -as America did in its Mayflower Compact and repeatedly ratified the same- God's PROMISE OF VICTORY AND PROSPERITY IF AND ONLY AS that nation loves, embraces and with constant consecration stays close to this loving Creator God, reading, meditating on, and putting into practice His good Word. The same Deuteronomy 28 warns those who refuse to love God WILL suffer His curses. By the WORD God blesses or curses men and nations now and forever.

Did those who took OATHS, thereby jeopardizing their eternal souls if they did not keep them, FEAR God and guard our rights by upholding our supreme law of Constitution and 1792 Coinage Act? NO. Had our leaders in 1933 (when government said give up your gold or go to prison) feared God and kept their oaths, had leaders in 1965 been biblically literate when Congress passed the unbiblical, unconstitutional Coinage Act that said from now on "no silver", had pastors in '33 and '65 preached the whole counsel of God rather than lamely saying: "**ROMANS 13 says obey the government**", we would not be plundered, working for thieves and their companions as slaves. But gradually- like a frog in the pot - they robbed us of God's and America's supreme law's money, thereby our rights to live our lives to do as God calls us to was take where we spend 30 years working to live in - expensive rent!!! - a house; our right to liberty lost- for slavery is the opposite of liberty, and other rights to justice etc.

AMOS charged Israel with *buying and selling people*. Think: **it takes TWO to do that. Some say: its CRAZY to think we're being bought and sold! I've never seen anyone auctioned off like Negroes were.** What proof is there!?" Most believe the Federal Reserve is part of our government. No! They are TWO separate parties, one buying, the other selling. Isaiah shows government acts as moneychanger thieves "companions". They are **not** one and the same. That answers the uninformed question some ask: "*If we as America owe our own government in the Federal Reserve 20 trillion, why not just cancel our own debt to ourselves?*" The answer exposes the insidious nature of the modern slave trade. The Federal Reserve is PRIVATELY owned, a cartel of bankers, a syndicate, three-fourths owned by private foreign individuals. Both the bankers and the government admit this! **The banks** through William P.G. Harding, Governor of the Federal Reserve Board who in 1921 declared: "*From a legal standpoint these banks are private corporations, organized under a special act of Congress, namely, the Federal Reserve Act. They are not... 'Government banks.'*" The government by the **Supreme Court** in Lewis vs. U.S., 680 F.2d 1239, 1241 that in 1982 ruled: "*The Federal Reserve Banks are privately owned, locally controlled corporations.*" THEREFORE, know that *The 'Fed'...is privately owned by an exclusive cadre of some of the most wealthy and influential individuals in the world. The Fed is part of an international banking cartel, and it is not in any demonstrable way, part of our Federal Government.*"

People ask: but then, how come it has the name "federal" in it? Doesn't it have "FEDERAL AUTHORITY?" We can answer by asking: how come "Federal Express" has the word "federal" in it? Does it have FEDERAL AUTHORITY? The word "federal" no more makes Federal Reserve part of our government one

bit more than “Federal Express” does! For more proof of this, see the historical documentation in footnote²²⁷. Yet media, government and bankers perpetuate the LIE and ILLUSION that the Federal Reserve somehow has federal authority and is part of our government. Author Peter Kershaw writes: “*Its intended purpose is to fleece the American people by stealing our wealth under the pretext of a “government -regulated central banking system” that calls itself “Federal”.*”

Can you see – in light of God's word- why He gets so ANGRY about all of this? Commentator Hubbard on Amos 8: 4ff writes: “*The trampling of the poor (v. 4) and the transactions of buying them...(v. 6) recall Amos' first judgment speech...(2: 6-8), although there the emphasis was on selling slaves [YET]...the whole indictment here [in chapter 8] has a finality to it, as expressed in the strong verb bring to an end, literally, 'cause to cease' or 'destroy'....” UNDERSTANDABLY God's response is one of severe condemnation. Remember His compassion to Israel when it suffered slavery and OPPRESSION in Egypt? How angrily God spoke against Egypt? God is no respecter of persons. So He here speaks against Israel and its government moneychanger syndicate no less harshly as He did Egypt's in 3:1, 9.... “*the LORD has spoken against you, O ...Israel...which I brought up from ...Egypt....See ... the oppressed WITHIN HER” - WITHIN ISRAEL! God surely says to His angels: see the oppressed IN America. God's ANGER in v. 9 is so intense He says: tell the Egyptians: “see the oppressed in Israel!”* EGYPT the oppressor, no, the oppressed are in ISRAEL. Israel's shekels may have still read “in God we trust”, “Liberty” etc, but their fraudulent currency and other tricks made Israel an oppressor.*

This is surely what God says to OUR government. Remember **Pharaoh** INCREASED their workload! First straw was given. Then he increased the WORK by requiring the same output but without the straw, fewer resources to work with. So in America. Think: Israel's slaves had to work harder, longer, under more PRESSURE. First Americans gold was plundered. 32 years later its silver. Since 1982, its copper. Parents, grandparent's inheritances taxed, gone. Family farms gone. Savings gone or dwindled to near nothing. But, GO OUT AND WORK AND PRODUCE as much as before.

I love America, our Declaration, Constitution, Bill of Rights. BUT government does not obey our supreme law BECAUSE it does not trust God. Like Pharaoh it acts as though it is god. According to Dun and Bradstreet the US government is a corporation, a business. And it is interlocked with the bankers in a syndicate. It is NOT the de jure government our founders setup, but a corporation practically married to the Federal Reserve. This Orwellian state wants control so it requires surveillance, “papers please”, ah, forget the please, licenses, fees, requirements, airline regulations unlimited. Licenses for lemonade stands, business licenses (have to have the government's permission to work!), travel licenses, marriage licenses, birth certificates, doctor's license, hairdresser license, nutrition license, physical therapist license ON AND ON IT GOES. All of this shows slavery. God already commands people to work, do business, travel, marry, preach, NO ONE may forbid that action and require people to obtain their permission slip or LICENSE for it. Our founders would ask: and you call yourselves free?!

In 3:10 God AGAIN ties their **oppression** to this fraud saying: “*For they do not know to do right, says the LORD, who store up violence” - the Hebrew is hamas as used in Ezekiel 45 for government's violating His law's requirement that the shekel be 20 gerahs silver each. They store up violence/violating people's rights. Theft by fraudulent currency enriched them. In 3: 10 God rebukes them for storing up “robbery” the Hebrew word is SHOD as used in Ezekiel 45 to describe government PLUNDERING people's goods and labors by fraudulent currency. They stored the gain they obtained by VIOLENCE and ROBBERY in their palaces, government buildings: think pensions, retirements, etc. By SAPPING everyone's labors, hours, life TIMES, wealth, government ENRICHED itself. Everyone else' time, health, families, finances were strained and DECREASED while government and banker's was INCREASED.*²²⁸

227 JP Morgan is reported to have said: “*God would not have created sheep, unless He had intended them to be shorn.*” That the Federal Reserve is **not** even a government agency is further made clear and indisputable because: 1- **Congressman Wright Patman** (chairman of the House banking and Currency Committee), May 5,1975 (Congressional Record): “...the Federal Reserve...is the only important agency that refuses to consent to an audit by the Congress' agency, the General Accounting Office..the only information that we get on programs of the Fed is what the Fed itself wants us to have.” AND, “*In the US, we have, in effect, two governments... We have the duly constituted Government, Then we have an independent, uncontrolled and uncoordinated government in the Federal Reserve, operating the money powers which are reserved to Congress by the Constitution.*” “*Where does the Federal Reserve get the money which to create bank reserves? Answer: it doesn't get money it creates it. When the Federal Reserve writes a check for a government bond, it does exactly what any bank does: it creates money. It created money purely and simply by writing a check. And the recipient of the check wants cash. Then the Federal Reserve can oblige him by printing the cash, Federal Reserve notes. Which the check's receivers' commercial bank can hand over to him. The federal Reserve in short is a total moneymaking machine.*” 2- **Congressman Louis T. McFadden**, Chairman of the House Banking and Currency Committee, addressed the House on June 10, 1932: “*We have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. Some people think the Federal Reserve Banks are U.S. government institutions. They are not government institutions. They are private credit monopolies; domestic swindlers, rich and predatory money lenders which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign customers. The Federal Reserve banks are the agents of the foreign central banks. The truth is the Federal Reserve Board has usurped the Government of the United States by the arrogant credit monopoly which operates the Federal Reserve Board.*” **After five attempts on his life, Congressman was finally assassinated.**

228 **Throw Them All Out: How Politicians and Their Friends Get Rich Off Insider Stock Tips, Land Deals, and Cronyism That Would Send the Rest of Us to Prison** by Peter Schweizer “How is it that politicians often enter office with relatively modest assets, but then, as

Amos 3:11 tells of the **POETIC JUSTICE** God will bring such sinners do not repent and retribute: just as they by fraudulent currency as it were surrounded the land and acted as an enemy SAPPING and PLUNDERING the people's strength, labors and wealth "Therefore ...says...GOD: 'An adversary shall be all around the land... shall sap your strength..., and your palaces [government buildings and goodies] shall be plundered."

God's government is INESCAPABLE; His law inexorable. Plunder others and God will plunder you.

God further reveals **the WAY** oppressors were **causing the poor to fail**. No less than a PREDATOR runs his prey down to weary and weaken it so it will eventually falter so he can then devour it, so these thieves and government companions. In 8: 4 God says: "*Hear this, you who **swallow up** the needy, and **make the poor of the land fail**.... **MAKING THE EPHAH SMALL AND THE SHEKEL LARGE, FALSIFYING THE BALANCES BY DECIET, THAT WE MAY BUY THE POOR FOR SILVER, AND THE NEEDY FOR A PAIR OF SANDALS-**" George Washington read the Bible. Was it from this very text he based his warning that if we ever turn from God's just currency of gold and silver coin and opened the door to fraudulent paper every species of fraud and injustice would invariably come right through that door and with that fraudulent currency? The ephah was a dry measure like our bushel. **Making the ephah small** implies CONTROL of it. **Making the shekel large** implies CONTROL of currency, inflating, deflating at will. Who gave government or bankers such control?! God? NEVER! Yet moneychangers, merchants, government – they were involved in things GOD HAD GIVEN THEM NO AUTHORITY OVER. Who gave them the right to make the ephah small? The shekel large? This is not the result of God given authority in the Bible or American supreme law, but the result of breaking said laws.*

In 8: 4-6ff God rebukes those "**who swallow up the needy and make the poor of the land fail**". We showed this fraudulent currency was a MAJOR PART if not THE major part of what God indicts Israel for here. He addresses moneychanger merchants and government robbing and "mak[ing]" "the poor of the land fail". Cleverly devised ways and means to bring it about that people lose their property, homes, businesses, inheritances to THE GOVERNMENT AND BANKS but where the people don't even realize what's happening, whose doing it. All they realize is a game of musical chairs, they are just a statistic, they compete against one another trying not to lose everything they and their parents worked so hard for.

God addresses these people whose insatiable greed for control brings them to use every means to violate God's law (Sabbath breaking, lies, price controls, unjust weights and measures. Those words show **governments that are involved in things GOD GIVES GOVERNMENT NO AUTHORITY TO BE INVOLVED IN are BREAKING GOD'S LAWS!** Because only the Creator's law guards liberty, breaking it necessarily results in slavery and violating people's rights. The more lawbreaking, the more rights are violated.

GREAT loss in freedom and free enterprise is the result. Markets and businesses that are regulated and controlled are manipulated by who? God's word reveals government and companion thieves. There they are in Isarel Amos says, controlling the size of the shekel, ephah, tinkering with grain prices, the commodities markets etc. How? **In part** by passing unjust laws God in the Bible gave them no authority to pass. Freemen do as they will so long as they break not God's law of liberty. But slaves must ever ask for permission and be most careful not to offend their government master lest he withhold any benefits of slave care. **In part** they force their will by volume, currency, price and wage controls. WAYS AND MEANS to **MAKE people fail**.

NOTE: their **MAKING** one **small** and the other **LARGE** implies control on both ends of people's lives. HOW MUCH the farmer got to take home to feed his family was measured and determined by the number of bushels as well as the value of the shekel or dollar – both controlled.

God condemned their taking "**grain taxes**". Control again. You think, oh, but we don't have **grain taxes**. Don't we? In effect we do: taxes on the income a farmer make from his grain is really no different than charging tax on his grain. In one way or another, it results in the same thing: making his grain profits per bushel, per ephah smaller. Price controls: no more 15 per bushel, no, 10. They gain, we lose.

But year after year, round we go in the musical chairs, all the while, they plunder you from the other side too, merchants and government **MAKING the shekel large**. Our currency is that instrument by which we exchange things. Cunning isn't it? Use the universal instrument - currency - to collect and steal from other's labors, hours, thereby lives. The farmer for his bushels for which he got 10 had to be used to buy his necessities. Stolen from once by the ephah. But the currency stole from him AGAIN by inflating the shekel/dollar. God's

investors, regularly beat the stock market and sometimes beat the most rapacious hedge funds? How did some members of Congress know to dump their stock holdings just in time to escape the effects of the 2008 financial meltdown? And how is it that billionaires and hedge fund managers often make well-timed investment decisions that anticipate events in Washington? ¶ In this powerfully argued book, Peter Schweizer blows the lid off Washington's epidemic of "honest graft." He exposes a secret world where members of Congress insert earmarks into bills to improve their own real-estate holdings, and campaign contributors receive billions in federal grants. Nobody goes to jail. Throw Them All Out casts light into the darkest corners of the political system — and offers ways to clean house. ¶ "Throw Them All Out is filled with stories of petty theft and so-called 'honest graft' . . . Unsparringly bipartisan in [its] criticism of Washington . . . Mr. Schweizer has performed a valuable service to his country." — Washington Times

prophets repeatedly warned against these DECEITS, LIES, FRAUDS. HIDDEN from sight, for they would not want you to not trust them. People are ROBBED of much of the profits of their work and produce, ROBBED by currency they are forced to use to buy their necessities. Not only are they slaves, but they as slaves must pay dearly to use their master's currency. ROBBED every time they turn around.

This is why God says they CAUSED the needy to be "SWALLOWED UP". Like a tired lamb worn down by its predator, Americans are TIRED, WORN, their currency providers and lenders just feeding them enough to keep alive to keep them producing. The slave little understands why he feels worn. 90% of the fraud is HIDDEN from him. Running him ragged, they make **the poor FAIL**. Ecclesiastes says: *there is nothing new under the sun*. Historical documentation proves this was purposefully done in America (see **footnote²²⁹**).

Federal Reserve bankers and government CONTROL our "dollar", they add (and so **inflate**) or subtract and so deflate dollars from circulation. They price and wage control. God reveals their purpose in His Word: to enslave, rob, make the poor fail. By fraudulent currency and other laws, regulations and use of force they swallow up farms, boats, houses, inheritances, bank accounts. *Dad, hate to say it but you better cash in your retirement! Gotta save the family farm from foreclosure! They "make the poor of the land fail."* Isaiah reveals the fact **that** governments become corrupt BY this sin. Amos reveals **more of how**. They gain control, thereby enforcing their rule by oppressive means. God warns such sins make them worthy of death, but they are oblivious – thinking their system is GREAT. Greed and fear motivates them. Pharaoh feared Israel's getting too strong; feared losing control, didn't want to see all his slaves leave to SERVE their Creator, how would he and his household be fed? How have all their big buildings built? Oppressors fear allowing people to grow in strength of any sort, for they might free themselves. This too is reason to MAKE people FAIL. By controlling currency, prices, prices of labor (aka wages), grain and other unrighteous taxes, regulations and measures in agriculture and the market, they thereby gain more and more wealth and more and more control at the people's expense. No wonder God talks about their "swallowing" up their neighbors little differently than a wolf a lamb.

In **THREE PROPHETIC VOICES** Herbert F. Stevenson writes: "*The sin envisaged here is that **manipulation of the law by which a poor man was sold into slavery for debt**. 'The law allowed a poor man to sell himself into slavery (Lev. 25: 39; Deut. 15: 12), but it **did not sanction the sale of an insolvent debtor**, which is evidently what is meant here (2 Kings 4: 1; Neh. 5: 5). The poor man was sold 'for a pair of shoes' (v. 6), or 'for an old song,' as we might say,'.... **Such predatory, heartless iniquity has been perpetrated by avaricious oppressors of the poor in all...generations**. Among professing people of God, it is most grievous. **Tyrants of this sort preen themselves on their astute methods of gaining both possessions and power: they little think that One much greater and more powerful than they will call them to account.** ¶ **This is a solemnising thought in our day, when certain evil men exploit, dominate, brain-wash and **enslave not only individuals, but entire nations**.**" ¶ "*These rapacious rich ... "turn aside the way of the meek" - or "the afflicted" (RSV), probably meaning [they as well effect] the denial of justice in the courts....*" So the author suffered.*

Our founders **read** their Bibles and WARNED paper money would result in "*every species of fraud and injustice.*" Our case proves how true that is. Congress agreeing to take our precious metals, the courts participate in the fraud, one fraud begets another begets another. That's why God forbids it, why our founder's law forbids it, why the Constitution authorizes and guarantees ONLY precious metal currency of particular weights and why Congress' 1792 Coinage Act requires nothing short of the **DEATH PENALTY** for any in government undermining American's rights by undermining the just Coin and Currency our supreme law requires!

In light of these laws of God and America's supreme law, there are parties in OUR government deserving death. God's word shows from Genesis to Revelation that if the death penalty is not CARRIED OUT by government as God's word and America's supreme law requires, then God's word reveals that THE DEATH SENTENCE HANGS OVER THE ENTIRE LAND, no less than unpunished

229 The former US Taxpayers Party said in their platform: "*Money is both a medium of exchange and a measure of a nation's morality. Properly...guarded, it provides the citizen with an assured standard by which he can...exchange) his labors or property for a service or product he desires The improper control (manipulation) of the money and banking system destroys the value of the citizen's earnings, and investments and brings untold misery upon the people....*" Further, Tom Rose, speaking of a **Biblical and Constitutional Response To Growing Tyranny in 1998** said: "*The Federal Reserve System was foisted on the American public in 1913 under false colors after a secret "duck hunting" expedition on Jekyll Island, Georgia, in 1910. The secret meeting was sponsored by the Eastern money-elite and Congressional leaders. The Federal Reserve System has faithfully served this money-elite ever since. Without the Federal Reserve, it is doubtful whether we would have gotten involved in World Wars I and II the way we did. Rather than protect the value of the U. S. dollar, Federal Reserve "protection" against inflation has steadily reduced the real value of the dollar. For instance, the purchasing value of the 1940 dollar, adjusted for inflation, is now less than seven cents!*" "Inflation has both moral and economic consequences. It ...removes any perception of justice...Instead of rewarding enterprise and punishing laziness, it , in the words of Keynes,"bestows affluence here and embarrassment there, and redistributes Fortune's favors so as to frustrate design and disappoint expectations [the blessing and curse, cause and effect model of God's law]. *It encourages debt and discourages enterprise and hard work: "Since it permits the accumulation of profit without the need for productive effort, inflation discredits enterprise. Wealth is obtained by plunging into debt, using borrowed money to buy commodities of real value that tend to rise in value at a rate faster than the currency is depreciating. People thus receive wealth without producing anything of value."*

murder does, thereby endangering EVERYONE'S LIVES. That is taught from Genesis to Revelation, and I Chronicles 21 gives a for instance that underscores this is NOTHING to treat *lightly* but, like David as Israel's king did after suffering for his sin, *seriously*. I Chronicles 21 reveals that when a sword hangs over a country for sins deserving of death, IF government does not do what is right, the sword continues to threaten to take lives. In David's case, he had sinned by an unlawful census. Well, to stop the sword, God told him to set up an altar. But to do so, David had to buy, not seize, the private property of a man named Ornan. If David had -like our government does- seized this man's private property and not given him "just compensation" in "full price" for it, the sword would have continued to threaten to take lives. After seeing God's judgment fall, David feared God and was not about to take this man's private property but insisted that he as the representative of government give Ornan "full price" for it. In our refund case, which was based on the requirement of Fifth Amendment's "just compensation" guarantee and which directly arose from Roger Sherman's A Caveat Against Injustice's publication that argued that if ever government would take our private property of intrinsically valuable "gold and silver Coin" and force us to use a currency that is worthless by which they would rob our estates then that government must to be just give us in "full Value" "Refunds" to "make Good" government's said taking and forcing. It is probable that Sherman who was a Puritan would readily agree that his "full Value" finds justification in David's words "full price". The very purpose of guarding liberty and rights being defeated by said worthless currency, the founder's and early Congress' mandatory "suffer death" penalty in its 1792 Coinage Act is undoubtedly by general equity required of government parties in our land. And, if not, then the sword of God's and America's supreme law that demands their lives HANGS OVER THE ENTIRE COUNTRY threatening all our lives. As I Chronicles 21 and the Bible from Genesis to Revelation as well as world and American history proves, God is serious: He will take people's lives even as He did in 911 when government refuses to enforce and use the power of the sword for good as His word and law requires.

Learn to fear and obey the Lord by reading I Chronicles 21 that David numbered Israel. Joab warned him it was wrong to. David said do it anyway. As Joab warned, God was "*displeased...; therefore He struck Israel. So David said to God, "I have sinned... but...take away the iniquity..."*. God said: "*I offer you three things; choose one...three years of famine,...three months...defeat...by your foes with the sword or...three days the sword of the LORD...destroying"*. David choose the later. 70,000 Israelites died for "*God sent an angel to Jerusalem [the capital] to destroy it. As he was destroying it, the LORD...said...It is enough"Then David...saw the angel...having in his hand a drawn sword stretched... over Jerusalem. So David and the elders...fell on their faces...David said to God, "...I am the one who has sinned...; but these sheep, what have they done? Let Your hand... O LORD..., be against me..., but not against Your people that they should be plagued."* Then God commanded David "*...erect an altar...on the threshing floor of Ornan...."* David went and "*said to Ornan, "Grant me...this... floor, that I may build an altar on it to the LORD....grant it to me at the full price [so] that the plague may be withdrawn..."* Ornan said "*Take it...I give it all"*. Highlighting his government authority we read: "*Then King David said to Ornan, "No, but I will surely buy it for the full price, for I will not take WHAT IS YOURS...with that which costs me nothing. So David gave Ornan six hundred shekels of gold by weight for the place."*

NOTICE David said: "Grant me...this... floor, that I may build an altar on i...grant it to me at the full price [so] that the plague may be withdrawn". Had David just taken the private property of Ornan without giving him "full price" just compensation, do you think the plague would have been withdrawn? No.

It was AFTER David showed he once again had a "heart of integrity" (Psalm 78: 70-72) and was being a righteous leader/shepherd by compensating Ornan for Ornan's property and then as well sacrificing to the Lord (a picture of Jesus' death suffered for the sins of sinners like us) "*THEN the Lord commanded the angel, and he returned his sword to its sheath.*"

Why should this make us FEAR GOD?

1. FIRST because **one LEADER's sin** brings WRATH on a whole nation. This is taught from Genesis to Revelation: Adam's sin in Genesis 3 Romans 5 says brought wrath on all of us; Aaron was warned not to sin "lest...wrath come upon all the people" in Numbers 10; one man's sin (Achan's) in Joshua 7 resulted in 30 Israelites dying and Israel's military defeat.

2. SECOND because God teaches if a death penalty is required for a crime, **government MUST execute it OR the sword is stretched over the entire land and God will in His way and time enforce it: then many more may die.** Matthew Henry wrote: "***While we lie under the wrath of God the holy angels are armed against us, though we see them not as David did.***" He will uphold His law if government won't. This is taught in Genesis 9, Numbers 36, Deuteronomy 21, 2 Kings 9: 26 where God says to Ahab: "...I have seen... the blood of Naboth, ...and I will requite you in this plat says the LORD."); Psalm 10: 14; 41: 10; Jeremiah 51: 56; Luke 11: 50-51; 12: 48; Romans 12-13 that says God appointed government to avenge evil works. Revelation 6: 9-11 shows, if government protects evildoers, martyrs in heaven pray to God to bring judgment and Luke 18 assures when God decides to, He'll do it "speedily".

Banker, government party, your guilt here should make you fear. Jeremiah 1: 12 says the LORD watches over His word to perform it. Fear God, turn from evil and to Jesus to save you before God proves His word in Job that says He ***even without a hand*** takes men's lives. Lest He enforce Proverbs 1: 19: "***the ways of everyone who is greedy for gain;...takes away the life of its owners.***"

BUT ALL AMERICA SHOULD FEAR. DEMAND THE FRAUD END. If a SWORD hung over Israel for one leader's sin, HOW MUCH MORE DOES NOT A SWORD HANG OVER AMERICA for a sin countless government leaders are guilty of, especially AFTER it is a sin and a CRIME for which **BOTH God's law and America's supreme law requires a mandatory death penalty for?**

Romans 13 says government by God's mandate bears the sword to PUNISH evildoers, evil as defined by His Word. BUT, if it refuses to obey God, that does not remove either the sin or the death penalty. It rests over the land. God as Most High Governor warns He WILL enforce it. **Deuteronomy 21** teaches that if government allows ONE murder to go unpunished, it brings a death sentence over the jurisdiction where it occurred. **Life for life God requires.** Therefore, in **Exodus 21:16 and Deuteronomy 24:7** God gives His order that for enslaving another involuntarily requires death: **enslave another, thereby take a life, you forfeit yours.**

Does anyone say God is "unjust" to require this? The God who will send men to everlasting death in hell for even one sin declares in His perfect Word: "Far be it from God to do wickedness." "Should one who hates justice govern? Will you condemn Him who is most just?" (Job 34: 10, 17) The Holy Spirit gives infallible commentary on all God's required penalties revealed earlier in Scripture: "every transgression and disobedience received a just reward" (Hebrews 2: 2). Our founders agreed God's law's required penalties were just in requiring death for government actors undermining our rights by undermining their required currency. **Do people vainly hope God doesn't enforce His law anymore?** That is not what the Bible says. Nor what my sworn testimony confirms it says. Nor did the ministers who wrote the Westminster Standards believe God no longer enforces His law or that nations need not do so. The ministers at Westminster, as documented by Martin A Foulner's book that quotes their own writings, proves they applied the general equity of God's law, demonstrating that they viewed God's law as a storehouse from which to learn what God reveals to be just and wise and by the general equity thereof what to enact into our laws. The **Puritan and Pilgrim forbears and our founders** too, like **Thomas Jefferson** declared involuntary slavery breaks God's law and warned God's justice would not sleep forever: there would come a day when God would punish us for it. Jefferson was right. Historical documentation proves North and South both participated in **selling, buying and or tolerating man-stealing of THOUSANDS of Africans.** **God's long suffering ran out. Government had refused to punish the criminals with death, so the author considers that God Himself by His providence enforced His sanction for this crime by pulling government into it in the North-South war, that Lincoln ascribed the divine cause of to be slavery²³⁰.** God's word and founders such as Thomas Jefferson warned that for the sin/crime of involuntary slavery God's justice would not sleep forever. God's justice seems to have been awakened in the North-South War. Many lives were lost, both sides having participated in breaking this law of God.

Realize how **SERIOUS** our situation is: "***For three sins and for four...***" **How many enslaved? 300 million?! A TREMENDOUS DEATH PENALTY IS REQUIRED** by God's and America's supreme law **BUT HAS NOT BEEN EXECUTED.** **A HUGE SWORD hangs over America. Want it returned to its sheath?** God's laws requires government to do the same as Israel's, the same as David. Matthew Henry tells **THOSE RESPONSIBLE FOR SINS FOR WHICH GOD SENT DROUGHT AND FIRES MUST LIKE DAVID:**

"1. ...confess [the]. sin, and pray...for...pardon of it, v. 8. Learn from David and Daniel how to²³¹. Both pray not only for themselves but others, for all the people after God's judgments²³²:

230 See <http://operationsaveamerica.org/brochures/acrobat/ToEndAllAbortion.pdf>

231 Scholars tell us **Daniel** was written around 606-534 BC with related Bible history recorded in 2 Kings 23-25 during the Captivity and around the reign of Nebuchadnezzar to Cyrus.

232 As 1: 1-2 makes clear. After reading Jeremiah's book that Israel would suffer 70 years in captivity, he prayed to God as described in

"I made confession, and said "O Lord, great and awesome God, who keeps His covenant and mercy with those who love Him...[and] who keep His commandments, we have sinned...by departing from Your preceptsLord, righteousness belongs to You, but to us shame of face ... We have not obeyed the voice of...God, to walk in His laws.....therefore the curse...in the Law of Moses...have been poured out on us.... And He... confirmed His words which He spoke..., by bringing upon us a great disaster....As it is written in the Law....yet we have not made our prayer...that we might turn from our iniquities and understand Your truth....And now, O Lord... I pray, let Your anger... be turned away...because for our sins...Your people have become a reproach.O my God...hear; open Your eyes and see our desolations, ...for we do not present our supplications before You because of our righteous deeds, but because of Your great mercies. O Lord, hear! O Lord, forgive! O Lord, listen and act! Do not delay for Your own sake, my God"

2. **...accept... punishment...:** "Let [Your] hand be on me..., v. 17....mine is the...head at which the sword should be pointed."

3. **...cast himself...on the mercy of God...**

4. **...express....tender concern for the people...**

5. **seek atonement through Jesus Christ:** v. 18 David built the altar where God provided atonement for sins- pointing to Jesus' sacrifice (Leviticus 16; 17: 11; Isaiah 53 et al); government and Americans must seek atonement through the substitutionary death of Jesus. No altar pointing to Christ's then still future atoning sacrifice equals no forgiveness means no turning away the sword. We ONLY find forgiveness in the Way God provided: Jesus said: "I am the Way, the Truth and the Life, no man comes to the Father except through Me" -John 14: 6. **God's sword is returned to its sheath only on the basis of the Sacrifice. Read Psalm 49²³³ and Isaiah 53-55 and other Scriptures and see why God had from the very beginning of history to promise to provide a Way of sacrifice atoning for us!²³⁴ Its because we who the Bible says are "dead in trespasses and sins" CANNOT ourselves pay for our sins; trying to would take us eternity (that's hell!) but how can we never die? Who can pay an eternal debt? Yet Jesus who was eternal God (yet Man) paid the price to pay the debt to redeem sinners like us. After Isaiah 53 predicts how God's "righteous Servant" would die for the "transgressions of" His people, Isaiah 55 proclaims the good news that spiritually and morally bankrupt sinners can on the basis of that atoning sacrifice receive pardon and restoration to God FREELY!:** Therefore, without price (Isaiah 55: 1ff), the FULL redemption we need is offered to us: **"Ho! Everyone who thirsts, come to the waters; and you who have no money, Come, buy and eat. Yes, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price. Why do you spend money for what is not bread, and your wages for what does not satisfy? Listen carefully to Me, and eat what is good, and let your soul delight itself in abundance. Incline your ear, and come to Me. Hear, and your soul shall live; And I will make an everlasting covenant with you—the sure mercies of David..... Seek the LORD while He may be found, call upon Him while He is near. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts; Let him return to the LORD, and He will have mercy on him; and to our God, for He will abundantly pardon."**

This is good news indeed! The Bible says that we are not able to do anything to save

Daniel 9.

233 **Psalm 49:**

To the Chief Musician. A Psalm of the sons of Korah.

Hear this, all peoples; give ear, all inhabitants of the world, both low and high, rich and poor together.

My mouth shall speak wisdom, and the meditation of my heart shall give understanding.

I will incline my ear to a proverb; I will disclose my dark saying on the harp.

Why should I fear in the days of evil, when the iniquity at my heels surrounds me?

Those who trust in their wealth and boast in the multitude of their riches,

None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him—

For the redemption of their souls is costly, and it shall cease forever—

That he should continue to live eternally, and not see the Pit.

For he sees wise men die; likewise the fool and the senseless person perish, and leave their wealth to others.

Their inner thought is that their houses will last forever, their dwelling places to all generations; they call their lands after their own names. Nevertheless man, though in honor, does not remain; he is like the beasts that perish.

This is the way of those who are foolish, and of their posterity who approve their sayings. Selah

Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them;

The upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and their beauty shall be consumed in the grave, far from their dwelling.

But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave, for He shall receive me. Selah

Do not be afraid when one becomes rich, when the glory of his house is increased;

For when he dies he shall carry nothing away;

His glory shall not descend after him.

Though while he lives he blesses himself (for men will praise you when you do well for yourself),

He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see light.

A man who is in honor, yet does not understand, is like the beasts that perish.

234 Psalm 65: 3: "Iniquities prevail against me; as for our transgressions, You will provide atonement for them."

ourselves: no religious works, prayers, tears, fasting et al can do anything. Nor can we appease God's justice or give to God a payment for our sins: it would take us forever in hell and it would never then be done. But God in His great love and grace, His tender compassion and infinite mercy for sinners like us has provided atonement in the life and death of His own Son Jesus.

6. **prove our repentance by its required fruits- restitution/compensation et al:** in vv 18-30 David proved his repentance was true and not just talk by obeying the Lord's law. He proved he respected God's law that required him to guard rather than as government seize people's private property. David proved he repented by paying the "full price" to Ornan in order to give just compensation for taking (*actually buying: only after Ornan indicated his willingness to sell it to government*) Ornan's private property. David refused the idea that he had right to JUST TAKE Ornan's property without compensation. America's government, bankers, must refuse to take people's private property without just compensation of full price. The general equity requires following David's: **"I will surely buy it for the full price, for I will not take WHAT IS YOURS"**. God's word is the moral basis and authority requiring our **Fifth Amendment's** "just compensation" guarantee.

AFTER David truly repented right "*Then...the angel...returned his sword to its sheath*". If David failed to compensate Ornan, the sword would have kept taking lives. Do you laugh this off? **Matthew Henry wrote:** "Such as will not be taught the knowledge of God's glory by the judgments of his **mouth** shall be made to know and acknowledge it by the judgments of his **hand**." Reject warnings of God's judgment, you'll suffer judgments.

Saints give proof meeting muster of God's word and the Constitution that truth is herein given. **Sworn testimony** that as certainly as God judged Israel, He judged America. As Elijah in love prayed for drought for Israel to return to God, the author and other saints did for America. The proof is there IF you obey the law.

The Bible is true. It is filled with prophecies that only God could have foretold and then hundreds of years later brought to pass predictions about individuals, cities, areas, nations, most importantly about His Savior Jesus. God is gracious even by JUDGMENTS that confirm His word is true, as if He were saying: *"You'd better listen! My Word is true. There's really is a hell, a heaven."* **God's recent judgments in ANSWER to prayers**

CONFIRM His word that:

ONE, as in Israel so America, fraudulent currency though legal by statute or government Orders is **SIN**.

TWO, government refusal to repent of our 3 and 4 sins proves God is angry. Continued refusal will provoke Him to greater anger. In **Amos 8:3 God declares** Israel, after already having suffered judgments yet refusing to repent, was like a basket of summer fruit -RIPE to the point of rotting FOR DESTRUCTION. God's language recalls His judgments poured out earlier on Egypt: darkness, the end, death of the firstborn, refusing to pass over Egyptians homes, many dead bodies thrown out. God's angel of death killed oppressive Egyptians who despised God's word that they needed Israel's Lamb, despised the idea they needed to depend on another's death to atone for their sins, that they had to release people from slavery. But now Israel (America) was like Egypt (Britain) had been: oppressive, refusing to hear God's word, refusing to learn from judgments. So in 8: 3 God says: **"The END has come on My people Israel; I will not pass by them anymore."** God REJECTS all formal worship for it was without everyday obedience to His law. His prediction is reminiscent of the death of the Egyptian firstborn, hinting Israel too would suffer a day as **BITTER** as that when Egypt's mothers wailed their firstborn's death: *"...the songs of the temple shall be wailing in that day ...many dead bodies everywhere, they shall throw them out."* God says to such parties: **"Hear this you who swallow up the needy and make the poor of the land fail"**. Stevenson remarks: **"So eager for gain were they....[that] Sharp practice[s] of every kind was indulged, ...from cheating with scales to fiddling with money.¶ How unchanged...human nature!.. fraud... and duplicity still characterise much...business. This is...the cancer...that ...makes...much modern moneymaking... rotten at the core. ¶ ... By distraining their property for debts, they compelled ... farmers and small-holders to sell themselves into slavery.... So devious were they...."** **¶ For this reason God will bring the "bitter day"** (8: 10)." God detailed WHY their country was coming to an "end": for greed, theft by inflation, deceitful money, for buying and selling the needy. After the indictment, GOD pronounces sentence: **"...I will never forget any of their works. Shall the land not tremble for this, and everyone mourn...? All of it shall ...heave and subside like the River of Egypt. ...[I]n that day...I will darken the earth in broad daylight... bring sackcloth on every waist...; make it like mourning for an only son, and its end like a bitter day."**

THREE, whether or not we return to God from these sins is **literally a matter of LIFE AND DEATH**. Even in His gracious call to repent that they might live the abundant life He gives He again THREATENS DEATH if they don't: Isaiah 1: 19-20: **"If you are willing and obedient, you shall eat the good of the land; but if you refuse and rebel, you shall be devoured by the sword"** for the mouth of the LORD has spoken."

FIAT MONEY AND GOD'S JUST JUDGMENTS go together. American ethicist Dr. RJ Rushdoony writes: *"the consequences of violations of this law are apparent in the land itself, which will cast out the people. ... The law is emphatic on the relationship of this law to life: Dt. 25:13-15 : " You shall not have in your bag differing weights, a heavy and a light.... You shall have a perfect and just weight...that your days may be lengthened ..."* Says Rushdoony: **"a land given to theft faces judgment and death."** Unjust weights and

measures bring DEATH to nations: those around Israel were punished for this subtle stealing. God punishes nations today. "Author James Cook recounts that the Empires of Byzantium and Rome both began their declines when they trifled with the value and importance of their gold standard and gold coinage." (J. Gregori: What Will Become of Us, p. 81)." all through history, the medium that holds its value and serves as a basis for consistent trade and wealth-building is gold." [p. 78, J Gregori]. When nations turn away from this God-ordained money, they weaken as they begin to suffer God's curse, and if they don't repent..., they continue to crumble.[?]" Biblical Principles records: "Ancient Roman Caesars, when they had reached explosive levels of taxation and feared revolt of the people, resorted to inflation (which is a subtle and insidious form of taxation) by adding baser metals to coins and also by shaving gold coins and using the shavings to mint more coins." "In Germany in the 1920's printing presses went wild turning out "money". Some 300 paper mills and 2000 printing presses went at it day and night. At the end, a loaf of bread cost 1.25 trillion marks and the people used wheelbarrows to carry their wages of paper money to the store to buy their bread." "France went through a reign of paper fiat money between 1789-1796: It was horrible. Even church property was confiscated as "backing" for accelerating issues of fake money. Before things reached their the point of financial ruin and spiritual depravity, a barrel of flour had soared from 45 cents to 45 dollars. Finally there was no bread at any price." **FAMINE.**

THE SWORD OF THE LORD HAS AND IS COMING ON OUR LAND! **America ESPECIALLY then is GREATLY threatened with death: 1) 60 million** unborn Americans are crying out for **60 million deaths to avenge theirs** (Genesis 4: 9; Revelation 6: 9-11 et al). **THE SWORD OF THE LORD requires 60 MILLION Americans TO DIE** if we don't repent and believe on the Lord Jesus [and even then – just as Numbers 36: 33 says: "So you shall not pollute the land where you are, for blood defiles the land, and no atonement can be made for the land, for the blood that is shed on it, except by the blood of him who shed it."; let each one say with Paul: "if I am an offender, or have committed anything of worthy of death, I do not object to dying" (Acts 25: 11); **2) ON TOP OF THAT STAGGERING DEATH PENALTY** we have fraudulent currency for which God's and America's supreme law **REQUIRES** those guilty of "*suffer death*" for.

FOUR, thereby God's word and America's law **PRESENT US WITH A CHOICE: either** return to God or go on to destruction. Elijah called Israel to **stop halting between two opinions** and **MAKE UP YOUR MIND:** either trust the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob OR Baal; either return to the Christian God of our fathers or stick with the Baal of the Federal Reserve. Jesus said: you WILL either hate the one and love the other but you CANNOT serve both. Either pray and tell God we repent of this sin and show our faith by our works so we rid ourselves of the Fed and declare null and void the Federal Reserve Act, trusting God to deliver us from the powerful bankers, or turn our back on the Only Almighty God can now and eternally destroy or save us. Will we sincerely **repent and live?** Cry out to and trust in Jesus and His shed blood to forgive and free us from this sin? Prove our repentance by our works? Will government return to enforcing the Constitution and the 1792 Coinage Act? Bankers repent and retribute the gold, silver and copper and other stolen property? We like Israel are not just guilty of one sin of fraudulent currency. But four and more! One trembles when one considers **GOD MEANS WHAT HE SAYS** just about the one sin in **ISAIAH 24:** **UNLESS** dishonest **BANKERS AND GOVERNMENT REPENT, THEIR LIVES ARE THREATENED BY GOD'S SWORD.**

FIVE, Christians have by this sermon/petition for redress been reminded why they should do all in their power to disciple nations to only follow God's law in all areas. Why its important to proclaim Jesus as Lord and Savior for all areas. He can forgive and restore any mess in any part of life or this world. But we can't go on rebelling against His Lordship or we will suffer for it. Christians must do all in their power nations from breaking God's money laws, they must teach the nations to observe all things whatsoever Jesus commanded. Under such captivity and the threats of God for our sin, we must pour out our hearts earnestly, humbly, but also with righteous determination and burning passion in the work for America's repentance, revival and reformation back to God, His Son and His laws.

SIX, to any opposing religious leaders, God's word is scathing. MANY religious leaders **SPURN preaching this part of God's word.** America, as Israel, has many such spiritual leaders. Read the prophets and see MOST of Israel's clergy ignored the fraud in ignorance or fear, pretending it didn't exist or outright supported it. This added to the oppression people felt. David Hubbard in JOEL & AMOS 2: 6-8 says God indicted Israel for "**economic and religious oppression.**" **Chapter 5:21-24 shows God....**could not endure Israel's **WELL ORGANIZED RELIGIOUS** church life of sacred assemblies, melodious worship and generous offerings while they practiced or tolerated the practice in others of injustice and oppression. So in 5: 15, God practically **SHOUTS** terse commands at such political and religious leaders: "Hate evil, love good; establish justice in the gate. It may be that the LORD God of hosts will be gracious to the remnant of Joseph." "...let justice run down like water." Those words Martin Luther King used to rally for freedom for oppressed blacks. Much more should ministers use it to cry for **FREEDOM** for ALL oppressed Americans. Our founders recognized the important role faithful preaching of the Bible has. The preaching of God's whole counsel greatly moved forward the cause of America's political and economic liberty after its spiritual liberty was to a large degree restored in Christ via the First Great Awakening. Benjamin Franklin made remarks recognizing this. It was reading and preaching God's word that made founder Noah Webster declare legal tender laws "the devil". How many ministers do that today? Why not?

Listen to Rev. RJ Rushdoony:

Why did Webster see legal tender laws as the devil manifested in law? We cannot understand the legal revolution wrought by humanism unless we understand that fact. ¶ For Webster and others, gold and silver represented natural and hence a God-given order of things, whereas legal tender creates an arbitrary value which can only stand with coercion. Values are God-created, not man- or state-created. The temptation of Satan in the beginning was to doubt God's order: "Yea, hath God said?" (Gen. 3: 1). Rather, the tempter suggested a new order in which man creates his own laws, values, and morality: every man shall be his own god, determining or knowing good and evil for himself (Gen. 3: 5). In such a society, the state as man incarnate can set aside God's laws and make its own laws. It can issue a legal tender law and require obedience to it. (In God's natural order, there is no need to require the use of gold and silver; they commend themselves and are in demand.) ¶ "...Scripture's law presents...the state is at best minimal...Repeatedly, God declares, "This do, and live" (Deut. 5: 33, etc.). God's law is the way of faith and life, whereas "he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate Me love death" (Prov. 8: 36). ¶ Legal tender laws are thus the tip of an iceberg. They represent a man-made world; one in which the state, by total coercion, seeks to overthrow God's order and to replace it with a humanistic one. In this new order of things, the state is the new god walking on earth, and demanding totalitarian powers and command. There is a symbolic significance that, not too many years after taking a deliberately statist course with respect to money and banking, the United States, on its dollar bills, featured a new symbol and the Latin words proclaiming the new order of the ages. That new order is statist tyranny. ¶ Legal tender laws thus cannot be viewed in isolation. **Churchmen show no interest in them, although they are a clear manifestation of humanism in economics. On the other hand, economists see legal tender laws in isolation from theology, although they are a clear expression of the new established religion, humanism. Both are manifesting tunnel vision and are failing to recognize the roots of the problem.** ¶ Noah Webster saw the issue; it is a moral and theological issue. Webster saw, and again and again called legal tender laws "the devil." He saw what these laws represented, "a deliberate act of villainy," a contempt for God's justice, the legislation of theft into law, and the deliberate conversion of the state into an instrument for theft and evil.²³⁵

How does God view such American ministers willing to proclaim with the loudest voice every other doctrine what God says but NOT that area where Satan via corrupt government has gained control, where they might lose their 501c3 or incorporated status for speaking truth? Judging by how God speaks to such men in Israel, He effectively rebuffs their religiosity. In **Ezekiel 20** He says: *either follow Me and no longer any of your your idols, or follow them hereafter, but DO NOT worship idols and then come try to worship Me! I hate, I despise, I abhor religiosity that is mere show and words while you either yourselves go and plunder, oppress and turn aside justice from others or allow others to do so for failure to expose such works of darkness and reprove oppressors!* Such is NOT "True and undefiled religion before the Father" (James 1).

God is gracious. He is willing to restore. He warns by remedial judgments, calling to repent. But sinners are by nature so in love with sin they don't care; they don't believe God sent or will send wrath. Amos 5: 10-12 shows how Israel's government responded to the prophet: 1) they did NOT like Amos, and 2) though he only brought faithfully God's word to them, the only message he could, they turned on him. 7: 10 shows the **Bethel priest department** accused him of having "conspired against" their government officials and said: "The land is not able to bear all his words." "He's a threat to Israel's Homeland Security. If we let him go on preaching, people might get nervous God really is or will judge us. The very concern itself could bring down our economic house of cards built on fraud and oppression. People might learn what God requires for just currency and want to return to God and His ways. Our fortunes on Waldorf Street could plummet!" **Truth kills lies.** That's why the Holy Spirit records the liars: "hate the one who rebukes in the gate, and...abhor the one who speaks uprightly." Amos 5: 10 says they told Amos "Go...Flee to...Judah.. there prophesy" but "never again" here! **God's response!** Remember, He earlier in Psalm 115: 15 warned: "Do not touch My anointed ones nor do My prophets any harm". Amos 7: 17 shows God as it were saying: refuse to hear My word from those in special relationship with Me, My prophets? Then here is My poetic justice: those in special relationship with you I will also be touched: "...your wife shall be a harlot in the city; your sons and daughters shall fall by the sword; your land...divided by survey ...you shall die in a defiled land."

ANOTHER JUDGMENT GOD WARNS GOVERNMENTS THAT PLUNDER THEIR PEOPLE'S private property with is that He will use others to plunder them. Consider His words to Israel: "the LORD has spoken against you...For they do not know to do right...who store up violence and robbery in their palaces" "Therefore...says... GOD: 'An adversary ...your palaces shall be plundered.'" People MOCK such warnings: America could never have its government plundered! We're too strong! Remember the Titanic!

²³⁵ <http://www.rogershermansociety.org/rushdoony.htm> 3-12-2016 God, the Devil, and Legal Tender by Rev. Rousas John Rushdoony;

Men said: even God could not sink her. America, government, DO NOT DESPISE THIS WARNING! Put no trust in chariots and horses Scripture says, tanks and armaments to save us from our sins or God's wrath! **America is NOT immune to God's judgment.** We hypocritically say: "IN GOD WE TRUST"! We have been trusting our money as our god! The Federal Reserve! Our Twin Towers reached the heavens! But my sworn testimony shared with President Bush and media years ago when I told them the untold story about 911²³⁶ God brought down that idol. We trust in our military and armaments to save us. So God in His mercy allowed us to suffer judgment with the Pentagon being attacked in answer to my prayer. His word and history corroborates by the civilizations of the world that when nations refuse to turn from their idolatry back to God, He ALWAYS brings down their idols they trust in. Hosea 8: 4 shows us people make idols unto their own destruction! Our loving God won't allow it. He's longsuffering, but He's a jealous God! He target idol gods and destroys them for He alone is God! He chose to allow Twin Towers and Pentagon to be attacked to WARN us to turn from our IDOLS! Have we?! No we have increased our sins and idolatry through Obama and others. 911 was for our 3 sins. Now we speak of our 4th one, and think we can go on provoking God to wrath and not suffer it? God has warned us by Word and wrath. Therefore FEAR GOD AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS. Oh America, may God shed His grace on thee! Must we be struck again? I fear that as God did this with Israel for clinging to their idols unless we soon repent we will suffer the same thing. Oh God in mercy may it not be so!! I pray the Pentagon, government buildings and America need not be struck again. Yet after we have been repeatedly warned – God bringing warnings by His word through founders and pastors for centuries and decades before 911, God impressing His wrath on our eyes and consciences on 911, God using pastors like Messianic believing Rabbi Jonathan Cahn by his DVD **Isaiah 9:10 Judgment** or my sending our military branches warning from God's word as confirmed by my 911 prayer and calling it to repent, the words after Isaiah 9: 10 give God's ominous warning that if people don't repent, He will bring greater judgments. **READ** Leviticus 26²³⁷ and others²³⁸ Deuteronomy 28, Isaiah 1: 5; 9: 8-12; Jeremiah 5: 3-9; 18: 11; 51: 11; Ezekiel 14: 13ff, Amos 4, Matthew 11, Luke 12: 48, Revelation 9: 20-21; 21: 8 and learn: God **WARNS: when LESSER judgments are ignored, He brings GREATER ones!** God's providence brought Jonathan Cahn, after America's leaders quoted **Isaiah 9:10** after 911, to WARN America! Government, you've frequently taken God's word in Isaiah 9: 10 on your lips, not to return to God, no, but no less than Judah to speak "in pride and arrogance of heart", building after He brought judgment on the Twin Towers another tower in great defiance of God's wrath. So then, learn what God's word was to Judah and then also no less to you in 9: 11-14: "Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and spur his enemies on, the Syrians before and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with an open mouth. **For the people do not turn to Him who strikes them, nor do they seek the LORD of hosts.** Therefore the LORD will cut off head and tail from Israel, palm branch and bulrush in one day." **I tremble before that word. Do you?**

Re media: if this is what fraudulent currency does to government, do you not think it can as well corrupt media? No longer dogs that donotbark. LDG quote whores; quotes; reasonong; so also think tanks, muniv,camps, ed et al

In **HOSEA²³⁹ 4:6-10** we read:

My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge. Because you have rejected knowledge, I also will reject you from being priest for Me; Because you have forgotten the law of your God, I also will forget your children. [4: 7] "The more they increased, The more they sinned against Me; ...So I will punish them for their ways... Because they have ceased obeying the LORD.

236 See UntoldStoryRe911TapeCassetteSentToPresidentBushAndMedia on **n anchor: [echeck to make sure it is there]**

237 One text to illustrate: 'If you ...keep My commandments...then...you shall eat your bread to the full, and none will make you afraid; ... the sword will not go through your land.... 'But if you do not obey Me, ...I will...appoint terror over you... and... sorrow of heart..... Those who hate you shall reign over you,... [A]fter all this, if you do not obey Me...I will punish you **seven times more** for your sins. ...your land shall not yield its produce...' Then, if you walk contrary to Me,... I will bring on you **seven times more plagues**, according to your sins.' ...wild beasts...shall rob you of your children,...and make you few in number; 'And if by these things you are not reformed by Me,... I will punish you **yet seven times** for your sins.... I will bring a sword against you that will execute... vengeance... within your cities I will send pestilence;...[A]fter all this, if you do not obey Me...I, will chastise you **seven times** for your sins.... You shall eat the flesh of your sons, and...daughters....and My soul shall abhor you.

238

239 Scholars tell us, was written 785-725 BC in relation to Bible history recorded in 2 Kings 15-18 during the reigns of Jeroboam II to Hoshea (Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz).

Hosea 5:1-15 reads:

“...Take heed, ..Israel! Give ear,... king! For yours is the judgment, because you have been a snare.... Israel is not hidden from Me.... [5: 4] “They do not direct their deeds Toward turning to their God, For...they do not know the LORD.....[5: 7] They have dealt treacherously with the LORD.... [5: 10] “**The princes of Judah are like those who remove a landmark; I will pour out My wrath on them like water.** [5: 11] **Ephraim [Israel] is oppressed and broken in judgment, because he willingly walked by human precept.** [5: 12] Therefore I will be to Ephraim like a moth,... [5: 13] “When Ephraim saw his sickness...then Ephraim went to Assyria...; yet he cannot cure you...your wound. [5: 14] **For I will be like a lion to Ephraim.... I, even I, will tear them and go away; ...and no one shall rescue.** [5: 15] I will return again to My place till they acknowledge their offense. Then....in their affliction they will earnestly seek Me.”

Hosea 6:1-9 declares: *[[[[do or do not bring in parts that are Messianic prophecies?]]] [maybe just refer to the isa 53 and then list the texts and not give them?]] if too much then people may be not willing to read it; so make this a book and reduce the sermon and anchor youtube\]*

[6: 1] Come, and let us return to the LORD; For He has torn, but He will heal us; He has stricken, but He will bind us up. [6: 2]...On the **third day He will raise us up**, That we may live in His sight. [6: 3]...Let us pursue the knowledge of the LORD. ...He will come to us like the rain...to the earth. [6: 4] “O Ephraim, what shall I do to you? O Judah...? For your faithfulness is like a morning cloud...it goes away. [6: 5] Therefore ...I have slain them by the words of My mouth; And your judgments are like light that goes forth. [6: 6] For I desire mercy and not sacrifice, And the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings. [6: 7] “But like men they transgressed the covenant; There they dealt treacherously with Me. [Even where America entered into covenant with God near Ground Zero in St Paul's Chapel, from there they turned away to break covenant, and though I brought judgment at Ground Zero, refuse to return to Me] [6: 8] Gilead is a city of evildoers And defiled with blood. [6: 9] As bands of robbers lie in wait for a man, So the company of priests murder on the way to Shechem; Surely they commit lewdness.

In Hosea 8:4:

They set up kings, but not by Me; they made princes, and I did not acknowledge it. From their silver and gold they made idols for themselves- that they might be cut off.” [or idols for their own destruction]

And in Hosea 12:1-14 God says:

“Ephraim...daily increases lies and desolation. Also they make a covenant with the Assyrians... [12: 2] “The LORD also brings a charge against Judah, And will punish Jacob...According to his deeds He will recompense him.... [12: 6] ...by the help of your God, return; Observe mercy and justice, And wait on your God continually. [12: 7] “**A cunning Canaanite! Deceitful scales are in his hand; He loves to oppress.** [12:8] **And Ephraim said, ‘Surely I have become rich, I have found wealth for myself; In all my labors They shall find in me no iniquity that is sin.’** [12: 9] “But I am the LORD your God, Ever since the land of Egypt; I will again make you dwell in tents.... [12: 10] I have also spoken by the prophets, and... **I have given symbols through the witness of the prophets.**” [12: 11] Though Gilead has idols— Surely they are vanity—..... [12: 13] Ephraim provoked Him to anger most bitterly; Therefore his Lord will leave the guilt of his bloodshed upon him, And return his reproach upon him.

Hosea 8: 4b read: “From their silver and gold they made idols for themselves- that they might be cut off.”

Historians say John Calvin the Reformer more than any gave America its good form of government. **Calvin's commentary on 8:4 can hardly be improved:**

“silver and...gold ...I destined...to be serviceable to them; for to what purpose is money given us by the Lord, but for our daily use..... the Lord has destined gold and silver for our service....

How many in America have made MONEY, MAMMON, MATERIALISM their god? They live for it, they sacrifice their hours, time, wives, children for it. They trust in their Almighty Dollar and fear not having it more than they fear not having God as proved by their lives working instead of worshipping on Sunday.

Some of these idolaters were the moneychangers **who rejected God not to steal from their neighbor. They idolized gold and silver as proved by their taking it out of the currency, pocketing it and replacing it with dross.**

The prophet Hosea too PREACHED against this 4th sin. The fraudulent currency is treated in chapter

12:7-10: "A cunning Canaanite! Deceitful scales are in his hand; he loves to oppress.... Ephraim [Israel] said, 'Surely I have become rich...; in all my labors they shall find in me no iniquity....' But I am the LORD your God, ever since the land of Egypt; I WILL AGAIN MAKE YOU DWELL IN TENTS...."

Do you sense their slyness, their craftiness, and their boasting confidence no one will be able to discover their fraud? Moneychangers and corrupt government do wrong by **RE-NAMING things**. In Israel they took out the silver, added dross, altered the coin weight YET STILL CALLED IT "SHEKEL" hoping no one would be wiser.

Hosea shows the criminals of his day were very confident they wouldn't be able to be charged: "*Surely I have become rich... in all my labors they shall find in me no iniquity that is sin.*" How many today REALIZE the SIN involved? Only by knowing God's law can we recognize this SIN which brings its wages to America: DEATH. God warns these confident deceivers: "*I WILL AGAIN MAKE YOU DWELL IN TENTS*". As if to say: Israel, I was your faithful God since I freed you from Egypt's slavery! But I can and will make you return to mere tents! To America He'd say: I answered your Pilgrim and Puritan father's prayers, freed them from persecution, gave them a land of liberty, answered the founders prayers for deliverance from British armies; yes, I blessed you America. **SO DON'T SIN AGAINST THE SOURCE OF YOUR BLESSINGS!** I gave you this land and these liberties. Persist in sin and lose the blessings I gave and return to persecution and insecurity.

Thomas Jefferson is attributed to having said: "*If the American people ever allow private banks to control the issue of their money, first by inflation and then by deflation, the banks and corporations that will grow up around them... will deprive the people of their property until their children will wake up homeless on the continent their fathers conquered.*" (-Billions for the Bankers Debts for the People by Sheldon Emry). He also said: "*Single acts of tyranny may be ascribed to the accidental opinion of a day. But a series of oppressions, begun at a distinguished period, and pursued systematic plan of reducing us to slavery.*" We are there.

Americans are NAIVE. "*The bankers don't really REALIZE they're hurting others. Surely, they don't do it knowingly.*" God reveals those involved in such sins KNOW WELL what they are doing. He calls them "**cunning Canaanite**"s, who not only KNOW they oppress but "*love to oppress*"! Their intentional and deliberate hurting others is confirmed by **John Maynard Keyes**, father of the world's modern fiat based money economics. A sodomite who hated Jesus and His law, Keyes shared the secret **WHY governments embark on fiat money and inflationary policies:** "*They ...discovered what...Roman emperors who debased...coinage knew: such policies are profitable to governments.* Keynes asked us to imagine a government that increases the stock of money from 9 million to 12 million currency notes without other conditions being changed. In taking this step, **it has transferred from the public to itself an amount of resources equal to 3 million currency notes.** Says Keynes, "**just as successfully as if it had raised this sum in taxation.**"

Stealing through currency. Jefferson said the paper Continental was a TAX on every hand it passed through. Inflating currency means stealing from people. Government makes the shekel large and steals to itself OUR resources and most don't REALIZE it. Cunning. Mind you: whose property and labors are stolen? OURS. Those who held the original 9 million notes. Each note now purchases **25 percent less** than before meaning you have to work 25 percent more than you use to. Inflating currency means decreasing its value or the dollars purchasing power.

REMEMBER Hosea quoted them saying: "**they shall find in me no iniquity**"? Similar to Keynesian economists words. **Everyone gets plundered but** the bankers and government -it costs them **not a dollar:** "*The burden of tax is well spread, cannot be evaded, costs nothing to collect and falls, in a rough sort of way, in proportion to the wealth of the victim. No wonder its superficial advantages have attracted Ministers of Finance.*" They are sure we won't ever be able to prove their sin. Apart from God's law, true. But Romans 3 says by His law comes the knowledge of sin. God's word is a light and it reveals, exposes, but it thanks be to God also shows how men and nations can through Jesus be forgiven and restored to God. The "**cunning**" nature of our currency is that it steals not only property, but men. Lives. How do you make money? Work! Hours, weeks, months, years. When they steal your property via currency, they steal your work - which God's word and America's founders from God's word said was YOUR private property. When they rob via currency, they have you working for them for nothing. That's slavery. You didn't volunteer, did you?

Proof of involuntary slave trading between government and banks, where we are bought and sold:

"*Since 1913 they [the bankers] have "created" tens of billions of dollars in money and credit, which, as their own personal property, they then lend to our government and our people at interest.*" **First** they steal by creating money out of nothing. Paper dollars cannot be redeemed for silver dollars. **Second** they charge interest on something that cost them nothing. People think usury is high interest. When you charge ANY interest on funds costing you nothing, it is 100% usury. "*They print it- we borrow it and pay them interest*" for what cost them nothing! We slave away our years and put up our farms, homes, businesses as collateral for their phony loans. **So the Bankers get FAR MORE than something for nothing: they get our property and us as their slaves.**

James D. Davidson, Director of the National Taxpayers Union, said: "*A Federal Reserve Note is merely an IOU. When the politicians want more money, they dispatch a request to the Federal Reserve for whatever sum they desire. The Bureau of Printing and Engraving then prints up **bonds indenturing taxpayers to redeem***

their debts. [to indenture here means to make a slave or a servant by covenant] *The bonds are then "sold" to the Federal Reserve. But note this unusual twist- the bonds are paid for with a check **backed by nothing!** It is just as if you were to look into your account and see a balance of \$412 and then, hearing that government bonds were for sale, write a [check] for 1 billion. Of course, if you did that, you would go to jail. The bankers do not. In effect, they print the money that enables the check to clear."*

Government is SELLING you and your fellow Americans and the banks buy us via bonds as their indentured, permanent, involuntary slaves. Amos' words about buying and selling the righteous in Israel have stark application here. "But, hey, this is America, so everything's got to work out alright! That's also how Israel PRESUMPTUOUSLY assured itself too in Jeremiah 7. Americans say: Hey, God's for us, "God bless America". Israelites said: "*The temple of the LORD*" is with us. God's for us. Israel was destroyed for IGNORING God's warnings: *For three sins and for four I WILL NOT WITHHOLD PUNISHMENT!*

Do you know that the HUNDREDS OF MILLIONS of us have been BOUGHT and SOLD literally TENS OF THOUSANDS OF TIMES? This fraudulent currency and debt has been stacked as high as skyscrapers? As the Twin Towers were. **FUTURE GENERATIONS are pledged to serve the debt?**

*Say the US government spent more than it took in from taxes so they need 1 million dollars. Since Congress in violation of the Constitution by its Omri statute of the Federal Reserve Act claims it gave the people's authorization to the Federal Reserve to create fiat bills, and the power to control the issue of money, Congress asks the Federal Reserve for the 1 million. **But now, the Fed doesn't just give those dollar bills which cost them nothing away for nothing!** No, they demand that the government **CONTRACT** with them, promising to pay it back, **PLUS INTEREST!** So, our Congressmen authorizes the US Treasury Department to print 1 million dollars in **US Bonds**, which are then delivered to the Federal Reserve Banks. The results? First, the government's bills of 1 million are supposedly paid on the books (ever heard of cooking the books? Enron on a global basis). **Second, the government has placed on the backs of the US taxpayers 1 million dollars.** Americans now owe the Fed 1 million dollars, **PLUS INTEREST!** **Tens of thousands** of such transactions have taken place since 1913 so that by the 1980's, the U.S. Government [was] indebted to the [Fed] Bankers for over 1 trillion dollars. On that, the people pay over 100 billion a year in interest alone" with not a hope **-no matter how many GENERATIONS are forced under this enormous burden of debt- of ever paying off the principle.** These figures were from the 1980s. **(-Wealth Masters International)** **In 2017, we are around 20 TRILLION owed to the Fed.***

Contrast that to the general equity of the principles God gives in His word in Leviticus 25: 39-42 which with its context required that every 7 years there be a cancellation or release of debts. And, that every 7th cycle of 7 years, in the 50th year of Jubilee, liberty be proclaimed to everyone and he be able to "return to his own family and" to the possession of his fathers". "[whoever is your economic servant] shall serve you until the Year of Jubilee and then he shall depart from you, both **he and his children with him...** for they are My servants, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt; they shall not be **sold as slaves.**" Again v. 54: "he shall be released in the Year of Jubilee, both he and his children with him. For the children of Israel are servants to Me; they are My servants whom I brought out of the land of Egypt". The general equity of this law, as my Ethics seminary professor Dr. Nelson Kloosterman declared, is that God forbids permanent institutional debt slavery. God did not redeem His people to be slaves of others but to have the joyous liberty of serving Him.

Proving the slavery: the Federal Reserve System uses "reserves" to "create" more "credit" to lend." [Source: **Billions for the bankers life and death nature of this again, consider that US Bonds are considered "assets" of the "Banks in the Re...**] For instance, during the 1980's the **reserve requirements** allowed them to use the 1 billion in bonds to "create" as much as 15 billion in new credit to loan to states, cities, and to private individuals and businesses. WHICH MEANS THEN, that added to the original 1 billion dollars, they could have another 16 billion dollars of "created credit" out in loans paying them interest with THEIR ONLY COST BEING the pittance it cost them to print green faces on paper!

Regarding fractional reserves: "*The money supply is made up predominately of book entries- some 97% of it! Only 3 % is actual coin and paper currency. Without a continuous and exponentially increasing cycle of borrowing, debt, and refinancing, the entire system would collapse.*" said "Robert Hemphill, former Credit Manager, Federal Reserve Bank of Atlanta (before the US Senate):" "*If all the bank loans were paid no one would have a bank deposit and there would not be a dollar or coin or currency in circulation. This is a staggering thought. **We are completely dependent on the commercial banks. Someone has to borrow every dollar we have in circulation. If the banks create ample synthetic money, we are prosperous; if not, we starve.** We are absolutely without a permanent money system. When one gets a complete grasp of the picture, the tragic absurdity of our hopeless position is almost incredible, but there it is. It is the most important subject intelligent persons can investigate and reflect upon. **It is so important that our present civilization may collapse unless it becomes widely understood and the defects remedied very soon.***"

OUTRAGEOUS THEFT that began by changing gold money to paper! Either we take our Creator's word and follow and serve Him and are prospered, or we believe the lying banker's words, serve them and die broke and our children their slaves forever. Why not trust and serve the LORD? He give us life. We must believe our Creator's word that gold, silver and copper are "precious", "riches" and money. To believe con artists who by government force tell us to believe their "fiat" money is precious is a lie that hurts us! Either way you must

believe the word of One or another. Who has authority to create wealth by their word? As a truly honorable Minnesota Judge Mahoney declared: **only God can create something from nothing**²⁴⁰. **That theft and idolatry are both inextricably intertwined in this form of unjust currency is making itself clear. For more on this, see Herbert Schlossberg's quote in footnote**²⁴¹.

Hosea says Israel made idols in relation to her money and that for her own destruction. God is good. When you rightly relate to Him to be your God and Savior in Jesus, you enjoy a great and eternal life. But TURN FROM HIM to idols, AND THE NATURAL RESULT MUST BE DEATH. America, why haven't you learned from Israel? **God revealed through Isaiah how control of currency results in control of government and thereby control of all the people of the nation. Evaluated biblically, Rep. McFadden's remark that the Fed "usurped the Government" is correct.** Many say the Fed is more powerful than the President. Because America and its government refuses trust and obey God, because our leaders bow not to Jesus, but to the Federal Reserve, treating it like Israel did Baal - as though it were the source of our prosperity- because EVEN AFTER BEING WARNED by God's law and sworn testimony concerning 911, 2008's Great Recession- government refused to listen and so proved itself to be **hard hearted like Jezebel**, God's WARNS American government it had better remember JEZEBEL. God had her thrown out a window, fed to the dogs so after they devoured her down to skull and hands, she became - there is as the author recalls from former preaching studies- a word play from her name- ZEBEL, dung. God turned her into dog dung on the ground. So, think God is not serious? Let dog dung remind you not to rebel like Jezebel. For Psalm 33 declares: *"By the word of the LORD the heavens were made, and all the host of them by the breath of His mouth....Let all the earth fear the LORD; let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of Him. For He spoke, and it was done; He commanded, and it stood fast."* The term is **creation ex nihilo by fiat**. Creation out of nothing but God's word, God's command and only He can do it.

The Fed plays god, PRETENDING to do things only God can do! In Jesus words they are a "den of thieves"; as Elijah rebuked Baal the god of supposed prosperity as nothing more than an idol destroying Israel, so the Federal Reserve is America's modern day idol of supposed prosperity that is destroying America; idols destroy; as Israel had temples of Baal, America has Federal Reserve buildings that are our modern day temples of Baal; America: you cannot serve God and mammon! Choose you this day whom you will serve! Thus far, Congress and media worship and practically kiss the Fed's feet, not Jesus as Psalm 2 requires! Proof of this is everywhere but here's a for instance from the March 30, 1998 issue of **The New Republic** illustrating this IDOLATRY here in America governemnt. America's idol worship of the Fed today differs little from Israel's, Ahab's, Jezebel's and their 450 prophets worship of Baal. Instead of despising idols and thieving criminals, 450 leaders and Americans give their hearts over to worship the Fed. Rather than being watch dogs, the media are the lap dogs and effective media for hire to the Fed. For proof all one needs to do is observe how they treat and adore the Fed. Further, proof is found in the March 30, 1998 article titled **"PRAISED BE GREENSPAN"** from which I quote:

1. *"Bond traders...do not have... time to loaf around....But, once a year RBL permits its indefatigable drones a...respite....nearly all...traders drop whatever they're doing and file into a conference room. For the next 15 minutes, they pass around a card, bring out a cake, and sing "Happy Birthday...- there's always this awkward pause because no one knows who's supposed to blow out the candles....the birthday honoree is...a man most of the celebrants have never met: Alan Greenspan...chair...of the Federal Reserve"*
2. *"Many trading houses use a software program which translates any Greenspan sentence into a predicted market reaction, using a database of all his public remarks. The program bills itself as the "Talmud of the Federal Reserve- interpreting his every word!"...one...trader Ron Mitchell has" a picture of Greenspan on his desk: "When things go well, I hold the Greenspan picture between my two hands and say thank you... When things go poorly, I also take the photo in my hands and pray." While praying, he tries to look*

240 One unsung American hero was **Minnesota Judge Mahoney** who in his 1960's Credit River ruling where during his case the fraud of the bank's creating money loans out of nothing and then hiding that fact but misrepresenting as though they gave a loan of THEIR FUNDS where they require the borrower to pay back in their hard earned funds, there **Judge Mahoney declared only God can create something from nothing**. He was later found murdered. Today's BANKERS -those really in control, really knowing their fraud- are children of the devil, whom Jesus said was a liar from the beginning, a murderer, destroyer and the father of lies. They are faith believers in the serpent Satan's LIE! That they, mere mortal men, are god or can be as god. They are involved in gross delusion thinking they are able to arrogate to themselves abilities only God has. Or, they are just wicked Nazi like criminal thieves intent to destroy their neighbors. To accept or bow before such arrogant usurpation betrays either incredible gullibility and gross ignorance or depraved idolatrous hearts.

241 Herbert Schlossberg in his **IDOLS FOR DESTRUCTION** underscores the idolatrous nature of this sophisticated form of theft by unust currency: *"The recent emergence into prominence of the monetarist school of economics has brought back into public discussion the truth about rising price levels that earlier economist and historians knew perfectly well: rising prices result from increases in the supply of money without corresponding increases in the supply of goods for it to purchase. The additional money is used to bid for scarce economic resources, forcing prices to rise correspondingly. Legal tender laws make it illegal to have substitute currencies, and the fact that the official currency is considered valid solely on the basis of government declaration has caused it to be called 'fiat money.'* The chief advantage of this for the government is that it may pay its debts and further the ambitions of its leaders by means of a printing press. ¶ This modern version of alchemy is what Ludwig von Mises used to call 'the philosophy of stones into bread,' referring to the temptation of Jesus. That is the alchemist's trick of creating something of value without work. Whether the wizard mutters incantations, mixes formulas, or runs printing presses, he attempts to produced bread without bothering to plow, sow, reap, grind, and bake. He tries to create value ex nihilo and imitate the creative power of God. What he really accomplishes is the taking of someone else's bread." [contra God's command - see 2 Thessalonians 3] (pages 92-93 or so). That unseen spiritual enemies (demons) of theft and idolatry are both involved then is clear.

- directly into Greenspan's eyes- "that's how I feel the most connection."
3. "Among such people, its not surprising that Greenspan has become a God-like figure, holding sway over their lives from his mysterious and distant temple in Washington. When the crops are healthy and the livestock fat, the people know who to thank. Right now, Greenspan is reaping their praise. ¶ But Greenspan idolatry, far from an isolated Wall Street phenomenon, is part of a larger trend...the entire country has come to see Greenspan the way Ben Donalds and Ron Mitchell see him: not as a public official, but as a kind of living god to be regarded with helpless awe."
 4. "Sure...it's long been a cliché to call the Fed chairman "the most powerful man in America" Today, though, that monicker seems sadly inadequate. Greenspan-worship has spread....deep and wide....Fed-watchers who describe Greenspan now routinely toss off words like 'deity" and "demigod." "His advice is sought, and his judgments obeyed. His proclamations are repeated and expounded upon,.....He is loved, and he is feared. And he is never ever questioned."
 5. "Greenspan's majesty derives from a vague but widely held sense that he has masterminded the nation's prosperity. "I think Bill [Clinton] gets too much credit for the good economy," Gennifer Flowers told Larry King..."I think Alan Greenspan did most of the work"....Flowers has shown little inclination toward a career in central banking, so if people like her attribute the cheerful state of the union to Greenspan, then it is fair to conclude that Greenspan-worship has gone mainstream. There is something mystical about the appreciation he receives....¶ In the popular imagination, Greenspan is an enigmatic but brilliant wizard holed up in the Federal Reserve, sitting before an enormous panel of knobs and levels, fine-tuning the economy down to the tiniest detail." [cf the Wizard of Oz]
 6. "The very presence of the Fed chair...drives the most haughty and jaded Washingtonians into raptures of servile idolatry."
 7. "Reporters have come to accept the basic assumptions of the Greenspan Fed"
 8. "The decades-long tug of war [between President and Congress controlling fiscal policy and the Fed] came to an end in the early 1980s....Congress and the president...could no longer steer the economy as a whole. They had ceded control of that to the Fed."
 9. The unconstitutional grant of power is expressed by: "Hillary Clinton" who "invited Greenspan to sit next to her in the House gallery" "during Clinton's first State of the Union address" representative of President Clinton's having "reconciled himself to his own ineffectuality." ¶ "...Clinton's embrace has consecrated Greenspan's exalted statues. The presidency no longer counterbalances or even criticizes the Fed. This absence of opposition cleanses Greenspan of any taint of earthly politics and reinforces the aura of pristine sanctity that surrounds him. ¶ In the Washington sensibility, disparaging the Fed is considered uncouth, regardless of the substance of the critique. Such a transgression even has its own name, "Fed-bashing," an accusation that carries a vague connotation of loutishness and ignorance. This taboo has its origins in the fact that populists historically have challenged the Fed's existence. ...the anti-Fed argument has fallen into disrepute....Defending the Fed against such attacks is a mark of sophistication."
 10. "It is mid-February, and Senator Joseph Biden is nearly quaking in the presence of Greenspan....'Chairman Greenspan," Biden says, "as I see it, the key to your job, and you've done it incredibly well, is maintaining confidence in a stable and predictable monetary policy." Having established his subservience, Biden then beseeches Greenspan to explain what Keynes called the animal spirits of investors in this process, and how what we do here in terms of funding the IMF can influence these intangible things. Greenspan replies that that Asian investors need confidence [and] that restoring their economies will build that confidence....Biden is blow away: "It may be very presumptuous of me," he answers softly, "to say I think that's a brilliant response."
 11. "Back at the Senate hearing, as Greenspan's testimony winds down, the senators begin reproaching one another for having ever questioned Greenspan.... Before anyone can point the finger at him, Senator Al D'Amato of New York blurts out sheepishly, "I have to do my mea culpa, you know, publicly here." ¶ Having confessed, D'Amato demonstrates that he has truly purged any doubts from his mind. "Mr. Chairman...let me thank you for your graciousness, ...incisiveness,...responsiveness... We are deeply appreciative....your stewardship has played a most significant role in the... prosperity...we enjoy. ...[W]e want to commend you and again thank you..."
 12. "A young woman who works at the Department of Health and Human Services snatches up his name card...she wants to post it on her office wall as a souvenir of the two-hour testimony she has just enjoyed."He's amazing....I'm totally devoted to him.... Without him, where would the economy be?...Everybody knows it would be bad"

God has no more toleration for other gods today than He did the idol Dagon in I Samuel 5 whom He caused to fall before Him and then cut off his head and hands; than He did for Baal in I Kings 18 when Elijah prayed God would send down fire to confirm that He alone was God, that Elijah was just speaking for Him, and God did. That is how much toleration God has of different gods; He made heaven and earth and us to be His precious sons and daughters. So that we would enjoy Him and His gifts, love, thank and praise Him. So why should He put up with

lies from Satan that parts of the creation are Him?

I rely on this God who causes idols like Dagon to fall before Him over and over again. Who is reliable to defend His people and to ravage His foes (I Samuel 5).

May the Words of God in the Bible, and the testimony of history (Israel, Gentile nations, American, European-Protestant Reformation), of Christian's testimonies throughout history (cf. Trial and Triumph et al) as well as these testimonies herein be sufficient to persuade my readers to turn from their sins and trust in and know the God of the Bible by asking in prayer and putting their trust in the Lord Jesus Christ alone and His work of living a perfect life and dying the death they deserve. Yet as necessary, if they are hard hearted, so that the recalcitrant also may know that the God of the Christian Bible is God, so that they may turn from their sins and also trust in Jesus alone to redeem them, may God as much as He deems is necessary cause "His hand [to be harsh toward [those who trust in, adore, seek, fear losing or fear the reprisal of idols like the Fed, the US government, money, military, sex, et al; pray that God causes them to undergo.....[“the men...both small and great” to have “tumors [break] out on them” so that they turn to Him with all their hearts. And may God glorify His Name thereby!

More: Zephaniah 1:9 shows that those who leap over/disregard the threshold of people and “fill their master’s houses with violence and deceit”: (cf Ezek 45:9-12, Isaiah 1, Micah 6: the very ‘hamas’ we are talking about here) are 2nd in line for God to execute His just judgment on the day when He does to His guilty enemies what Israel was required to do to its sacrifices. Their only hope is to repent and flee for refuge to the Sacrifice of Jesus Christ the Paschal Lamb who died for sinners like them if they truly from the heart repent and believe and show their repentance and faith by their works, undoing the injuries they have done, restituting, restoring people to wholeness, restoring by proclaiming liberty to involuntary slaves they by fraudulent currency and other injustices and frauds have yoked to their secular humanistic government banking syndicate people like Henry Kissinger and George Bush Sr called their new world order that is in rebellion to God, His Royal Anointed Son Jesus and the Holy Spirit who orders them to trust and obey King Jesus.

Matthew Henry comments on **Amos 8** where God warns of: “*The... destruction of those...ingleaders in idolatry, v. 14.... who...give...honour to idols which is due...God alone [they] will find that the God they affront is thereby made their enemy, so that they shall fall, and the gods they serve cannot stand their friends, so that they shall never rise again. They will find that God is jealous and will resent the indignity done him, and that he will be victorious and it is to no purpose to contend with him.*”

How would our founders look on Fed adoring? **Founder Noah Webster** who viewed legal tender laws as government enforced theft provides a defining word when he “*described legal tender laws (which force people to accept fiat paper currencies in lieu of gold and silver) as “the devil in the flesh”*. He urged Americans exclaim to legislators favoring legal tender: “*You are rogues, and the devil is in you!*” He declared those favoring such laws are counterfeiters deserving the gallows. Among other reasons for this was that was by such laws good debts are paid with bad money, so the debt is paid with only a fraction of the value originally contracted for:

Remember that past contracts are sacred things; that legislatures have no right to interfere with them; they have no right to say that a debt shall be paid at a discount, or in any manner which the parties never intended. It is the business of justice to fulfill the intentions of parties in contracts, not to defeat them. To pay bona fide contracts for cash, in paper of little value, or in old horses, would be a dishonest attempt in an individual; but for legislatures to frame laws to support and encourage such detestable villainy is like a judge who should inscribe the arms of a rogue over the seat of justice. ²⁴²

Your being reduced to such slavery is the INEVITABLE result of *Congress teaching idolatry to America*: all must accept the LIE that the Fed creates wealth out of nothing and we must all serve it. Government LOVES to close its ears to God's word to it by its chant: “*separation of church and state*”! As hypocritical as Ahab who claimed YHWH God yet worshiped Baal they say “God bless America”, “one nation under God” and “in God we trust” yet refuse to have God and His Son rule them, give their lives to obey the word of their Fed Baal and rebel

242 <http://www.rogershermansociety.org/rushdoony.htm> 3-12-2016 God, the Devil, and Legal Tender by Rev. Rousas John Rushdoony; cf. <http://chalcedon.edu/faith-for-all-of-life/economics-justice-and-preaching/economics-justice-and-modern-preaching/> 3-12-2016

against God's. Congress **needs to consider this: it is teaching Americans to serve and give their lives to the Fed idol god by the use of threats, armed force and the sword like Muslim terrorists, requiring all to treat the Fed as god like consistent Muslims do Allah.** As though it is almighty and has power to create *ex nihilo* by fiat so live out your very lives serving the Fed in awe for in parody of Psalm 33: *"for lo, it spoke and created wealth out of nothing (well, almost nothing, worthless paper). By its almighty word that worthless paper has become the almighty dollar worthy of your life lived in service to it! How great is our god! Surrender your hours and lives to it (or else we'll give you a taste of wrath). Wonder of wonders, our wizard of oz?"* As Isaiah ridiculed the idols of his day for being mere parts of the creation yet men stupidly treated them as though they were the Creator so a good dose of ridicule would be appropriate here! As Isaiah said: they are NOTHING! They are an abomination. They are just a pack of lying thieves who by corrupt government commits ARMED ROBBERY. God, I assure you from Scripture and His answers to prayer, is LAYING THE AX TO THE ROOT OF THE TREE, GRINDING all such would be gods TO POWDER by His Chief Cornerstone²⁴³.

In ZEPHANIAH ²⁴⁴1:2-18 God declares:

[either take out the learner sacrifice or combine here]

"I will utterly consume everything..." Says the LORD "I will consume man and beast; I will consume the birds of the heavens, The fish of the sea, And the stumbling blocks along with the wicked. I will cut off man from the face of the land," Says the LORD. "I will stretch out My hand against Judah, And... all the inhabitants of Jerusalem. I will cut off every trace of Baal from this place,... Those who worship and swear oaths by the LORD, But who also swear by Milcom; Those who have turned back from following the LORD, And have not sought the LORD, nor inquired of Him." Be silent in the presence of the Lord GOD; For the day of the LORD is at hand, For the LORD has prepared a sacrifice; He has invited His guests. "And it shall be, In the day of the LORD's sacrifice, That I will punish the princes and the king's children...In the same day I will punish All those who leap over the threshold, Who fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit. "And there shall be on that day," says the LORD, "The sound of a mournful cry from the Fish Gate, A wailing from the Second Quarter, And a loud crashing from the hills. Wail, you inhabitants of Maktesh! For all the merchant people are cut down; All those who handle money are cut off. "And it shall come to pass at that time That I will search Jerusalem with lamps, And punish the men Who are settled in complacency, Who say in their heart, 'The LORD will not do good, Nor will He do evil. Therefore their goods shall become booty, And their houses a desolation; They shall build houses, but not inhabit them; They shall plant vineyards, but not drink their wine.'" The great day of the LORD is near; It is near and hastens quickly. The noise of the day of the LORD is bitter; There the mighty men shall cry out. That day is a day of wrath, A day of trouble and distress, A day of devastation and desolation, A day of darkness and gloominess, A day of clouds and thick darkness, [1: 16] A day of trumpet and alarm Against the fortified cities And against the high towers. "I will bring distress upon men, And they shall walk like blind men, Because they have sinned against the LORD; Their blood shall be poured out like dust, And their flesh like refuse." Neither their silver nor their gold Shall be able to deliver them In the day of the LORD's wrath; But the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of His jealousy, for He will make speedy riddance of all those who dwell in the land.

First: Zephaniah shows us Judah had not repented. **Isaiah earlier** said *"your silver has become dross" "your princes are rebellious...companions of thieves"* and warned *"those who forsake the LORD shall be consumed"* (1: 28). **Zephaniah's words prove** Judah had refused to repent. **God's longsuffering still warned,** but now with a shorter fuse as stronger, terser warnings came: *"I will utterly consume all things...man, beast, birds...fish...things that make people stumble in sin [and] the wicked"*. **Matthew Henry** says...: *"[good repentant king] Josiah had taken away the stumbling-blocks...as far as he could... but the wicked will do wickedly,... therefore, ...sinners must... be consumed...Since it was not done by the [government's God given] sword of justice, it shall be done by the sword of war."*

*It makes me tremble to think how because government refused to avenge murder in abortion God brought a drop of just vengeance on 911. **Henry's next remark is so fitting for America's horrific sin of abortion: "See who the sinners are that shall be consumed. (1.) ...idolaters... The Chemarim shall be cut off;...Chemarim [meaning] black men, some think...because their faces were black [by] attending...fires in which they burnt***

²⁴³ Fulfilling His word in Psalm 118, He whom the builders (Jewish and Gentile rulers past and present Masons, globalists, bankers, governments) rejected, God has made the Standard for right and wrong in His everlasting kingdom which will come on earth where God's will and not the serpent's will WILL be done on earth as it is in heaven. Jesus said: *"Heaven and earth will pass away, but My word will by no means pass away."* That's reality Fed and government. Jesus is Chief Cornerstone, either line up with or He will crush you to dust. **LIKE IT OR NOT, FIGHT AGAINST IT OR FIGHT FOR IT,** Jesus Christ IS in control: either fall on Him with a brokenhearted repentance and find forgiveness, restoration and purpose as you fit into your good Creator's order, or be crushed to powder. Why be a sucker for the devil's lie of getting riches for nothing? His riches are nothing compared to God's in Jesus! God will give you everlasting riches, pay all your moral and spiritual debts and make you rich forever FOR FREE through Jesus His incarnate Jubilee!

²⁴⁴ Scholars tell us, was written around 630-620 BC with related Bible history occurring in Isaiah 10 and during the reign of King Josiah.

their children to Moloch” Who will be consumed? Those who threw to be consumed into incinerators hundreds, no, thousands, no, tens of thousands, hundreds of thousands and millions of innocent American preborn children who never hurt ANYONE. Tingles run up and down my spine when I consider chimneys all across America spew forth their ghastly smoke of human sacrifices to idols of selfishness, careers, my honor before a baby out of wedlock’s LIFE! NO LESS THAN chimneys all across Hitler’s Nazi empire spewed forth smoke of human bodies burned does America’s chimneys. Holocaust means whole burning. God warns us He will consume us! God warns us: life for life! 60 million image bearers- you burn My children?! I WILL CONSUME YOU !”

Was not 911 enough already?! The language of Zephaniah 1:14-15 reminds us of the sights and sounds of 911 and makes my spine tingle again: “*the noise of the day of the LORD is bitter; ...the mighty men...cry out....a day of wrath...of trouble... distress, a day of devastation... desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness, a day of trumpet and alarm, against the fortified cities [our Pentagon] and against the high towers [the Twin Towers].. ..distress upon men and they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD; their blood...poured out like dust... their flesh like refuse.*” Sirens; stress; live news coverage; clouds of dust; alarm on every face; people crying, people crying out; devastation in our trusted mighty fortress, against our “high towers” representing our great materialism? Blood poured out like dust. Human bodies falling like refuse. Is God serious about His threats? Murder 3000 a day and I will for one day let you see what it is like!! Must we have more?! Will we not return to Him?!

Second, God compares the judgment to **KILLING A SACRIFICE**. Matthew Henry writes: “*On a day of sacrifice great slaughter was made; so shall there be in Jerusalem; men shall be killed up as fast as lambs for the altar...: The slain of the Lord shall be many.the Chaldeans... are...God’s guests]... invited to...glut themselves- “*

Third in 1:8-11 God identifies the ORDER of those to be sacrificed, revealing degrees of guilt. I quote Matthew Henry: **FIRST GROUP:** (v. 8): “*I will punish the princes... the king’s children...*” Who is most guilty to God for corrupt government by fraudulent currency? Bankers? They’re THIRD. Law enforcement? They’re SECOND. Who are the MOST guilty? Our princes, our rulers- Congressmen, Senators, Presidents, judges. The very ones God entrusted them with authority to protect us have plundered and injured us greatly. These as the Declaration of Independence says have as their very God given reason for existing as government to protect the people’s rights, sworn a “so help me God” oath to do so, yet have treacherously betrayed their trust, their oath, the people and their rights. God says: bring them first up to My sacrifice.

SECOND GROUP: Henry says are the “*noblemen, ...their stewards and servants ... (v. 9): ...that leap on the threshold, a phrase...probably signified... invading...their neighbour’s rights.*” Think of a threshold of a door or gate. This then refers to those who violate private property rights, like police and sheriff did our property. In Henry’s words: “*Entering their houses by force and violence...seizing their possessions, they leap on the threshold, as [if] as to say that the house is theirs] and they will keep...hold of it; ...accordingly, they...fill their masters’ houses with goods gotten by violence and deceit and with all the guilt thereby contracted.*” Henry’s next words are right on and apply to law enforcement like in our house matter, our sheriff and police knew there was no trial by jury, that our foes and judges used forged documents, yet excused their guilt saying “we have to follow orders”. Henry writes: “**Nor shall it suffice them to say that the ill-gotten gains were not for themselves but for their masters, and that what they did was by their order; for the obligations we lie under to keep God’s commandments are prior and superior to the obligations we lie under to serve the interests of any master on earth.**” Well said Henry.

THIRD GROUP: Henry says are “*The ...merchants... Iniquity is found in their end of...town, [in]... Maktesh, a low part of Jerusalem...; [where] the goldsmiths lived... (Neh. 3: 32) [likely where Judah’s moneychanger’s had their addresses]...; ...they are now cut down...; All those that bear silver.*” Think of our banking and financial sectors, Wall Street, as on 911, or as after the Great Recession was in full force. But God warns of a sound of mourning spreading. Will we not repent? For by Zephaniah He warns not only country’s Wall Streets but also their Walmarts. All these guilty parties too are to be] “*cut off...by the invaders, for... the silver..., so far from being a protection... that... The conquerors aimed at the wealthy..., carried them off first... Or it may... [mean] a general decay of trade, [as] a preface...to the general destruction of the land...the token of a declining state when...[listen to these words and see how relevant God’s word is!]: “**great bankers are cut off and become bankrupts, who cannot fall alone, but with themselves ruin many.**” Henry’s words – do they not bear striking resemblance to words ALREADY used in America of the Great Recession: “the banks are TOO BIG TO FAIL”! Yes, their fall then, the light of God’s word WARNS US, is a token of America’s market declining! If we do not repent, God will in His time bring “the general destruction of the land”. God’s sacrifice sees “**all the merchant[s] cut down; all... who handle money ...cut off**”.*

Therefore **FRAUDULENT BANKERS: the author speaks from his heart to you as fellow image-bearers of God:** Jesus Christ whom you do not know is your only Hope. You do not realize what an evil enemy Satan is. Some of you call that fallen angel lucifer. Like Jewish children enticed to board Nazi trains headed to death camps like Auswitchz by Nazi officer’s offering and giving them little bits of chocolate or marmalade, you have been greatly deceived by the desires of your own hearts and the short lived pleasures of sin you enjoy until the ride ends most abruptly and from which there is no escape eternally. The English preacher John Bunyan,

preaching on Jesus' words from Luke 16 about the Rich Man and the Beggar warns of "the lamentable state of the Damned- " and warns "Those who judge according to outward appearances, for the most part, judge amiss. For here in the parable — a *man of wealth*, and a *child of the devil* — may be the same person! A man may have an abundance of outward enjoyments — and yet be carried by the devils into eternal burnings!" [emphasis added]²⁴⁵. Satan means "adversary" and realize it or not, because he is God's adversary, he is yours; for your Creator did not create and call you by creating you to serve that trickster Satan but Himself, God. I hereby seek to be "gentle" to you, patiently teaching you, humbly correcting you "if God perhaps will grant" you "repentance" "so that" you "may know the truth, and that" you "may come to [your] senses and escape the snare of the devil, having been taken captive by him to do his will ." Jesus is the only One who was able to suffer the awful price for your eternal redemption. (your debt to God is very great but His grace is greater still) so that He alone as the God man is able to free you from Satan's snares. As the once crucified, risen, and forever glorified Lord Jesus who sits at God's right hand after having "ascended on high" and having "led captivity captive" (Psalm 68: 18) He alone has the power and authority far greater than Satan's to free you from your sins and from Satan's power, infinite power and gracious love to be able to deliver you from the terrible, greater hell that currently awaits you unless you flee for refuge to Jesus. Let the greatness of your sin and misery not turn you against Jesus, but toward Him for He is full of mercy, grace and compassion for He "has become a Surety of a better covenant. And there were many priests, because they were prevented by death from continuing. But He, because he continues forever, has an unchangeable priesthood. Therefore He is able to save to the uttermost those who come to God through Him" (Hebrews 7: 22-25). Therefore, turn to Him, ask Him to forgive and free you from your sin and Satan's power. "Blessed are all who trust in Him" (Psalm 2: 12). So believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and bear fruits accordingly of restitution, declaring Jubilee and release from all fraudulent loans, for why should you die? Why suffer inescapable, everlasting burnings in hell!? So "*Come to the Savior Now*." He gently calleth thee; In true repentance bow, Before Him bend the knee; He waiteth to bestow Salvation, peace, and love, True joy on earth below, A home in Heav'n above. Come to the Savior now, Ye who have wandered far; Renew your solemn vow, For His by right you are; Come, like poor wand'ring sheep Returning to His fold; His arm will safely keep, His love will ne'er grow cold. Come to the Savior, all, Whate'er your burdens be; Hear now His loving call, Cast all your care on Me. Come, and for ev'ry grief In Jesus you will find A sure and safe relief, A loving Friend and kind."

FOURTH GROUP- "All the secure... careless people,... that live a loose idle life ... (v. 12) [MOST rank and file Americans, Christians generally excepted]from all parts of the country... [who] indulge ...in ease....: [God says] I will...discover them....[T]hey [hide] themselves...; when...judgments...[come] they hope to escape ...but...God's hand will find...all his [foes] God reveals that sinner's [thoughts are often] "atheistical.... they say..., The Lord will not do good, neither ...evil...."What good and evil there is in the world comes by...fortune...not [from God] They deny... [He pours out] rewards and punishments: ...Notice is... given...that God is coming...against them.... his judgment [is] not far off, v. 7. **Those that...sin away**" "**the presence of God...as a Father**", "**may expect his presence...as a Judge**". For their acting as though God does not speak or act Henry writes: "God (v. 7)...will strike them dumb with horror.... They shall be speechless.... He will sacrifice them (v. 8)". Yet He will mix it with HOWLING when they do recognize God does act, does speak and then they will howl: ... (v. 10): *In that day there shall be a noise of a cry from the fish-gate,.... what follows... a howling from the second... gate.... The alarm shall go round the walls of Jerusalem... The inhabitants... even of the... safest part of the city, shall howl.... Such...timely warning as this did God give to the Jews...; but they hardened their neck, which made their destruction remediless.*"

Fourth, because this was a great economic sin, God judges their economy and market. Remember 911 and the markets? Wall Street? Closed. Opened after we sang our ditty after not repenting: "God bless America" though we reject You, Your Son and Your Law!? "**The Fish Gate**" where the fish market was: **-think of grocer stores**. God orders: "Wail... inhabitants of Maktesh !" Maketsh was "[a] market district". When God orders a country to wail, they will wail. God ordered **2008's Great Recession** to call us to return to Him, we lost so much of what He had given us. Henry writes: "They shall be stripped of all they have...: Their household goods, and shop-goods, shall become... booty...their houses...levelled; those ...that... built new houses shall not inherit them".

Fifth, the amazing grace of our sovereign Creator toward a depraved world because of Jesus is brought out, declaring that He will one day remove all idols and have all lands serve Him. God twice promises this in Zephaniah. Once in **2:11**: "The LORD will be awesome to them, for He will reduce to nothing all the gods of the earth; people shall worship Him, each one from his place, indeed all the shores of the nations." and again in **3:8-10**: "Therefore wait for Me, says the LORD, until the day I rise up for plunder; My determination is to gather the

245 John Bunyan, 1658. Being an exposition of Luke 16: 19-31, concerning the *Rich Man* and the *Beggar*, wherein is revealed the *lamentable state of the Damned* — their cries, and their desires in their distresses, with the determined judgment of God upon them. A good warning word to sinners, both old and young, to seek salvation by faith in Jesus Christ — lest they come into the same place of torment.)...."There was a certain **rich man** who was dressed in purple and fine linen and lived in luxury every day. At his gate was laid a certain **beggar** named Lazarus, covered with sores and longing to eat what fell from the rich man's table. Even the dogs came and licked his sores!" Luke 16: 19-21 ¶ "Those who judge according to outward appearances, for the most part, judge amiss. For here in the parable — a *man of wealth*, and a *child of the devil* — may be the same person! A man may have an abundance of outward enjoyments — and yet be carried by the devils into eternal burnings!" -read the rest at <http://www.gracegems.org/2011/04/rich.html> 7-22-2017

nations to My assembly of kingdoms, to pour on them... all My fierce anger; all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of My jealousy. For then I will restore to the peoples a pure language that they all may call on the name of the LORD, to serve Him with one accord.” God’s judgments purify the world and this is good news.

Speaking of good news, it is in the next prophet Habakkuk, where the bad news never was so bad, when God brings out the best news in this matter of fraudulent currency and corrupt government.

In HABAKKUK²⁴⁶ 1:2-4 we read Habakkuk’s groaning in prayer to God about these troubles of unjust currency and credit:

O LORD, how long shall I cry, and You will not hear? Even cry out to You, “Violence!” and You will not save. Why do You show me iniquity, and cause me to see trouble? For plundering and violence are before me; there is strife, and contention..... the law is powerless [no one obeys it]...justice never goes forth [from the courts]. For the wicked surround the righteous; therefore perverse judgment proceeds.

In Habakkuk 2:4-14 we read part of God’s answer:

*Behold the proud, his soul is not upright in him; but the just shall live by his faith. “Indeed, because he... is a proud man, and he does not stay at home. Because...he is like death, and cannot be satisfied, he gathers to himself all nations and heaps up for himself all peoples. “Will not all these take up a proverb against him...and say, ‘Woe to him who increases What is not his—how long? And to him who loads himself with many pledges?’ Will not your creditors rise up suddenly? Will they not awaken who oppress you? And you will become their booty. **Because you have plundered many nations, all the remnant of the people shall plunder you**, because of men’s blood and the violence of the land... “Woe to him who covets evil gain for his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of disaster! You give shameful counsel to your house, cutting off many peoples, and sin against your soul. For the stone will cry out from the wall, and the beam from the timbers will answer it. “Woe to him who builds a town with bloodshed... a city by iniquity! Behold, is it not of the LORD of hosts that the peoples labor to feed the fire, and nations weary themselves in vain? For the earth will be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.*

FIRST: by the time you reach this latter prophet, this sin seems to have grown to fill the earth. In our day, no nation I know of uses gold and silver, ALL are guilty of unjust currency and “violence”. Habakkuk’s words indicts moneychangers for their greedy use of CREDIT by which they swallowed all the earth’s peoples as involuntary slaves.

If you’re like Habakkuk, you can get sick by hearing about all these right’s violations. Habakkuk asks: God why are you showing me all this? **Habakkuk didn’t enjoy learning about it. It was disturbing:** “Why do You show me iniquity and cause me to see trouble? For plundering [shodf]²⁴⁷ and violence [hamas] are before me”. The more we learn, the more we can churn. Isaiah and Ezekiel warned Israel and Judah, but God through presents the international scale this fraud reached.

To paraphrase God’s answer: “I show you these things to make you realize I know. And to create a contrast. Because its not going to go on this way. I’m going to fill the earth with the knowledge of My Son.” God’s purpose is not to make us soul sick, but in the midst of the horrible news to assure and encourage us He is in control, has a plan and is going to work everything out wonderfully. God knows, fully realizes how terrible the predicament is. Right in the middle of that impossible situation He will show Himself to be the God of the impossible more than powerful enough to redeem the world through Jesus. From Genesis to Revelation God repeatedly reveals how much greater His mercy, His justice are than sin and His foes. He promises here that He will bring the world to sing “Hallelujah what a Savior” Jesus is. By His judgments on the wicked as well as His gospel being preached, He will mercifully deliver the world from spiritual, moral and economic bondage.

SECOND, while Satan by his modern day Pharaohs wants to dishearten us by all the evil, **note WHO reveals the evils: God! But now how does He regard them? He reveals them in detail to show He’s fully aware and to show its against His purpose** to have the earth’s peoples continue to weary themselves out in vain to feed the fire forever. “For He so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son that” He might NOT condemn but SAVE it, so all nations, tongues and tribes get to enjoy being His sons and daughters! For His Son taught us to pray NOT “Your kingdom won’t come, Your will won’t be done on earth as it is in heaven, for the wicked have the kingdom, the power and the glory forever”, NO, Jesus taught us to pray: “Our Father in heaven, hallowed by Your Name, Your kingdom come, Your will be done on earth as it is in heaven...for Yours is the kingdom and the power and the glory forever.” In I John 5: 14-15, God’s word promises that because we pray

²⁴⁶ Scholars tell us Habakkuk was written around 620-610 BC and that the Bible history related to this period can be found in 2 Kings 23 and kings then reigning were Josiah and Jehoahaz.

²⁴⁷ The “violence” (hamas) Habakkuk decries (1:2) is the same or similar as what Ezekiel decries in 45. It is hamas, violence; by implication, wrong; unjust gain:—cruel(-ty), damage, false, injustice, × oppressor, unrighteous, violence (against, done), violent (dealing), wrong. The word in v. 3 for plundering (7701 Strong’s, SHOD, is the same word plundering Ezek 45 treated. Cf. Habk 2:11; Zech 5:1-4.

according to His will (and what could be more God's will than what Jesus taught us to pray? That's God's will!), we WILL be given what we ask for. John writes: "Now this is the confidence that we have in Him, that if we ask anything according to His will, He hears us. And if we know that He hears us, whatever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we have asked of Him." **That is what Habakkuk 2:14 says to BANKERS** who like Pharaoh deprived and enslaved people and still seek further to deprive people through the United Nations and other means of the knowledge of God, of the good news about Jesus. They think that's all passe! But our living God in His living Word TODAY declares: "the earth will be filled with the knowledge of My glory like the waters that cover the sea"! Yes, fallen man following the serpent is cruel. **BUT GOD IS NOT. God is love.** So He comes RIGHT INTO this New World Order involuntary slavery situation as they only one who can Redeem. Just as He did at the Tower of Babel's, before man could finish, God turned things right side up by confusing their tongues. To the modern world syndicate Christ declares: "the earth is Mine and all its fullness". Before He ascended to heaven, Jesus said: "All authority in heaven **and on earth** is MINE therefore go and make disciples of all nations teaching them to obey ALL My commandments." Really? Shall it be? Will "all nations" be taught to obey Jesus?! Yes. And God does not even need strong means. Psalm 8 says: "weakest means fulfill Thy will mighty enemies to still". Psalm 138 says: "All the kings of the earth will praise You O LORD when they hear the words of Your mouth". Psalms 72 and 86 say ALL nations WILL serve Christ. So God WILL fill the earth with the KNOWLEDGE of who He is. It is a privilege to be a part of His chosen servants. By teaching in person, via internet, radio et al He will fill the earth. And, He will be our BIG ARTILLERY too whenever we need Him to be: He will use His ROD TO BRING WRATH ON THOSE WHO REFUSE TO REPENT in order to bring mercy to those who do.

THIRD: God says the world breaks down into two categories: those who walk by faith and those who walk by sight. God contrasts the **man who lives by faith** in Him and His gospel to the **man who lives by sight, unrighteous**, insatiably greedy as death and proud. God sees the greedy "gather[ing] to himself all nations and heaping up for himself all peoples." God is matter of fact, for He's on the throne, so it does not surprise Him. Nor should it us. We must continue to walk by faith even when it seems God is not in control. God promised the nations to His Son in Psalms 2 and 110. Yet it does not look that way. Yet, if we know the truth and certainty of the Bible, we know they are Christ's and God will make good on His promise! Since the temptation in the garden of Eden, we are always called **to walk by faith, not sight**. Not to envy the wicked, or desire to join them, but faithfully follow the LORD. For there is not only a hereafter, but there is a time Habakkuk reveals when the glorious vision about God filling the earth with the knowledge of His glory, thought that vision is sealed and though it may tarry, it WILL come to realization, for God's promises are not a lie.

BY CONTRAST, 2: 5-14 again reminds us of man's sinful tendency. To deify himself. To save himself by his own works. To make himself, not God and His word, the measure of all things. Reminds us of the Tower of Babel. There man proved these things about himself. So the secular humanistic worldview treats God as though He is not needed, as though His Son Jesus and His Salvation is some myth. For these men are focused on this world. **Habakkuk reports how these men with power and organization use "violence" like a huge vacuum cleaner to suck up lands, cities, houses, people, the entire earth.** God's words are so RELEVANT. We have Darwinian, Satanist, illuminati New World Orde global bankers and rulers in control, filling minds, hearts and the earth with unbelief, idols, sins, multi-generations involuntary slaves. God is out, biblical education out, hundreds of millions of aborted bodies are in, unjust wars to gain more control and wealth is in, people forced to live out a seemingly purposeless existence for a pile of "toys" is in. Habakkuk describes a global systemic fraud so like our day. At Babel God said I will stop them lest nothing be withheld from their hand. When EVERYTHING good was threatened, God intervenes to show He is the sovereign. He came with judgments that saved His people. WAS it not also so with Pharaoh and Israel at the Red Sea? God contradicts the plans of men who by "credit" swallow up the world, everyone wearing themselves out for nothing. God says in 2: 13: "Behold, is it **not** of the LORD of hosts." "That's not my plan for My world. And I'm the LORD of hosts."

FOURTH, its when God's people like Habakkuk realize and start praying to God about how terrible it is, how law means nothing, courts are corrupt, and look to the Lord for the answer that God delights to glorify His Name! Read Scripture: God frequently waits til the last moment and then rescues, thereby showing our enemies strength is nothing and that He is faithful in mercy to His people. As with the Roman empire, God directs all things to His predestined plan as Ephesians 1: 11 says. As in Habukkuk's day, so in ours man by nature thinks he's gathered to himself all things and will do his will

God does two powerful things here as Sovereign:

1) **He controls other nations who bring to bear His penalty.** So 1: 9 warns His judgment from foreigners: "they all come for violence" and v. 6 the foes come to "possess dwelling places that are not theirs". God's poetic justice is seen again, in v. 6 these parties will "possess dwelling places that are not theirs". There is no one who can ever have complete control but Jesus. No one. No one is omnipotent but Him. The government is on His shoulder (Isaiah 9: 6-7). So God will cause other nations to punish these wicked rulers and bankers.

2) **God turns the very things the unjust were doing to others to come full circle** to them. As they gathered captives, now they will gathered. 1: 10 predicts that just as the unjust scoffed at God as King, so their enemies scoff at them and all their mighty power. God shows the whole world thereby: they aren't god. God

is God.

Matthew Henry writes: “It was the honour of God, as a God of impartial justice and irresistible power;”. By such judgment “(which all the world could not but take notice of) the earth was filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, v. 14. The Lord is known by these judgments which he executes, especially when he is pleased to look upon proud men and abase them, for he thereby proves himself to be God alone, Job 40: 11, 12. See what good God brings out of the...sinking of earthly glory; he thereby manifests and magnifies his own glory, and fills the earth with the knowledge of it as plentifully as the waters cover the sea, which lie deep, spread far, and shall not be dried up until time shall be no more.... **Note, Such as will not be taught the knowledge of God's glory by the judgments of his mouth shall be made to know and acknowledge it by the judgments of his hand.**”

That is what HAPPENED in our case. Courts were WARNED NOT TO BREAK GOD'S AND AMERICA'S LAW lest we suffer MORE judgment. They REFUSED the Word from God's mouth. THEY chose the judgments of God's hand. So the 2016 drought and 3 house fires. **Yes, by His executing judgments against them no less than He did against Egyptian oppressors who refused to let His people go to serve Him, Habakkuk assures us God will on a WORLD WIDE scale bring deliverance through Jesus.**

Sure, they have a worldwide influence, economic, political control. They fill up the earth with *so much* misery. **But God** says after the death and resurrection of His Son Jesus the words of Psalm 24: 1 even more than before Christ: “*the earth is the LORD's and the fullness thereof, the world and those who dwell therein*”. Christ came to redeem and reclaim it for God. So God will fill up the earth with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, who according to 2 Corinthians 4 is the express image of the LORD, the revelation and knowledge of God. The world will be filled with the experiential and wonderful knowledge of Jesus! **This is what Scriptures like Psalms given before and Romans 11 ALL predict.** God's will will be done on earth as it is in heaven, not Satan's, not rebellious man's.

For the godly, this promise of God is as sure as the ground under your feet. This was written to encourage and bolster courage in Habakkuk, it was written as well for our day. This promise of God kills hopelessness and despair! Do you think God isn't good? He is. Do you think He does not care about the unrighteous? He does. Do you think He does not punish them in time and history in answer to prayer? He does. Do you think He has forgotten His people, mankind or the nations? He has not. Do you think God 's forgotten His promise to fill the earth with the knowledge of His Son, grace, goodness and glory? No, He's right on time. He is longsuffering, forbearing but He's going to bring our and all nations to repentance and faith in Jesus. For God is love and God is sovereign.

Either by enforcing His law or by men sweetly surrendering to His gospel. One way or another, either through humble repentance and restitution or through massive, painful judgment, the false money will be removed --IN God's TIME-- and godly currency of gold and silver replace it. For Psalms 68 and 72 both predict this! That the nations will recognize Messiah Jesus' righteousness and grace and so will obey His law to use silver and gold. Result? Psalms 67 and 72 indicate TREMENDOUS benefits will result. 67 predicts: “*then the earth will yield her increase*”. And, among other things that will contribute, the undoing of the effects of fraudulent currency that shortens lifespans will -Scripture interpreting Scripture- bring about what **Isaiah 65 predicts OF God's people enjoying INCREDIBLE LONGEVITY INTO THE HUNDREDS OF YEARS!** It predicts that when the nations trust and obey Jesus as Savior and Lord, a person who dies 100 years old will be like a child, kind of like a 10 year old year, ages reverting back into the hundreds of years the Bible records men living pre Noah's flood.

God assures us: He will use the horrible situation the world is in today to greatly glorify His Son Jesus' Name, showing how much greater He, His grace, His righteousness are. The greater the glory, strength and organization of His enemies, the far greater glory Jesus brings to His Name by overcoming them.

JEREMIAH²⁴⁸ too gives proof this sin and crime of fraudulent currency and its related oppressions angered God. **God's compassion** for the oppressed and His anger that builds-til-it-erupts in chapter 34 against those who violate others rights are reflected in Jeremiah. In chapter **5:28 God declares:** “*the right of the needy they do not defend*”. Other prophets showed how by theft rights to private property and justice in government are stolen by this, now I tell you so is right to trial by jury. Let's remove the naivety by logic. If you were applying to be a thief, would you get the job if you felt sorry for the guy you were to steal from? So government working with thieves to plunder you: do not expect it to DEFEND YOUR RIGHTS. God's word, logic and also the parable of our house case proves corrupt parties will violate your rights.

Our founders guaranteed every AMERICAN the right to a trial by jury. They knew from Scripture²⁴⁹

²⁴⁸ Scholars tell us Jeremiah was written around 628-588 BC (2 Kings 22-25) before & during the Captivity.

²⁴⁹ This right too surely arose as our founders and leaders read their Bible and learned from Israel's history as in **Genesis 31:37b** where Jacob demanded: “Set it here before my brethren and your brethren, that they may judge between us both!” Then too **I Samuel 14** where King Saul said “anyone who eats today will be put to death”, his son Jonathan ate honey so Saul said: “put [him] to death” but an effective trial by a group or jury of Jonathan's peers

(like the case of king Saul ready to kill his son Jonathan- but rescued by a rudimentary trial by jury) and history²⁵⁰ judges can be corrupt. So they guaranteed in our SUPREME law if you suspect unfairness in a judge - or for whatever reason - just demand trial by jury of your peers. **We did. But it was denied us. So we appealed to the appellate court, they didn't care. So we appealed to the Alabama Supreme court. And then America's supreme court. All refused to do justice.**

Our case again is like a PARABLE. Clear cut forgery, fraud, contradictions, glaring violations of our Constitutionally guaranteed rights. TONS of other court rulings prove confirm that God's words by Jeremiah are true of our judges. Like Judah's they are "*wicked men*" who "*do not plead the cause of the fatherless*" nor "*defend*" "*the right of the needy*". Fraud and oppression, NOT EVEN HIDDEN, compared to Judah's is on steroids! Trials by jury were guaranteed in supreme law to SAFEGUARD rights, to prevent courts from doing precisely what they did. NOBODY CARES. And, all this was predicted by our founders as the earlier eyebrow raising quotes showed: they warned fraudulent currency undermines the trial by jury. No doubt this right is denied particularly when there is any accusation of unjust currency, "liar loans", fraudulent paper by banks or anything else that would EXPOSE the sinful love affair between government and corrupt bankers. Yet remember, before you yawn, **Jefferson said the trial by jury was one of the last ditch ways to keep our republic.**

God compares violating people's rights like this to effectively locking people in a PRISON. Why? Because when you live through it like we did, you feel there is NO WAY OUT! Jeremiah 6:26-29 gives a relevant application of God comparing such STEALING of people in this form of slavery to catching and locking them in cages like a hunter his birds: "wicked men lie in wait as one who sets snares; they set a trap; they catch men, as a cage is full of birds, so their houses are full of deceit.... they have become great... grown rich.... they do not plead the cause of the fatherless; yet they prosper, and the right of the needy they do not defend." God's response: "Shall I not punish them for these things?," says the LORD. Shall I not avenge Myself on such a nation as this?"

Then God's jaw drops. Like ours did. He says: "its astonishing", "horrible" that "My people love to have it so". Most Christians -being biblically illiterate- are fine with the status quo. "*Don't banks give us loans?*" Don't rock the boat baby! Like Romans, so long as they have "bread and circuses", Alabama, Auburn and sports games, TV, pizza and pepsi's, everything's fine though God's law is broken and though your rights were trampled Gravelings. But through Jeremiah God asks such: "**But what will you do in the end?" "SHALL I NOT AVENGE MYSELF ON SUCH A NATION AS THIS?"**

THOUGH a few Jeremiahs FAITHFULLY preach – when most PRETEND fraud does not exist- they are RIDICULED, not invited to speak at big churches. Jeremiah grieves in **20:8**: "*I am in derision daily; everyone mocks me. For...I shouted, "Violence and plunder!"* In 20:8 he pours out his heart to God: "*the word of the LORD was made to me a reproach and a derision daily.*" I preach Your Word Lord and get laughed to scorn for reproving theft and oppression in government. Jeremiah talked about frauds and dispossessing people like we do. The people's response: [*snide*] *Get real! Things aren't so bad! What are you? Anti government? In la la land accusing our leaders of being in "theft" and "oppression"?! Jeremiah felt like being silent. Chapter 20 says he had Gods word in him like a fire in his bones - he couldn't hold it back!* Through it all he kept HOPING IN GOD as the Deliverer of the poor and prayed: "*O LORD... You...see...the...heart, let me see Your vengeance on them; for I have pleaded my cause before You.*" From lowest to highest no one in government would hear, so he pled his cause before God. **EXACTLY what we experienced and did. Jeremiah and our case proves God is!**

In **Jeremiah 22:13-19** God speaks a relevant word to these government parties who enrich themselves and think everything's COOL because, hey, look at the riches I have. Must be good what I'm doing cause I sure got a great lifestyle! God says: "***Woe to him who builds his house by unrighteousness and his chambers by injustice, who uses his neighbor's service without wages and gives him nothing for his work, who says, "I will build myself a wide house with spacious chambers, and cut out windows for it, paneling it with cedar...."*** Sin is very deceptive. Criminals see all the rewards, status, fine home interiors they have from their "legalized thefts" and all of that cedar paneling somehow seems to make the guilt of actually breaking God's law seem not real, to cover the lawbreaking, falsely assuring their hearts that SOMEHOW violating the Gravelings and millions of others by courts, rules, attorneys and sheriffs, is alright. If its legal its fine. Government, America,

ruled: king Saul, your law is wrong and you will not put him to death for that!" There are other places such as **Micah 6:1** where God calls on the creation to act as judge between Him and Israel: "Hear now what the LORD says: "Arise, plead your case before the mountains, and let the hills hear your voice. Hear, O you mountains, the LORD's complaint, and you...earth; for the LORD has a complaint against His people, and He will contend with Israel." as well as **I Corinthians 6:1-6**: "Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unrighteous, and not before the saints?...are you unworthy to judge the smallest matters?...If then you have judgments concerning things pertaining to this life, do you appoint those ...least esteemed by the church to judge? I say this to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you, not even one, who will be able to judge between his brethren?" Thus we see a) others who know the parties ("brethren") or peers are to judge; b) they are to judge by the law of God (neither Jacob nor Israel nor the Corinthians would have judged by the law of the Moabites or Ammonites that have their laws derived from their false religious and idol gods (whether Dagon, Baal et al). These presumed that the peers would judge according to God's word and wisdom and that the parties are bound to that judgment unless it clearly contradicts God's word or the facts for always the Word is the final authority (Isaiah 8: 20 et al) and God is the final Judge every man may appeal to who finds himself unjustly judged (cf Judges 11: 27 et al). American law thus guarantees us all the right to trial by jury of our peers who know us, holding to a similar worldview, ethical system, God and form/system of law so they can rightly judge us, the law and the facts involved. Even before America Christian common law could guarantee this right on such texts.

250 English and American history records how America suffered from similar tyrannical government so that their Declaration of Independence records their complaint that "in many cases" their right to Trial by Jury was denied. Throw off such government the founders insisted! Throw it off if it won't repent and change!

all's fine and secure. **But God says:** "Shall you reign because you enclose yourself in cedar? Did not your father...do justice...? Then it was well with him. He judged the cause of the poor and needy.... Was not this knowing Me?".... **Yet your eyes and... heart are for nothing but your covetousness, for ...practicing oppression and violence.**" Your eyes ignored forged documents! Ran right on by the fact that the Gravelings and so many others too do not receive their right to trial by jury! "Therefore thus says the LORD concerning [the]... king [government]:They shall not lament ...him... He shall be buried with the burial of a donkey".

GOD rebukes **Judah's government though it was the HOUSE OF DAVID.** Think how patriotic Americans felt in their love of George Washington. David's house was similar. Set up by God, blessed by Him in battle for Israel's liberties, celebrated for past faithfulness, yet God cut David's governmentt NO SLACK. Nor does he cut Washington D.C. named after George Washington any slack. In Jeremiah 22 His words apply to our government no less than David's. Paraphrased God says: your fraudulent currency, plundering, violence, it all INFURIATES Me. **Unless you turn and actually deliver those being plundered you will be destroyed** (so 19; 21 end). Because it did NOT repent (22), David's government was cursed: NONE of his descendants were to sit on his throne. **In 22:5-7, 11-17** God's swears a curse by Himself saying: "this house **SHALL** become a desolation".

As Americans we may feel toward our government like Israelites felt toward David's: patriotic. Again, God surely praises America's past times of faithfulness too when government feared God and upheld rights. Yet now they refuse. So Jeremiah 22: 20 threatens OUR government that God will separate it from its lovers (the bankers) and take away its power. This is good news as far as the oppressed are concerned! Listen:

"I spoke to you in your prosperity, but you said, 'I will not hear.'... The wind shall eat up all your rulers, and your lovers shall go into captivity; Surely then you will be... humiliated. ... How gracious will you be when pangs come upon you like...a woman in labor? "As I live," says the LORD, "though Coniah [the Davidic son]...king of Judah, were the signet on My right hand, yet I would pluck you off; "and I will give you into the hand of those who seek your life.... I will cast... into another country...and there you shall die.... "....'Write ...[Coinah] down as childless, a man who shall not prosper....none of his descendants shall prosper, sitting on the throne of David...'

Yet **PRAISE GOD FOR HIS MERCY.** For through and for the sake of Jesus, He later reversed this curse. I HOPE HE WILL DO THAT FOR AMERICA too. In Isaiah 55 He promises these same sure mercies given to David and his house if we repent based on THE Son of David, Jesus, suffering the curse for us as predicted in Isaiah 53. **Through God's grace in Jesus, curses are reversed, blessings restored! Praise the Lord!** God opened the way for Jesus as David's Son to sit on David's throne at His right hand. YET soberly realize: it was THIS 4th SIN that brought the curse. **God's word warns** our bankers and government of His curse if they do not repent. And God calls for repentance that is more than words, for that which proves itself by concrete actions as **21:11-12** makes clear: "Thus says the LORD: "Execute judgment in the morning [right away; don't drag your feet; don't make it hard for people to get justice] **deliver him who is plundered out of the hand of the oppressor, lest My fury go out like fire and burn so... no one can quench it...**"

***** That brings us to **Jeremiah 34** where **God's LONG SUFFERING with such sins HAS RUN OUT.** **We already saw that God through Moses required death for enslaving a man involuntarily.** Jesus said: "Do not think that I came to destroy the law or the prophets. I did not come to destroy but to fulfill." There is one standard of righteousness; God's standards never change because He and His character never do. Hebrews 2: 4 says God's penalties of death are "just" and I Timothy 1:10's frequent translation "kidnappers" is interchangeable with "man-stealers". Many argue the Greek word is better translated "man-stealers" or "slave-traders".

Dr. Nelson Kloosterman's translation of Dutch Professor Douma's book on the Ten Commandments says: "When we investigated old expositions of the Heidelberg Catechism and other treatments written at the time of the Reformation, we were struck time and again by the attention that the commentators paid to this aspect of the eighth commandment. **They warned their readers repeatedly about...man stealing....G. Voetius (1589-1676) referred to...instances of stealing people....we must recall the prologue: "I am Yahweh your God, who has freed you from Egypt, the house of slavery." Because Israel had been freed from a house of slavery, she should realize how serious stealing other people is. A slave has lost his freedom. That freedom is what Yahweh now wishes to guarantee for every Israelite; but then no Israelite may rob his brother or fellow Israelite of his freedom by degrading him to the status of a slave.**"

While there are various forms of slavery²⁵¹, the one addressed herein is that of economic debt slavery. **Did**

251. **There are Five Forms Of Slavery [the] National Underground Railroad identifies:** "Chattel slavery is the most common form of slavery known to Americans. This system, which allowed people — considered legal property — to be bought, sold and owned forever, was supported by the US and European powers in the 16th – 18th centuries. ¶ Today, most observers agree there are five major forms of slavery occurring in the world. Each form represents the basic truths of enslavement: The victims are forced to work involuntarily or are unable to leave once they have started. ¶ The enslaved face the threat of physical, mental or emotional punishments and are deceived and abused daily. If a person's labor is exploited by such means, any previous consent to work for the enslaver becomes irrelevant as they are now being held against their will. ¶ Thankfully, slavery is no longer legally protected anywhere in the world. Yet, the control and exploitation of one human being by another still remains. ¶ Forced Labor — Describes all types of coerced work

our fathers read Scripture carefully? Surely THEY- if WE are able to put the prophet's words together and recognize fraudulent currency results in man-stealing, THEY surely recognized fraudulent currency makes involuntary slaves. They knew it was NOT small potatoes with God: that God destroyed Israel and Judah for this 4th sin. Our founders knew God's word was for Israel but also for all nations. That is how they read, interpreted and applied it as did the authors of the Geneva Bible, John Knox, John Ponet and hundreds of other Protestants. That this is the case is historically documented by John Adam's words about Ponet who argued directly from Scripture and was respected for doing so by the founders (see footnote⁵²). Adam effectively said the well for our liberty we drank from was Ponet, who derived his water from the Bible.

We hear little about "man-stealing", "kidnapping" or "slave-trading" from our pulpits, but early Americans knew paper currency results in involuntary slavery. **This relates to our founder's rationale to guard our rights as related to their Coin.** Involuntary slavery is the very opposite of liberty. Our early leaders loved liberty and so quoted the God of liberty's commandment from Leviticus 25: 10 on their LIBERTY BELL: **"PROCLAIM LIBERTY THROUGHOUT ALL THE LAND TO ALL ITS INHABITANTS"**. TO REBEL AGAINST GOD HERE INVITES God's curse and death. To keep an involuntary slave when God says proclaim liberty to him requires the captor to suffer death in God's Word. By Jeremiah 34, God's longsuffering with such government was GONE so that He ERUPTS:

*This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, after King Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people who were at Jerusalem to **proclaim liberty** to them: that every man should set free his... slave-.... Now when all the princes and all the people, who had entered into the covenant, heard that everyone should set free his ...slaves..., they...let them go." But afterward they changed their minds and made the ...slaves return... Therefore... "Thus says the LORD...: "I made a **covenant** with your fathers in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt...the house of bondage, saying, "At the end of seven years let every man set free his Hebrew brother...; and when he has served you six years, you shall let him go free from you." But your fathers did not obey Me.... Then you recently turned and did what was right in My sight- every man proclaiming liberty to his neighbor.... Then you turned around... and every one of you brought back his...slaves....' Therefore thus says the LORD..... **Behold, I proclaim liberty to you,' says the LORD- 'to the sword, to pestilence, and to famine!....I will deliver you to trouble among all the kingdoms of the earth. And I will give the men who...have not performed...the covenant which they made...- the princes of Judah.... I will give them into the hand of their enemies... who seek their life. Their dead bodies shall be for meat for the birds of the heaven and the beasts of the earth....***

Amos 2 and 8 proved Israel by its currency made involuntary slaves of others by making the shekel large. For it Israel went into captivity. **Yet Judah too refused to repent and to proclaim liberty. They knew God's law. Yet DARED TO BREAK IT! Perhaps the princes figured they had everything sewed up. They were in control, the judges were in on the corruption, law enforcement would do whatever they said, NO ONE would ENFORCE God's required death penalty. Surely they felt secure. Their cedar paneling assured them all was well. They had no fear of God and forgot His Word in Psalm 103: "Yahweh executes righteousness and justice for all who are oppressed". Forgot what God did to tyrant Pharaoh whom they had become like. So, God effectively declares to them: **I WILL MYSELF ENFORCE MY DEATH PENALTY. I will do it by My sovereign control, via judgments. I WILL YOU TO THE GRAVE!** God's word here applies to America's government. **IF it refuses to repent of and instead continues in this 4th sin against me and my household in these parable cases illustrating its oppression and fraud, if it refuses to obey God's law as well as our founder's supreme law as also written on their Liberty Bell and to "proclaim liberty" to the author as a first step to proclaim it as well to others then the God of eternal justice surely says He****

that an individual must provide against his or her will. Contemporary forced laborers are treated as property to be exploited commercially, much in the same way African Americans were regarded during the antebellum period in American history.

Bonded Labor or Debt Labor — Describes slavery in which an individual is compelled to work in order to repay a debt. It differs from other forms in that, oftentimes the laborer and the employer initially enter into a mutual agreement. However, contract conditions may be illegal and/or vastly more beneficial to the employer than the laborer. These workers become slaves when they continue working, but cannot pay off their initial debt because of exploitative contract terms and, thus, cannot leave.

¶ Sex Slavery — Describes women, men or children that are exploited in the commercial sex industry, which may include: pornography, prostitution, erotic entertainment, strip clubs, online escort services, residential brothels, hostess clubs, fake massage parlors or any exchange of a sex act for something of value. Money may or may not be exchanged; other things that may be traded for sex acts are drugs, shelter, food or clothes. A person's initial consent to participate is irrelevant if that person is held in service through psychological manipulation or physical force. ¶ Child Slavery — Describes all child labor obtained from individuals under the age of 18 through the means of force, deception or coercion. Children can be enslaved in debt bondage, forced labor, prostitution, armies, domestic work and other forms of hazardous work. Today, forced child labor exists in nearly every industry around the globe. ¶

***Domestic Servitude — Describes slaves that are forced to work in extremely hidden workplaces: private homes. Domestic workers become slaves when their employer uses force, fraud or coercion to control or convince an employee that they have no choice but to continue working. Isolating environments, unfamiliar languages, confiscated travel documents and restricted mobility are often connected to this form of slavery.**" [emphasis added]*

added] <http://freedomcenter.org/enabling-freedom/five-forms-of-slavery> 7-11-2017

will ***“proclaim liberty to you,... ‘to the sword, to pestilence, and to famine!” to such governments.***

I can hardly believe the STRIKING PROVIDENCE OF GOD. How our government MOST STRIKINGLY resembles Judah's princes. Not only in that both held people in involuntary economic slavery, not only in both having supreme laws requiring **government “proclaim liberty”, but another remarkable “both”** is how Judah's princes first acknowledged God's and Israel's law by effectively ***“proclaim[ing] liberty”*** to the slaves, but then the government “changed” their mind; well, so with our government as proved by **Exhibit ___ where in writing it effectively acknowledged God's and America's law required it to effectively proclaim liberty by giving “Refunds” to the author, but then “changed” its mind** so that the “Refunds” owed the author (where he would be able to “discharge” “Every obligation” “dollar for dollar” as proved **[[[did I prove that herein?????]]]]**) were converted into alleged taxes he would owe the government! Thereby government put itself into the same rebel stance against God and His law as Judah's. The same June 1, 2009 letter even shows how our government was worse than Judah's by performing 8 years of unauthorized debt collecting against the author for said alleged taxes! I pray earnestly that God's word here will be more than enough to persuade our government and that God will not have to enforce His law against it as He did to Judah's! I urge it: **proclaim liberty lest you see God in “acts of God”/judgments proclaim because “You have not obeyed Me in proclaiming liberty...Behold, I proclaim liberty to you... - to the sword...pestilence, and ...famine!”** thereby enforcing said contracts and His and America's supreme laws.

God's in His providential acts of answering the author's prayer for 911 and other prayers as well as by leading the author to relate to American government seeking justice from it and finding it pervert justice instead has thereby made the author and his household as a parable/test case. Let whoever is still righteous or repentant in government be instruments to turn away God's wrath by restoring things to the way God's word and America's supreme law requires. Let faithful preaching and teaching call for repentance, revival and reformation. But if ministers in government refuse or fail to enforce said laws, the **general equity** of God's word declares to them that He Himself proclaims liberty to them: ***“to the sword”***. **Our supreme law is still-in-effect** (see footnote²⁵³) 1792 Coinage Act Section 19 **still requires a death penalty** for any undermining rights-protecting-Coin. HOW MUCH MORE SO FOR THOSE WHO HAVE FORCED THE SURRENDER OF ALL GOLD, TAKEN ALL SILVER AND NEAR ALL COPPER AND REPLACED IT WITH DROSS COINS, PAPER AND EVEN REFUSED – to give the author the “proclaim liberty” Refunds to compensate him for their taking said coin and forcing him to have his property plundered by paper? Surely this is a test case God is watching government and banker's actions most carefully. It is the right and duty of a minister of God today (the author) to call on the Author of our Liberty, the ***“Supreme Judge”*** Jesus Christ “our Lord” no less than that signer of the Declaration of Independence Rev. John Witherspoon did by signing said Declaration.

Next is Malachi.

..... The prophets confronted men and nations about sin and warned of judgment. Yet in the midst of their thundering words gave incredibly clear and bright prospects of God's promised mercy and salvation in His Messiah Jesus. I want to take and use the prophecy of MALACHI²⁵⁴ 3:1-7 to do that. For while Malachi treats fraud in Israel's leadership and moneychangers, His focus is on the Messiah and Lord who was to come to the second Temple, and confront this sin. The result would be His own death as history proves. But that's why being touched myself by His wondrous love, compassion, tenderness and mercy I want to share with my neighbors in Israel,

²⁵³ Wikipedia reports on 2-9-2016: “Section 19 of the Act established a penalty of death for debasing the gold or silver coins authorized by the Act, or embezzlement of the metals for those coins, by officers or employees of the mint; **this section of the Act apparently remains in effect”**

²⁵⁴ Scholars say Malachi was written around 420-397 BC, the Bible history of his time can be read in Nehemiah 13 during the reign of Artaxerxes I.

America, all nations, bankers and government the proofs of God's word and the corroborating testimony of Israel and the Gentile nations and even recent history- Israel's return to their land and to their capital Jerusalem as well as America's suffering judgments – to use this to make an appeal to return to God and all His goodness for He promises and assures us all that He will withhold no good thing from those who trust Him and His Messiah and show it by walking uprightly.

Our world is spinning out of control. America has by and large chosen to turn from God and His laws, is in a moral free fall, and we are reaping the whirlwind for it. We have two big problems: our sins and God's judgments for them.

Read Heidelberg Catechism Lord's Day 1-6

God is good. He pours out just judgment on us in this life and the next. Death is our destiny apart from Jesus. Really that is not surprising. We do bad, we suffer for what we did wrong. But the amazing thing about God is His love: that He already provided an answer for both our sin and His righteous judgment against us: Jesus! Jesus is the Answer! He sent His own dear Son Jesus to suffer for sinners like us, to pay for our sins, to suffer and endure the hellish eternal death sinners like us deserve, and thereby remove our sins and its miserable results already beginning here and now and fully and perfectly forever. The Bible says "all of sinned and fall short of the glory of God" (Romans 3:23). The result of sin is death: not just the end to this physical life, but eternal separation from God in hell (Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:6-8). Romans 5:8 says that God demonstrates or proves His love for sinners like us in that while we were still sinners, Christ died for us! That's why He sent His Son. He died on the cross to pay

the penalty for our sins, to suffer the punishment we deserved for them in our place. Then, because He had done so, God, to give us full assurance that we are really right with Him through His Son, raised Him up from the death. He was dead and three days later He rose from the grave in power and great glory.²⁵⁵ Jesus said: “I am the resurrection and the life. Whoever believes in Me, though he die, yet shall he live, and everyone who lives and believe in Me shall never die.”(John 11:25-26). Let God’s love overwhelm and impress you. Choose you this day to place your complete trust in Jesus, trust Him to have died for your sins so you can be eternally forgiven and changed from your heart into all parts of your life and world. It will bless and transform you, your family and other, it will change your world. You won’t be perfect even as you strive to yet have the promise that if you sin, you can confess it to Him and turn from it, He will cleanse you from all unrighteousness. Simply ask Him from the heart to forgive you, to be your Savior who died in your place on the cross. Ask Him to give you eternal life and to live a new life striving to faithful keep His commandments not to earn salvation but to give thanks to Him for His free gift of salvation. Then join a faithful, Bible believing, evangelical church where other Christians can encourage you and help you in your walk with God.

Through Malachi the prophet God predicted:

Behold, I send My messenger, and he will prepare the way before Me. And the Lord, whom you seek, Will suddenly come to His temple, Even the Messenger of the covenant, In whom you delight. Behold, He is coming,” Says the LORD of hosts. “But who can endure the day of His coming? And who can stand when He appears? For He is like a refiner’s fire And like launderers’ soap. He will sit as a refiner and a purifier of silver; He will purify the sons of Levi, And purge them as gold and silver, That they may offer to the LORD An offering in righteousness. “Then the offering of Judah and Jerusalem Will be pleasant to the LORD, As in the days of old, As in former years. And I will come near you for judgment²⁵⁶; I will be a swift witness Against sorcerers, Against adulterers, Against perjurers, Against

²⁵⁵ I believe scientific research on the Shroud of Turin confirms this truth predicted in God’s word by the Hebrew prophets and recorded by eyewitnesses in the first century.

²⁵⁶ Just what all the prophets foretold! Only now Malachi predicts that YHWH Himself in the flesh would come to Jerusalem’s Second Temple even as He came down in judgment at the Tower of Babel to visit with Abraham and see whether the reports He heard about Sodom and Gomorrah were true; finding their great sin, He exposed it and pronounced them guilty as thieves. Afterward, He allowed Himself like Isaac to be the Sacrifice for Israel and the Gentile’s sins in order to reconcile them to God and permit them to come into His Temple as an eternal house of prayer. *Hallelujah what a Savior!*

those who exploit wage earners and widows and orphans, And against those who turn away an alien— Because they do not fear Me,” Says the LORD of hosts. “For I am the LORD, I do not change; Therefore you are not consumed, O sons of Jacob. Yet from the days of your fathers You have gone away from My ordinances And have not kept them. Return to Me, and I will return to you,” says the LORD of hosts.

First: Malachi preached to Israel after it suffered captivity for refusing to repent right up until the point when God says “*there was no remedy*” so they were exiled. Yet in God's grace they had finally now returned to the land. To comfort them, Malachi predicted that at their second/rebuilt Temple the very One Israel had always longed for would come, the glorious “*Lora*”²⁵⁷ their “*Messiah*”! Yet Malachi also predicted their need for Him due to their own sin and depravity, showing their former sins would resurface so that when their righteous Lord entered His Temple, He would find fraud still going on among them, even in the Temple with the result that He would be like a “*refiner's fire*” to cleanse it of those who exploit “*wage earners*”. God, like a very grieved yet still incredibly loving Father in 3: 7 grieves that “*from the days of your fathers You have gone away from My ordinances and have not kept them*”. Yes even after their return from captivity, Israel did not delight themselves in the LORD but strayed from Him and broke His law just like their fathers.

This is really sad. For though **Amos 2** listed fraudulent currency as the **FIRST** of 4 sins God destroyed Israel for, and no doubt killed many for its enslaving effects, though Judah too suffered for the same sin, and though you'd think they'd have forever learned to turn forever from all fraudulent dealings, **Malachi 3** reveals how sinful human hearts are by nature. We find there is a confrontation Malachi predicts between good and evil. Though God comforted His returned people that their Messiah would enter their second Temple, who was to comfort His heart? For not only did Malachi 3 predict Messiah would come and find evildoers IN the Temple where He would have to in intense anger purify matters and cleanse those who were breaking Moses' law, the prophet Daniel 9 also predicted that this same Messiah who he too predicted would be on earth during the time that second temple stood, also predicted Messiah would even be “*cut off but not for Himself*”. That term “*cut off*” is one used of death by execution. Yet it reveals God's Messiah would NOT be cut off or executed for Himself, that is, for anything He had done. But that immediately raises the question: WHY, why would anyone in their right minds in Israel want to “*cut off*” their precious Lord, their long promised by God Savior Messiah?! Obviously for Him to be “*cut off*”, SOMEONE SOMEWHERE did not like Him – so that worse than Joseph's brothers some of whom wanted to kill Joseph, SOMEONE was going to cut off or put to death the Messiah. Another Hebrew prophet tells how this chosen and precious Servant of the LORD was going to be like David very misunderstood and hated by government as Saul's hated David. According to **Isaiah 7:14** Messiah was to be born of a virgin and recognized as “*Immanuel*” meaning God with us. **Isaiah 9:6-7** predicts He would be a male child born to us who will be rightly called “*Wonderful, Counselor, the Mighty God, the Everlasting Father, the Prince of peace*”. But **Isaiah 52:13-53:12** explains further this Lord and Messiah's sufferings, His being cut off and does so with graphic detail. It predicted that this “*righteous*” Servant of the LORD was going to be severely misunderstood, falsely accused, rejected, oppressed, striped, severely wounded, oppressed and condemned with transgressions and finally be put to death like a sacrifice for “*our transgressions*” that we who “*all like sheep have gone astray [and] have turned everyone to his own way*” might be justified, pardoned, “*healed*” and restored to Adonai. But like **David** who in **Psalms 22** cried out to God “*my God, my God why have You forsaken Me*”, complained of being surrounded by powerful enemies who pierced His hands and feet and cast lots for His garments, and then said “*You have brought me to the dust of death*” yet cried out for God to deliver Him and then said “*You have answered Me*”, so also Isaiah's prediction was that this same Messiah and Lord would after being “*cut off from the land of the living*” and after having had His grave with the “*rich*”, He would be resurrected so that He would again “*see*”, would “*prolong His days*”, and like **Joseph** and David who went to the depths of sorrow and suffering, was raised up to great glory, exaltation where kings and rulers bow down before Him. All of this was predicted by the prophets, and fulfilled in the Jewish rabbi or teacher Jesus of Nazareth. **Daniel 9**, **Isaiah 53**, **Moses** in **Deuteronomy 32** and other types and prophecies predicted then that Messiah, their Lord, their Roc would be rejected, misunderstood, but it would be for our sins that He suffered and died, so as to make a complete atonement for them, to sprinkle His righteous blood on the mercy seat of God's holy of holies ark of the covenant and throne of grace, so that we might be reconciled and restored to a holy Creator and Maker. Read **Deuteronomy 32:4, 15, 30** where God foretold His Messiah's sufferings. Read His warnings at **Leviticus 26 and Deuteronomy 18, 28 and 32-34** that if any among His people scorned, rejected or stumbled over His Rock, His Messiah, His Chief Cornerstone that person would suffer? But PRAISE THE LORD, though many in Israel fell, the good news of the God of Israel and His Messiah and of His free and everlasting salvation for sinners went to the Gentiles as God also predicted (**Deuteronomy 32-33; Isaiah 11; 52-53**). Are any of us by nature/in ourselves any better than those who stumbled? No. We have none of us anything to boast about before God. We are all sinners who are in desperate need of God's mercy, love and compassion for we have all broken God's commandments. But here is good news! Like Joseph who was predicted to be bowed down before by his brothers and kindred, and they envied and hated this so they persecuted and wanted to kill Joseph for it, rejected him and sold him to the Gentiles, yet

²⁵⁷ The One Malachi describes he describes as Israel's “*Lord*”, a term David used of his personal God and Lord in Psalms 2, 86 (where Lord, YHWH and God are interchangeable) and 110 thereby showing the same term David used to refer to His then still promised and coming Savior/Son/Messiah.

God worked mightily through Joseph to save the Gentiles and Israel and his sons who had rejected and sold him into slavery, so the Lord and Messiah who was rejected by most in Israel was accepted by most of the Gentile world! Like Joseph's brothers did not even recognize him as their own Jewish brother when he was accepted and exalted among the Gentiles at the right hand of power, so also most of Jesus' Jewish brothers and sisters today do not yet recognize Him as their Brother, Lord and Messiah. For instance, Dr. Michael Brown thought the name "Jesus Christ" was first and last names and that Jesus was a Gentile! No, Jesus is from the Hebrew "yhwah saves" and "Christ" is just the Greek translation for Maschiach, or Anointed One.

Isaiah 19:65 Luke 21: Romans 11: Psalms And The Glorious Future

Here's the REALLY EXCITING NEWS: Jesus is Lord and Messiah today, is judging but also saving and is about to turn the nations to God through the preaching of His Word about Himself and His control of all things! Moses and the prophets all foretold (Deuteronomy 32-33; Psalms 2, 22, 46, 47, 68, 72, 102, 138, 149, Isaiah 2 and 11 and 52, Zephaniah, Malachi 1: 11 that there would be two great harvests or ingatherings of the Gentiles: 1) after Israel rejected Him and 2) after the Gentiles also turned away from the God of Israel (as almost all the Gentile nations have in our day: look across Europe, Asia, Africa, Turkey, America, Australia) and be- in the prediction of the apostle Paul in Romans 11- spiritually dead and poor. Yet Paul predicted, and some Puritans understood him there to predict a second FAR GREATER ingathering of Gentile nations to serve the God of Israel through His Messiah and Lord AFTER Israel was restored to their homeland, AFTER Israel believes on their Messiah and repents of their sins and puts their hope no longer in their own works but His and His atoning sacrificial death in their place. Then Romans 11: 12 says: "Now if their [that is Israel's] fall is riches for the world, and their failure riches for the Gentiles, how much more their fullness!" and Romans 11: 15 says: "if their being cast away is the reconciling of the world, what will their acceptance be but life from the dead?" The once reconciled/Christianized Gentile nations like America and Europe are today all but spiritually dead and need to be brought to spiritual "life from the dead"! When Israel fell, it still brought blessings to the world. But God's gifts and calling to Israel was to be in and through Messiah a light to the nations, to bring the goyim/Gentiles the good news of the God of Israel, His abundant life, His righteousness in Messiah Jesus, His good and wise law given through Moses for all of life! Well in Romans 11 God predicts that once Israel repents of its sins and recognizes Jesus is God's promised Lord and Messiah like Joseph's brothers recognized Joseph really was not a Gentile though Lord over the Gentiles, yet their own brother, they also embraced him as their King, the King of the Jews. God used it to save the whole world! So too, when Israel recognizes that the Lord Jesus is their true Messiah and King, put their trust in Him alone as their hope of salvation and being forever right with God by His once for all sacrifice at the cross where He was cursed that we might be blessed, THEN FAR GREATER RICHES AND BLESSINGS will be poured out by God on the Gentile world than ever before! Isaiah 19 then predicts that Israel, Egypt and Syria will be saved where yes 5/6 of Egypt will call on the LORD! A picture of how all nations, all kings will no longer rebel against our Creator LORD God and the Lord Jesus but trust and obey! That will be the SECOND and GREATER INGATHERING of Gentile nations after Israel is saved by Jesus. We are obviously near that point after Israel was restored to their land and Jerusalem as Ezekiel 36 and Jesus in Luke 21: 24 predicted. Once Israel and the Gentiles are rightly related to God and His Messiah Son, then the blessings of God will be poured out as never before: longevity (Isaiah 65), prosperity (Psalms 67 and 72), peace among nations (Isaiah 2, 11; Psalm 46, 68, 72 et al) and in the words of Malachi "from the rising of the sun, even to its going down, My Name shall be great among the Gentiles; in every place incense shall be offered to My name, and a pure offering, for My Name shall be great among the nations says the LORD Of hosts.....For I am a great King, says the LORD of hosts, and My name is to be feared among the nations." (Malachi 1: 11-14).

That is our current and near future days. With all that blessing, salvation, longevity, prosperity and peace among nations promised by God who cannot lie, who has always fulfilled His every word, why not today REPENT of our sins, TRUST the Lord Jesus Christ to save us from them, and in obedience to His commandments live our lives to His praise according to His holy commandments? The sooner we stop resisting Him and His Spirit, the sooner we surrender to this good news about Him, the sooner we will be happier – practically everyone in the world will be!

But, to return to Malachi's day when the last two thousand four hundred years were still future. Malachi 3 predicted their Messiah would be a "refiner's fire", Daniel 9 that after their own Jewish Messiah was rejected and "cut off" God would allow Jerusalem and their second temple to be destroyed. Jesus predicted their military defeat by the Romans in Luke 21 but also – in His grace and hesed mercy- after many days as Hosea 3 predicted- their return to their land and capital and to the LORD and His Christ, the greater than David

But before they were defeated and dispersed, the actual words of Malachi had to be fulfilled. And they were. So LET US GO to Malachi's time and then to 400 years later. At the time of Passover when the Lamb was to

be sacrificed according to the law, so that we as God's people Israel (the "transgressors") might go free, Jesus entered the Temple and fulfilled this prophecy. He "suddenly" came "to His temple" and finding in it "moneychangers" He called "thieves", Malachi's prediction that the Lord would cleanse the Temple "like a refiner's fire"²⁵⁸, a "purifier of silver" "purify[ing] the sons of Levi" with intense, fiery anger was fulfilled. The gospels record how Lord and Messiah Jesus in righteous, fierce anger overturned the moneychanger's tables and with a whip drove them out. He angrily rebuked them based on God's law, exposed their corruption, and later warned of judgments- of His own grinding them to powder who refused to humble themselves before the LORD's Christ, to be broken before Him as God's Cornerstone. **Luke 19 and Mark 11** record how after He drove out the "thieves", "the chief priests,...scribes, and...leaders" "sought how they might destroy Him". **Matthew** records that after He cleansed the Temple, "the elders... confronted Him...and said 'By what authority are You doing these things?...who gave You this authority?'" In response He told them parables, one revealing that they would catch, reject and kill Him as God's Son so that - in their own words- they admitted they would deserve destruction for it. Jesus asked: "Did you never read ...: 'The stone which the builders rejected has become the Chief Cornerstone. This was the LORD's doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes?' [Psalm 118: 22, -23] **Therefore I say to you, the kingdom of God will be taken from you and given to a nation bearing the fruits of it. And whoever falls on this stone will be broken; but on whomever it falls, it will grind him to powder.**" **Luke 20** records that after He said this: "that very hour [they] sought to lay hands on Him".

Soon thereafter they and the Gentiles "cut [Him] off" like the prophets predicted. Yet this was God's plan all along. As Isaiah 53 foretold "...it pleased the LORD to bruise Him; He has put Him to grief. When You make His soul an offering for sin, He shall see His seed, He shall prolong His days and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in His hand. He shall see the travail of His soul, and be satisfied." Or in Joseph's words to his brothers in Genesis 50 speaking like Jesus' heart is ready to to Israel in our day: "as for you, you meant evil against me; but God meant it for good, in order to bring it about as it is this day, to save many people alive....and he comforted them and spoke kindly to them." YES, LOVE. YES God glorified His name. He thereby overcame the devil the devil slanderer who said God is not truthful, trustworthy, good in His word, you need to rebel to be happy. God proved him wrong forever! He proved He has always - before during and after the fall - been gracious, good and just. In God's great love- as Abraham was READY TO GIVE his son Isaac to show God he feared and loved Him more than his own son, God NOT ONLY WAS READY TO GIVE BUT ACTUALLY GAVE His own dear Son to show He loved sinners like us: "For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son that whosoever should believe on Him should not perish but have everlasting life." - John 3: 16!

Jesus' being a faithful MESSENGER of God to moneychangers and corrupt leaders in His day led to His death. He was faithful to death for our sakes. UNLIKE most servants of God who are either ignorant or fearful to address this sin and corruption, Jesus was face to face in warning them that He as would grind them to powder if they would not be broken in humble repentance before Him. Though He died for the sins of His elect, was raised from the dead, and gave Israel 40 years to repent, because they still refused to repent, He in fulfillment of His own tears for the sufferings He foresaw would "come on [Jerusalem]" (Luke 19: 41-44) and in fulfillment of His words in Luke 21: 20-24 (and Daniel 9 et al) poured judgment on them, destroying Jerusalem and their temple in AD 70 as David in Psalms 2, 45 and 110 predicted his Son, Lord and God would be instructed by YHWH to do against His own rebellious "people" (Psalm 2: 1-2; compare David's prayers against Israel's covenant breakers in Psalms 3 and 7). Jesus predicted: "Jerusalem will be trampled by Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled" (Luke 21: 24). For 2000 years Jews were out of their promised land suffering. In 1948 God re-established them as a people in their land; since 1967 Gentiles no longer trample Jerusalem as before.

As with Israel, so with America. Jesus is God's Lord who judges nations. Yet even His quote in the Temple reflects His gracious heart. He still offers what He is perfect fulfillment of: the Way for sinners to find reconciliation and peace with God by His own perfect body and blood having been once sacrificed and resurrected in our place – wounded/killed for our transgressions (Isaiah 53: 8). Through Him alone man can re enter paradise and enter His Holy of Holies, the flaming sword that prevented Adam and his children removed after having struck YHWH "the Shepherd" (Zechariah 13: 7) who Tabernacled among us, the "seed of the woman" whose suffering the bruising of His heel/His being put to grief by YHWH (Genesis 3: 15, 21; Isaiah 53: 10) crushed the serpent's head at the cross and empty grave, thereby forever freed mankind from Satan's slavery! The same "Lord" who cleansed the Temple offers that through Him all nations may come and enjoy prayer, fellowship and communion with the God of paradise! :)

Romans 9: 33: "As it is written: 'Behold, I lay in Zion a stumbling stone and rock of offense, and whoever believes on Him will not be put to shame.'" where Romans 9 is quoting Isaiah 8:14 and 28:16 where the former has verse 13 before it as: "The LORD of hosts, Him you shall hallow; let Him be your fear, and let Him be your dread. He will be as a sanctuary, but a stone of stumbling and a rock of offense to both the houses of Israel, as a strap and a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. And many among them shall

²⁵⁸ Even as He did so, He was like His Father. As God angrily denounced their cheating and stealing people's private property by their moneychanging, overturning governments/kingdoms and merchants, so as the perfect Image of His Father, Jesus as well spoke of His hatred for their sin yet reflected the gracious heart of loving Presence He desired for His people and God to experience saying: "**It is written, "My house shall be called a house of prayer" but you have made it a "den of thieves."**"

judgments, so that they must know they as courts must repent! Vindicate us Lord! Have mercy on us!

2016's DROUGHT WAS GOD'S ANSWER. Of course the drought did not happen over night but took time. After being thrown out on the street and suffering fierce emotional and financial losses, I and my family recalled this later and wrote a brother²⁶⁰. See Exhibit [redacted] with signatures of family members who recalled we prayed this.

History and eternity (people in heaven or hell) will serve His one purpose to confirm and validate the fact that He and His word were true before, during and after Satan the serpent slandered Him and man acted according to the lie instead of acting according to God's truth. **Where do you want to be in relation to God in time and eternity?**

The fire and drought confirms what Malachi and the other prophets wrote about the truth of the Bible and Jesus as the reigning Messiah.

THIRD MAJOR POINT: GOOD NEWS APPLICATIONS: What a horrific mess rebellion against God brings! What does the good GOD and Creator of life and the world say must be done to avert His wrath and be restored to again enjoy His favor?

Law enforcement, the buck stops with you. If you refuse to obey unrighteous orders, a) unrighteous things cannot happen under your watch; b) righteous people can be protected. Zephaniah 1 reminds you: God will have His sacrifice- don't be part of it- fear God, not man by His almighty grace and power.

[was above under subpoint D re unjust currency deserves death] For breaking the law of our good Maker who gave us life, we cut ourselves off from His life and suffer death. Leviticus 17 says the "life is in the blood". Thus, shedding the lifeblood and death are basically equivalent. For breaking God's laws we all - every last person on the planet -deserves to die. Some deserve to die for breaking God's and America's supreme laws regarding involuntary slavery via currency. Though some are required to suffer a temporal/physical death penalty, the eternally by far worse penalty is to be cut off from God and fellowship with Him and to suffer His wrath forever in hell in both body and soul. Yet God, though He in justice could have turned away from us rebels and justly poured out His wrath alone on us, in undeserved mercy provided a way of escape for sinners like us by providing His own Son to die in our place – for every sinner who turns from their sins and trusts Jesus of Nazareth His divine Son to save him or her.

Through His prophet Isaiah (chapter 1) God assured a nation in whom there were **many** worthy of death for murder, involuntary slavery et al that if they would repent of their sins/crimes and again look to and trust God who promised He would send a Savior who would die in the place of sinners like us (chapter 42, 52-53) that if you **"are willing and obedient, you shall eat the good of the land"**.

God's law and America's supreme law (as shown by historical documentation) requires said death penalty; yet I pray that all guilty parties deserving it might repent and believe and show by their actions the truth of their repentance and faith. GOOGLE Roger Sherman in writing mandatory death penalty in 1792 Coinage Act; counsel from PK RF et al; Elijah killed prophets of Baal because that was the supreme law of God even though there were statutes of Omri and works of Ahab : nevertheless Ahab ran the 450 prophets of Baal through with the sword: he enforced the Word of the Lord, God's above all law and the Hebrew republic's founding law; Josiah just

260 [keep this in or not because it gives the rationale:] "Today while reading and meditating on and around Psalm 5: 6 "You shall destroy those who speak falsehood; the LORD abhors the bloodthirsty and deceitful man." and praying and musing on it before the Lord with a broken heart and tears about its real life applications to our lives and what we've suffered with our house I recalled that while we were still in our house I prayed with my family for another drought. As Phil Seay and law enforcement at the time utterly refused to do their known "so help me God" sworn duties to guard our rights to private property, trial by jury, justice (instead of ruling in favor of fraudulent documents), AND OTHER RIGHTS, I recalled God had brought a drought earlier in answer to the congregation and my prayers to call us back to Him; so I had prayed saying Lord maybe bring another drought to confirm what we've told the courts is true- how the other judgments (911, 2008 Great Recession et al against idolatry, murder by abortion and immorality) were in Your providence also related to our house (we didn't step out in faith into the Jordan so got chastened- you know the story) and how after God led us to learn the fraud involved in our house contract we disputed the debt and in their attempt to prove a true loan presented us only with forged, fraudulent documents- thereby giving me as a minister of Christ a duty to call for their repentance for this our fourth great known sin in light of Amos 1-2's "for three transgressions and for four I will not withhold punishment", recognizing the hand of God's providence in bringing this knowledge to us again in connection with our house- kind of like a parable. Yet we were losing it...I asked...that for His name's sake, so people would know because His name was on this –given how **none** of the courts, even Roy Moore though we praise God for his stand for His Ten Commandments - followed through to obey God's word - for the drought and other things to confirm the truth of what we had written: God did give me a message to share by answering my prayer on 911- to show He really is angry, really is God, and His Son Jesus really rules as Psalm 2 says, He really is angry with America, and will keep judging us for our sins until we repent through Christ so ignoring all this fraud and wrongs is only going to invite more of His wrath. I just recalled this today. As for why not til today, I think one family member's remark is right on: given all we've been through and all the papers and emotional drainage its not surprising the recall didn't come til now."

put the sodomites out of the land and did not kill them. Doug Wilson argued doing less than the full measure of death is okay sometimes? Yet with re tomurder what about that? And then so too about other captial offenses? Rusty Lee Thomas in 7-11-2017 Doctrine of blood Guilt seems to say we only need repent? Numbers 36 would say otherwise.

so POSITIVELY what is the way out? a) God's word to expose the fraud/lies; b) call gov to repent and divorce its companion thieves; c) hang those in government who refuse to do so; d) over 2 eyar (F Sanders) cause the FRNs to be transitioned out to all gscoin; e) need counselors for this: need postive help: see Neh 5 & 9

other materials:

1) NewEvidenceOfWrongdoingAgainstGravelingsByRollTideHomesDRAFT1.doc 0

1) God is utterly good and faithful. His Scripture is true (Dead Sea scrolls) *God always been on time with His promises? His word predicted centuries before His Messiah came to earth His birthplace (Micah 5), time in history (Daniel 9- before the 2nd Temple was destroyed AD 70), being fully God and fully man (Isaiah 9: 6-7), atoning life, rejection and death in Israel (Isaiah 52: 13-53: 12), resurrection (Psalm 16, 22; Isaiah 52: 13-53: 12), acceptance by the Gentile world (Psalm 2, 22, Isaiah 11, 52: 13-53: 12 etc)? Did you know God predicts in Psalms 68 and 72 one day all nations will again use "gold" and "silver" when they return to trust and obey Jesus? That God promises great prosperity (Psalm 67) and longevity of 100's of years (Isaiah 65) then?*

Various ones to add in:

2 Chron 30: 9: For if you return tot he LROD, your brethren and your children will be treated with compassion by those who lead them captive, so that they may come back to this land [application: return to America as the full land of liberty it once was] ; for the LORD your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn His face from you if you return to Him." "So the runners passed from city to city: and I asked for what is in v. 12: "Also the hand of God was on Judah to give them singleness of heart to do the commandment of ht eking and the leaders, at the word of the LORD."

Just as there is no such thing as a **Christian prostitute**, so there is **no such thing as a Christian banker** in this unrighteous banking system. I did not write that no Christian can work as a teller to take people's funds to deposit. Were we in the America our founders fought and died to give us, there would be freedom to circulate gold, silver and copper coins and to have honest banks. Until Congress repents and returns to said laws we by their by cruel "legal tender" statutes of Ormi/Ahab have swords/guns at our heads/properties from companions of thieves who do not defend people's rights but "exploit" them (aka tyrants) and those who leap over our gates (unrighteous law enforcement who uphold the rights destroying orders and "laws" of the wicked government. It would at least be fair if the government would allow people to choose either FRNs or gold and silver, either corrupt banking or honest bankers who actually put their own money at risk in their loans. Until that happens we are without question under tyranny by a syndication/unrighteous marriage between government and Federal Reserve thieves.

The first page called us to be restored to our "Loving Father": the God who created us and who mde us to be His sons and daughters (Luke 3: 38) though by Adam's rebellion we lost this privileged relationship and are now by nature children of the devil and of wrath (read Ephesians 2: 1-2; cf Canons of Dort).

America, guilty government parties, bankers, and others: why rebel against One so gracious that He gave His only begotten Son to take be Surety for sinners like us? He willingly lived the righteous life we could not; He suffered the eternal death of hell fire against body and soul for the sins of sinners like us to make us right with God we have all broken the laws of. America: learn: God is good, holy, and a consuming Fire. Through all things, He ever shows how truthful, righteous, good and loving He's always been (contra the serpent Satan's slander) before, during and after man's fall. We rebelled and all deserve His sword but God shows His good will to man by freely offering to restore our relationship with Him where He will again be our most tenderhearted, loving Father and we His dear sons and daughters.

Why was this huge watchman's warning needed? Because God warns "The day of your watchman and your punishment comes" (Micah 7: 4) when men men and nations "do evil with both hands" (7: 3).

[maybe here put the clear presentation of the gospel that is up there under Malachi

here!] see Redeemer OPC evangelical statement? email

"preach the Word" means both negative reproofs and positive promises: help people repent for the prophets had good news predictions as well as negative words: so share Romans 11: 12, 15, 26 and Isaiah 19 and 65 and 2 and 11 and the Lord's prayer with its petitions is the goal: Ps 72, Hab 2: 14 Heb 10; last petition; counselors: share or not? Casting pearls? a) spirit of 911 prayer was to be willing to set forth my motives altruistically and share and persuade from the Bible so men and nations would repent and believe: so share this part too; wish had done more of that with the house matter; felt in retrospect not done enough; rather have them mock me as a dreamer than fail to share and not let them have the positive to draw them

Perhaps you are like Josiah: just now made awake and aware to what God's law requires, America's supreme law requires and the wrath of God that is on us like it was Judah. I pray God will be gracious to help you think, pray and respond rightly to it all like Josiah did.

USE AS GOSPEL INVITATION: Psalm 49 and debt; I Peter silver gold; and blood of Jesus: ransom/redeem: MONEY

GOOD NEWS: God says: "Who is a God like You, pardoning iniquity and passing over the transgression of the remnant of His heritage? He does not retain His anger forever, because He delights in mercy. He will again have compassion on us, and will subdue our iniquities. You will cast all our sins into the depths of the sea." (Micah : 18-19).

People try to pay for their sins: but you cannot work your way to heaven: it is by the righteous works and blood/death of Jesus alone. The word forgive means to pardon an offense,; the Greek literally means "to let go of a debt that is owed". As sinners we all owe a debt to God for breaking His law. But Jesus paid the entire eternal debt that is utterly impossible for us to pay. If there were any way whatever for sinners to be able to pay or do by works their salvation then Messiah Jesus did not need to come from heaven to earth to live and die for us! Or in Paul's words: "I do not set aside the grace of God; for if righteousness comes through the law, then Christ died in vain." It is by Jesus' perfect and righteous works that we can be counted righteous; it is by His having suffered the death sinners like us deserve that the just penalty has been paid and our debts are canceled or paid in full.

So what do we need to do? Just let go of sinning, forsake breaking God's commandments and receive the free gift of forgiveness paid for by Jesus from His loving hands who died for sinners. When He forgives then this is true: "There is now therefore no condemnation to those who are in Christ Jesus, who walk not according to the flesh [sinful nature] but according to the Spirit". -Romans 8: 1.

For thus says the LORD:

"You have sold yourselves for nothing,
And you shall be redeemed without money."

Tools specific to Isa 55: 1

Unchecked Copy Box Isa 55: 1

"Ho! Everyone who thirsts,

Come to the waters;

And you who have no money,

Come, buy and eat.

Yes, come, buy wine and milk

Without money and without price.

Tools specific to Isa 55: 2

Unchecked Copy Box Isa 55: 2

Why do you spend money for what is not bread,

And your wages for what does not satisfy?

Listen carefully to Me, and eat what is good,

And let your soul delight itself in abundance.

Put a clear presentation for the gospel there.

Josaiah part above

Here are some things God calls us to

1. First, He calls for **both rulers and people to read His word and hear it preached!** Isaiah said Israel needed to LISTEN to God's Word! So does America need to listen particularly to Isaiah 1, 9, 52, 53, 55 and 59):

Hear the word of the LORD, you rulers of Sodom; give ear to the law of our God, you people of Gomorrah "Ah, I will rid Myself of My adversaries, and take vengeance on My enemies." "I will turn My hand against you" "Wash yourselves, make yourselves clean; Put away the evil of your doings from before My eyes. Cease to do evil, learn to do good; Seek justice, Rebuke the oppressor; Defend the fatherless, Plead for the widow. "Come now, and let us reason together," says the LORD, "Though your sins are like scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; Though they are red like crimson, they shall be as wool. If you are willing and obedient, you shall eat the good of the land; but if you refuse and rebel, you shall be devoured by the sword"; for the mouth of the LORD has spoken."

Judah's good king Josiah is a perfect example. He did not realize what God's law said, or that the LORD's wrath was upon and over his government and people, nor of their need to turn to the Lord for restoration. He had to READ the Bible, hear or learn the Word of God, and then knew he had to turn from sin and did with weeping. For the sake of his nation's happy restoration and good government, he gathered the rulers and people together and "read in their hearing all the words of the book of the covenant" (2 Chronicles 34). We too need to hear & heed the word.

America is ignorant because it turned from God. It neither knows its sins, God's wrath for them, nor the good news He freely offers in His Son Jesus so it may return to God and be restored. "...Scripture says: 'whoever believes on Him will not be put to shame.' For there is no distinction between Jew and Greek, for the same Lord over all is rich to all who call upon Him. For 'whoever calls upon the name of the LORD shall be saved.' How then shall they call on Him in whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in Him of whom they have not heard? And how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach unless they are sent?....faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the word of God." (Romans 10: 11-17)

God by His word reveals to us our sin (Romans 3); convict us of sin, righteousness and judgment (John 16); creates faith in hearts by which when looking to Jesus alone to save us, we receive that salvation (Romans 10); instructs us how to prove the truth of our repentance (by restitution, confessing lies, prohibiting and punishing abortion, sodomy, returning government to its God ordained roles); gives us wisdom how to go from the monetary mess we are in to gradually be freed from paper currency to the precious metal of gold, silver and copper coin AND MANY OTHER THINGS. We as American have so much to learn. Godly Protestant pastor teachers who studied the Bible learned how to restore or reconstruct things to the biblical blueprints God ordained and requires (called reconstructionists) are good people to talk to and read. No one perfectly understands every part of God's word and how to perfectly apply it: we all have unknown sins and shortcomings, we have to be humble yet firm about what God's Word truly requires. **The Bible needs to be read, and wrestled through. We won't necessarily have entire agreement on every point, but as we honestly and humbly strive to truly obey not our own desires but God's as revealed in His word, we will grow to understand and increasingly better apply His will to all of life. We have to be patient with each other, trusting God in His grace to be patient with us through Christ.**

But repentance will have to come:

turning from idols
abortion
immorality
fraudulent currency.

For individuals repentance must come, for families, but also corporately, as congregations, as cities, counties, states, as a nation.

2. Second, in Joel 2 et al God calls for us – as many as are willing- to **GATHER TOGETHER AS A NATION IN REPENTANCE.** To turn not only as individuals from personal sin, and as families, but to be united in turning from corporate sin. Like Ninevah's king called all to mourn over and turn from sin. **And with a sense of**

earnestness and urgency. For Zephaniah 2: 1-3: *“Gather yourselves together, yes, gather together O ... nation,, before the decree is issued, before the day passes like chaff, before the LORD's fierce anger comes upon you...!”*

We have made ourselves God's ENEMY! Joel says: *“...strong is the One who executes His word. For the day of the LORD is great and very terrible; who can endure it? “Now, therefore,” says the LORD, “Turn to Me with all your heart, with fasting, with weeping, and with mourning.”...Return to the LORD your God, for He is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness; and He relents from doing harm.” The sword hangs over us and **God is justly ready to pour out more wrath on us! If we do not God is waiting to see if we repent.*** Yet here we are - filthiness from the Supreme Court, wicked government sanctioned slaughter by abortion/selling aborted baby body parts, 56 in Congress as calloused as Nazi leadership UNCONSCIONABLY defending America's Planned Parenthood/SS even after America's sickening atrocities are known and shown to its face -murder, torture and use of human bodies just as horrific as Nazi Germany's²⁶¹.

Despite KNOWING what God did to Germany, we pretend He does not hear or care. **Desperately** we need to run before Him, kneel before Him, tremble before Him, ask God for Jesus' sake to forgive us and free us from all sins. We need to pray for our nation that the words of Psalm 28: 8 do not have to come true for it: *“Because they do not regard the works of YHWH...He shall destroy them.”* We need to obey James 4: 7-10! And pray using Nehemiah 9, Psalm 51, Jeremiah 3: 22b-4: 4, Daniel 9: 3-19; and Luke 15: 11-32. We need to fast, pray, weep and throw away all sins and things that cause us to stumble into sin! We need to hear the gospel and then receive, rest and rejoice in God's gracious Son and Savior, His amazing and freely given grace which powerfully and permanently changes hearts and lives to serve God according to His laws. We need to embrace the promises of God to never leave nor forsake those who turn to Him and to work all things out for the good of those who love Him!

All this urges us cry out desperately and beg God for Jesus' sake to graciously forgive us! To quickly obey Psalm 2's command to trust and obey Jesus. **To require** our public servants to bow before King Jesus! He says: *“Repent...or you will perish” (Luke 13: 1-3)* and *“today is the day of salvation”*. Tomorrow may be late FOREVER!

Our *“we'll kick tail anywhere in the world”* attitude after 911 was FAR from repentance. We must HUMBLE ourselves, recognize our awful guilty and sinful condition, how horribly we treated such a good, gracious Creator who made us to be His sons and daughters, how far we have strayed, how awful the temporal and eternal wrath that awaits us if we do not turn, AND CRY OUT TO GOD to forgive us because of Jesus!

To help us turn, consider and tremble before the LORD for the remedial judgments He's already brought. 911, 2007's sever drought, 2008's Great Recession, 2016's sever drought, the 3 fires are all wake up calls, that combined with the preaching of the good news of Jesus, call EVERYONE to **REPENT of their sins and consider it hateful. To BELIEVE on Jesus to be their only source of Righteousness and Reconciliation with God.** As Charles Spurgeon said: *a man who is humbled, who is loved by God, will kiss the rod God used to bring him to Himself.*

2 Chronicles 7: 14 is a promise God gave to Israel but it also has relevance for American Christians and for America that was once embraced the Christian God so it was a Christian nation: *“If My people who are called by My Name will humble themselves and pray, and turn from their wicked ways, then I will hear from heaven and will heal their land.”* We need to RECOGNIZE and AGREE with our Creator God to His truth that He is good and His ways are good and that it is a LIE that He is not good, trustworthy or that breaking His law is good.

Like the prodigal son, we need to come to our senses that individuals and nations that look for their happiness and salvation in the HERE AND NOW by the continued practice of their sins will only ever incur the same fate Adam and Eve did after believing the serpent's lie that they didn't have to obey the Creator God, they could be their own gods, they didn't have to accept His word about right and wrong, they could determine for themselves what they thought right and wrong should be, they didn't need to listen to God's warnings that they would suffer God's wrath, no, that surely will never happen, just pretend and partake of the fruit and create for

²⁶¹ This reminds me –God answered prayer against abortion and fetal experimentation earlier too. On Jan. 18, 1998 I preached “Abortion, America and Judgment” at a church in New Jersey from Ezekiel 14: 12-23. I said: 1) abortion is murder by which nations incur bloodguilt and a death sentence for unrequited innocent bloodshed, 2) Amos 1-2 proves God's patience runs out with nations. Sickening atrocities (like gutting a woman's child from her) then and now greatly arouses God's wrath. 3) God is greatly angered when government entrusted with the sword does not use it to protect innocent life, but helps slaughter it. **God will send judgment** on our land like He has other civilizations. 4) I detailed sickening atrocities Clinton was directly involved in including the ghastly bloodguilt of millions of unborn children and the ghastly, Nazi like experimentation on the living children who survived their abortions- all to advance “science”. 5) Scripture says we **must expect** judgment for this. Among other applications, I said: *“We also need to pray the imprecatory psalms like Psalm 94 – O God of vengeance, arise! Strike down those who have been shedding the blood of innocents.”* Balancing grace and justice by then still asking God to still spare us, in the congregational prayer, we prayed: *“Father, we thank You Your Word reveals You are a just God, involved in the affairs of our day. We are glad, for as we hear the bad news about abortion and experimentation on children, our hearts are deeply grieved. We are unrighteous, and for us to be grieved tells us how much more grieved and angered You are by that. Father we see so much around us that does not acknowledge Your law and Your holy Son's government. We would not O Lord agree with that, we would not be idle, O Lord, in the face of that, but we would O Lord call upon You, the just and holy God, and the God of mercy and grace, to have mercy upon us and our land. Father, for 25 years we have killed some 37-40 million children. The land is filled with blood and polluted and we beg You O Father to forgive us and to have mercy on our land and yet to use Your people to cause a mighty revival in this land. May it be that You spare this land. Yet Father if it is not Your will, or if those who have heard the gospel and continue to hear it refuse to obey it, then O Lord our God, that we may not be judged with them, we pray that You would remove wicked men from office, that You would give us godly rulers O Lord, that the light of Your Word might be effective in changing this nation, and its course, its destiny.”* I meant particularly Clinton as the sermon context shows. **One to three days after that congregational prayer, the Monica Lewinsky story broke leading to President William Clinton's impeachment.** Jesus answered prayer, placing dishonor on Clinton's name (yet Jesus' blood can restore anything). Test these testimonies by the Bible and read of MANY MORE such works of God and Christ in the Bible and church and world history.

yourselves a new reality better than God's perfect Paradise God He placed you in.

Nations who fail to own God's goodness, wisdom and grace try in vain to build their utopian Towers to a some unreal heaven supposedly better than the heaven God promises after this life and already gives a **taste of on earth**. Read **Isaiah 2, 11, 19, 65** to see God that promises nations incredible prosperity (wheat growing on mountains) and incredible longevity (people living hundreds of years!) when they trust and obey Jesus who is not only Israel's Messiah but as well the Savior King of the Gentiles. Though God guarantees men and nations through Jesus that as they trust Him alone as Savior and Lord they will be blessed, unless God works a regenerating work in man's heart, he by nature after Adam's fall despises the Word of God for the lie of the serpent.

Thank God He is sovereign, He will have His way and will bring to full manifestation what He has promised His Son: the nations and its rulers serving Him. But each man and country is confronted with the choice: either trust and obey Jesus God's Son and so enjoy a long taste of paradise here below and a perfect paradise forever after, or believe the serpent's lies that we can come up with our own "better" ideas about God, ourselves, money, marriage, etc. that go against God's word. Embracing lies results in hellish nightmares: for Adam and Eve, the world before Noah, the Tower of Babel, child sacrifice in Israel and the nations, Nazi Germany, and America. etc. Forgetting God's truth and promised Salvation in Jesus, despising the goodness of His law, must we learn over and over be so stupid and learn the hard way? There is a better Way, Jesus, if we will but know Him and His love, all will be better as God defined and ordained it.

Let all this realization of our being oppressed and enslaved drive us to our knees as it did Israel in Nehemiah 5 and 9. Israel humbly confessed and turned from their own sins, asking and depending on God's sacrifice that pointed to Jesus to forgive them. On that basis they renewed their covenant with God to obey Him. You too, confess and turn from your own sins. That is critical to actually being freed from the slavery and sins others are committing against you. Further, ask God to forgive America's sins. Ask Jesus by His blood sacrifice to deliver you from the sins of others that keep you enslaved. If you are patient to wait on Him, not in yours, but in His time while you also try to love your neighbor and do your part as much as you are able, God will deliver and BLESS America, pour out blessings on America again. Ask God to deliver you from a banking system and a government that has had many of its members act anti-God, anti-Constitutional and anti-American. Ask Him to restore the government's obedience the Constitution and its requirements for just currency. Ask Him to enforce His sanctions against those who refuse to repent as His and as America's supreme law requires. I Corinthians 7 commands believers: after Jesus shed His blood for us, we must NOT willingly become slaves to men. Do not willingly, with consent, surrender your hours, days, life, estate to be plundered (all your years of labors expended for them for their evil purposes and for you really nothing). Find ways around getting commercial loans. Rent, get a private mortgage from someone who will really loan some of their own hard earned assets in exchange for the time value of their letting you use their money and putting it at risk, etc.

OUR MAJOR FOUR SINS OF WHICH WE ARE GUILTY AND HAVE SUFFERED GOD'S WRATH FOR MUST BE REPENTED OF. We must be sorry enough for our sins to hate and forsake them. We must see the odious, horrible nature of sin, how grievously we have offended and grieved a holy and good God and original Father, how worthy we are of His wrath, and yet, how good He is – who freely created us through His Word, through His Word (Jesus) as well has power to re create us and restore us because He is a most merciful God and Father through Jesus.

Therefore, recognizing the mercy and restoration that can be ours again as America, let us reject and turn from and grieve all our former idolatry, abortion, immorality, Federal Reserve Act/paper currency/fraudulent loans and all our other sins. If we seek the living, gracious Lord Jesus for this turning from sin to Him the Prince of Peace, **all could probably be done in a fairly peaceful, smooth way (even if God brings a measure of vengeance)**. We have God's promises to bless America in Psalm 2: 12 "Kiss the Son, lest He be angry, and you perish in the way, when His wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all those who put their trust in Him." and 33: 12: "Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD". **He will restore the years the locusts ate IF we repent (Joel 2:25). God's word tells us we must repent of our particular sins and reject them. Let us think through them:**

We must repent of our idolatry. We must repent of our having rejected God, His word, His Son Jesus, grace and law of liberty. We must repent of religious pluralism where we act as though different gods are all the same God, as if the prophets of Baal and Elijah were all calling on the same God! God's word shows that those from other religions could come into or pass through Israel. Being created as image-bearers of God, they too were recognized as having unalienable rights from Him that were to be protected and as having right to exercise those rights. Yet God Himself as Creator and Giver of life and rights can also take the same from those who are in rebellion against Him. It is not man himself or his own happiness that is man's chief end, no, God's glory and His being enjoyed by man is man's chief end. Man has no rights apart from what God gives him. God, though He could have justly destroyed us all as Adam's sinful children, in mercy and grace not only entered covenant with Israel and placed them geographically at the crossroads of the earth for men and nations to learn of Him and His Savior, but He ingrafts all those who believe on Him through His Son into that covenant of grace as well. **Yet the false religions were not allowed to set up their idols or idol temples in His land, every foreigner had to follow His**

laws in Israel and the general equity of this must be practiced as well in America. Rulers must be God-fearing men who are orthodox Christians. We must turn from idolatrous trusting in military, money and America itself! Our idols are destroying us for idols always do so, but God's grace, truth and gentleness will make us great! America is at an historic crossroads. God will give it what it wants, but understand the gravity of your decision. An immigration policy that opens us up to Islamic invasion that will bring a different religion (cult) due to a different (an idol god Allah) will result in a different culture/America. If we do not turn from our idolatrous religious pluralism, I suspect our national identity will be different and our national liberty and justice for all lost. Your grandchildren will never know the America some of us have known if we compromise away our Christian foundations for the sake of religious pluralism. America, Israel, nations! - return to the Rock from which you were hewn: the God of the Christian Bible.

We must repent of our murder by abortion and Obamacare. Abortion is already outlawed by God's word, common law and America's laws still on the books. Roe v Wade needs to be IGNORED and the slaughter of now 60 million Americans IMMEDIATELY STOPPED by use of the government's sword. Read RevMattTerwhellas book INTERPOSITION&&&&&&&&&&&&&

We must repent of our immorality. Lawful, enjoyable release and gratification of sexual desire God says is only for the marriage bed between a husband and his wife, every other place is sinful and shameful. Hebrews 13:4: "Marriage is honorable among all and the bed undefiled, but fornicators and adulterers God will judge." ***** ** enforce laws against...nf

We must repent of our fraudulent currency and related evils. Such fraudsters ought to do so voluntarily (because Jesus said so), or, Congress and the courts ought to do so because He requires them to. Congressmen and courts, you can either suffer hell if you go on refusing to obey Jesus in this command of His, or you can be happy and richly blessed by looking to Him as Savior and treating Him as Lord and proving it by doing your duty to release and declare fraudulent such debts! Work on getting the bankers to agree to cancel the debts! God can change their hearts too! If not by repentance, Scripture shows God has up to ten ways to creatively enforce His will some other way: He is not limited like men: He is GOD! Clearly God's word requires our government to END their unholy alliance with fraudster bankers: "stop dispossessing My people!" (Ezekiel 45). *God in Leviticus 25 as quoted by America's Liberty Bell et al²⁶² requires releasing people from perpetual debt. God didn't create man to be a slave/servant of work for others, but this has resulted from man's fall into sin against God and his neighbor. God taught redemption from this through Israel and all nations who will enroll as citizens of His kingdom of holy priests, His happy servants. Christian America learned from the Christian Bible where "liberty and justice for all" come from: the Lord Jesus who was bound and treated as a slave that we might go free! Therefore all fraudulent currency and perpetual debt service must be declared unlawful and punished. If the early fathers recognized the general equity of Leviticus 25 forbids perpetually debt, how much more does not the word of God require that all fraudulent loans/debts be canceled and a Jubilee declared? God's moral law (which binds all men and nations) requires: 1) releasing from and canceling ALL fraudulent loans (see Lev. 19; cf. the Exodus; 8th commandment in Exodus 20, on which see Westminster Larger Catechism Q & A's 140-142; Ephesians 4: 28; Philemon; Iceland reportedly declared such a Jubilee; Jesus was sent by God to be our "Jubilee Incarnate" foremost for our spiritual/moral debts (eternally and therefore most important) but as Scripture shows, when a nation turns to Him, a happy result will be its experiencing Him as their Jubilee economically as His laws become theirs; 2) restituting stolen property (see Exodus 22 which gives restitution rates for thieves without conscience; Leviticus 6 gives restitution rate for thieves with conscience; Luke 19: 1-10.)*

We must repent of our sins against the other six Commandments of God as well: false images of God, blasphemy, Sabbath desecration, dishonor of lawful authority, lying and coveting.

God in Scripture tells us: 1) He graciously provided full payment for all our sins so we can be released from them as we turn from rebelling against God's requirements and trust alone to be our Savior. As the God man (Isaiah 9: 6-7), Jesus alone could and did pay by His sufferings and death the ransom for our souls which no one else can or could ever do had they all eternity to try (Psalm 49; Isaiah 52: 13-53: 12; John 14: 6; I Timothy 2; I Peter 1); 2) we then can by God's grace repent and believe on Him and show the fruits of our repentance, proving that we really trust God to save us, by doing what He commands: get rid of everything from our individual, family, congregational and national lives that breaks His law and learn to do what is right and do it with all our heart!

3. **We must bear the fruits of our repentance.** (Matthew 3; Acts 26; James 2). We must show God, ourselves, and others by our works, by our fruits, our concrete words but as well actions that we truly do trust God, believe what His word says, trust entirely His Son Jesus alone to be our Savior as individuals not only but also as a people, as America, and so that we will obey His laws. Jesus said: "If you love Me, keep My commandments." (John 14: 15) **This means we must post haste** – like the Corinthians showed their repentance with all urgency and diligence (2 Corinthians 7: 9-11), **obey the commands of God we've reviewed in Moses, the prophets and Christ concerning these matters. Here are some of the things we must do according to God's word:**

262 See also Deuteronomy 24:7; 2 Chronicles 36 (ending); Nehemiah 5 & 9; Jeremiah 34; Galatians 5:1-13; I Corinthians 7:20-23; I Timothy 1:10; Revelation 18:13.

A) Re-learn God's word. We are biblically illiterate: *"My people perish for lack of knowledge"*. **Most of all**, that the Bible is the truth and Word of God, who God is, who we are, how we have sinned against Him, yet His gracious and free provision of His Son to atone for our sins and remove them from us and restore us to Himself and to the loving relationships He as Creator originally called us to, that His law calls us to. Hundreds of millions need to be brought into the kingdom as God's great harvest of grace is about to be reaped! :) We must read from Genesis to Revelation, turn to and listen to by evangelical pastors who can preach God's word rightly.

B) Restore Christian education and media to our land. Proverbs says *"the fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge but fools despise wisdom and instruction"* (1: 7). Parents are required to teach their children about God's world in the light of God's word (Deuteronomy 6, 11, Psalms 36, 78; Ephesians 6 et al). The Northwest Ordinance (1787)- one of our organic laws – requires government forever "encourage" "religion" because it is "necessary" for America to have happiness and "good government". Historical context proves "religion" refers to biblical Christianity:

Religion, morality, and knowledge, being necessary to good government and the happiness of mankind, schools and the means of education shall forever be encouraged....Done by the United States, in Congress assembled, the 13th day of July, in the year of our Lord 1787"²⁶³.

The Supreme Court, wresting out of historical context and the context even of the letter itself, wrongly wrested the words of Thomas Jefferson's letter to the Danbury Baptists in a most unrighteous way and used it to separate God from America and its public life. There was no such "separation of church [God] and state" as the secular courts force everyone without divine, America's supreme law or historical authority for. The author has written a paper proving this, but just a small smattering of the proof is given in **APPENDIX B: Proper and Improper Use of Separation of Church And State**. Due to unrighteous Supreme Court rulings, Americans and their children have for generations LOST SO MUCH of what the founders said was necessary.

In his speech titled Rebuilding the Crumbling Foundations: The Biblical and Constitutional Response To Growing Tyranny Tom Rose in 1998 spoke of "Monetary Manipulation and International Monetary Collusion" said: "Somehow, we must find a way to abolish this unconstitutional monster of monetary tyranny". He spoke of the need for **WIDESPREAD EDUCATION AND HONEST MEDIA REPORTING** saying: *"America has many hidden tyrannies that have been built into our politico/economic system, and the misnamed Federal Reserve System-- ...-- is one of the most hurtful."* Christian media needs to take a leading role here and Americans need to turn off and tune out of godless secular media and tune into Christian media to regain the lost foundations of America that made it a righteous and exalted nation (Proverbs 14: 34). A course in the things herein ought to be taught our high school students.

C) God placed President Trump in office. So Mr. President, trust and obey God. Repent and trust Jesus to forgive you for your personal sins. Ask Him to be your personal Savior and Lord. And, because He made you President, seek His Word for guidance and His hand for grace and protection to do what God's word and our father's supreme law requires and that you swore an oath before us to Him to uphold. Do so that our Constitution's Preamble's purpose, namely, to "establish Justice" as the founding fathers meant it (historical documentation proves they derived their definition of and applications for justice from the Christian Bible and common law) might again be realized. For God's sake (for Him to be praised); for our unborn (that they might live); for American's sake (that their rights might be upheld). Through Moses God forbids you from following the crowd of those refusing or failing to follow His word and our supreme law. No President has right to be dictator, but is authorized by God to enforce His law and America's supreme law.

The same Tom Rose in the same speech in 1998 ALSO SPOKE OF THE NEED FOR US TO PRAY FOR ANOTHER **PRESIDENT** LIKE *"President Andrew Jackson [who] excised the financial "monster" that was called the Second Bank of the United States in his day. If Jackson were alive today he would once again pick up the cudgel to perform the same good service to American citizens. We should pray that the Lord will once again raise up political leaders like Jackson for us today."* May Trump be another President Jackson.

I strongly urge President Trump to: 1) rescind or undo the Executive Orders of FDRoosevelt and others as well as Congress' and LB Johnson's 1965 unconstitutional Coinage Act. The father's original Constitution is the supreme man made law and anything repugnant is null and void. Honorable sir, you swore an oath to uphold and defend the Constitution and so you must do so now. God and the supreme law of the land and people required of you an oath to treat the supreme law as the supreme law above Congress and the Supreme Court. That requires you, after you know the Lord Jesus and read His word, to read and interpret the Constitution and supreme laws for yourself (considering the wise counsel of godly counselors to help you). You must then refuse to allow things that are repugnant to God's and America's supreme law to be done. Acts of Congress, Orders of former Executives, Orders or Rulings of Courts repugnant to the supreme law must be declared and treated as null and void.

There are MANY innocent Americans who are sitting in prison who need to be Presidentially ordered released (a pardon would effect their release but implies their guilt when they are not guilty). Among them, Pastor

Evangelist Ron Joling and his dear wife Dorothea who like so many others suffer as political prisoners for refusing to contract and buckle to unauthorized debt collecting by US government and or IRS parties²⁶⁴.

President, help lead and turn Congress and Judges who are already required by God's law and America's supreme law to restore obedience to America's Constitution and supreme law.

According to God's Word (2 Samuel 23: 3: "He who rules over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God", Romans 13 et al, He has given you the office and authority as President of the united States of America to obey His word, to uphold America's original founder's Constitution (as your oath swore to God you would) and so to restore and guard rights to life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness as well as others. Pursuant to **USC** **you have** _____ to control the currency. **Exhibit 10.1** shows "AN ACT To provide relief in the existing national emergency in banking..." signed by Franklin D. Roosevelt, the President of the Senate and Speaker of the House purporting to authorize control "During time of war or during any other period of national emergency declared by the President, the President may" control "gold and silver coin or bullion or currency" transactions and to require any involved in a transaction "to furnish under oath, complete information relative thereto, including the production of any books of account, contracts, letters or other papers, in connection therewith in the custody or control of such person, either before or after such transaction is completed." threatening fine of "\$10,000.00" and imprisonment "for not more than ten years, or both".

Consider: **fraud vitiates contracts** (US v. Throckmorton et al) so the Federal Reserve's being owed US Treasury bills or notes and bonds from government is vitiated because: a) the fraudulent currency being in violation of God's law and America's supreme law, and, Congress having had no authority from the Constitution to give over its duty to alone Coin gold and silver into Coin, this was an unbiblical, unconstitutional and therefore was a fraudulent contract; this illicit affair between government and bankers being, all such contracts are broken and are not to be kept but declared null and void. Yes, this could affect markets and the value of the current paper dollar and thus people's ability to provide for their families. At the same time God requires and commands we reprove, expose, call to repent and warn.

What should be done to rectify the situation and return to righteous/just currency conforming to God's and America's supreme law? 1) Bankers forced to retribute either by God's grace (via the preaching of His word) or by government/people's sword all the gold, silver and copper they stole. Whatever lands, titles et al the bankers had to be restored to the people's of the earth. 2) So too must government retribute whatever it has stored up of any such illicitly gotten plunder and re-enter all that gold, silver and copper into circulation. 3) Declare a Jubilee with all debts canceled and every American receiving a certain allotment? 4) USA's federal government return to their rightful owners any land taken (such as the cattle rancher who was shot by federal agents as Pastor Wiley Drake drew attention to; further, give out by allotment/land grant currently held federal lands to the American people; 5) if any argue there is not enough in circulation to go dollar of silver for dollar of FRNs: a) as Roger Sherman and John Quincy Adams quotes show, we can by God's blessing find more ore and refine more gold, silver and copper for circulation needs; b) seek the counsel of many godly men: **Franklin Sanders, Gary North, Ron Joling, Robert Fugate, honest bankers, Ron Paul, Larry Parks²⁶⁵, Donald Barber, and others.**

God calls us by His prophets and by our founder's words to "crush paper money" to prove our fruits of repentance. He calls us to obey His law, the common law and our father's law, not to rebel against but honor our fathers. HD proves founders meant what it says.

As the formerly called US Taxpayers Platform in 1996 declared concerning Money and Banking, we must return to the monetary and banking provisions of the Constitution that rely on free market principles. The Platform prescribed a number of things that (among others) must be done:

- Restore, as the nation's official medium of exchange, the type of money the world has historically favored--commodity money; money capable of being coined or tendered as coin;
- Reestablish the quality of money which the international market recognizes as preeminent--silver and gold exclusively as the standard of the money of the United States;
- Adopt again, as the unit of money, the sound dollar of 371¼ grains (troy) of fine silver; and
- Leave determination of the ultimate supply of money up to the free market system of free coinage embodied in Anglo-American common law.

Further, we believe that to restore integrity, credibility and stability of the nation's money and banking system, we must:

1. Declare unconstitutional: •The Federal Reserve Act of 1913; •The seizure of gold coins in 1933; •The

²⁶⁴ **Pastor/evangelist Ron Joling and his wife Dorothea** for years have done what is right having given their consent only to a de jure, on the soil, American/Oregon national Citizenship rather than US citizenship. The IRS has no contractual right therefore to tax them yet they have engaged in unauthorized debt collecting against them and are currently doing so, seizing and selling off their assets while infringing on their other rights. This provokes the Almighty to ever greater anger! Even as He poured out drought and fire on our land for what the courts did in breaking His commandments (not to steal, lie, covet) our house, so will He surely do as the court in Eugene breaks the same commandments.

²⁶⁵ HR1098 A Congressional Testimony 9-13-11; he made a presentation to Congress; from the FOUNDATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF MONETARY EDUCATION

- outlawing in 1934 of private contracts that called for payment in silver and gold.
2. Disestablish the Federal Reserve System.
 3. Terminate the status of the Federal Reserve System.
 4. Restore to the constitutional monetary system that gold which was unconstitutionally seized from the American people in 1933 and which is now held by the U.S. Treasury. [[[see if can confirm this by Ron Paul's book –]]]
 5. Revalue in constitutional (silver) dollars all outstanding contracts now payable in Federal Reserve Notes.
 6. Resume the "free coinage" of constitutional (silver) dollars and appropriate gold coins.
 7. Adopt all monetarily-viable foreign silver and gold coins as money in the United States.
 8. Prohibit all fraudulent "fractional reserve" banking schemes and related commercial practices.

[see emails of Franklin Sanders what he recommends: two years; also urge Congress to declare that the 1792 Coinage Act is our supreme law, only for the reasons given by Ron Paul at <http://mengercenter.org/files/AnthologyVol1.pdf> severe the ratio Congress set between silver and gold: 15 to 1: only God can control markets it is NOT government's job! That was unbiblical/unconstitutional.

I believe God as well that God wants American Christians to recognize that America's Courts are CORRUPT and our current judges need replacing. We need to duly recognize that the words of Isaiah 59 are true in our day. We need to learn from Witherspoon's sermon The Dominion of Providence Over the Passions of Men - there comes a time when one must judge whether the words of Jesus apply to our rulers: does the record show they strive to do right? Or will they merely trample our precious rights further? Jeremiah (8: 9) sets forth this standard to help us judge whether we should have them rule over us: "*Behold they reject the word of the Lord so what wisdom do they have?*" David said the "*Rock of Israel*" who made him king told him: "*He who rules over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God.*" (2 Samuel 23: 3). Judging by their works there is no fear of God or obedience to His word among 97% of them. So Christians and Americans need to find, create and use alternative dispute resolution methods. They can set up via contracts, common law courts, et al, BUT ONLY if these too are strictly biblical. Ecclesiastical courts are a viable alternative (cf. Exodus 18 and I Corinthians 6), all to which our early settlers and founders were probably very familiar with. Common law courts presided over by God fearing men, with the Bible as the final authority, where people are free to contract as long as the courts agree to follow America's supreme laws (Declaration of Independence, Constitution et al agreeable with God's word).

Most of our judges, and most of our Congressmen and Senators as well as our lawyers need serious repentance and reformation or outright replacing. This may seem to create a vacuum, but seek by God's grace like early Americans did to find alternative ways to handle your problems and conflicts. Follow the commands of Jesus in Matthew 5: 25 and 18: 15-20. In the founder's time, any lawyer who did not know his Bible well was not considered worthy of any esteem. After getting right with God yourself and your own sins removed through the blood of Jesus Christ, pray and appeal to God Himself. But recognize Matthew 7's record of Jesus' words as also preached by Witherspoon: there is a time God says for basically giving up trying to obtain justice in such courts. There was for our founders, there is for us. We have over reached it. Once we are restored to a constitutional republic, and are free from this corrupt de facto corporation government run for by and of the bankers, THEN you can return to God fearing, Constitution enforcing Article 3 common law courts and find biblical law and justice.

CONTINGENT Appeal to Heaven/prayer to Jesus for Him to act as said Laws' Enforcer if government parties still refuse to obey and instead continue to rebel again against said laws. I call on Jesus to vindicate me. About this formal notice, the following inter-related points are made:

1) God's word instructs nations that if our repentance is still refused, Christ will bring more judgment. It is His revealed will to do so. I then pray according to His will that He will be the Righteous Judge in order to bring justice to the wicked and deliverance to the oppressed. **Our case epitomizes and both was and now is is a test case. We suffered persecution** at the hands of America's government in the country settled by our fathers who traveled here to escape such persecution. We suffered because we trusted and obeyed God's word and because the founder's documents written so as to prevent such persecution and guard our rights was violated.

Let no one trouble or slander me or my family after all we have suffered to do what God called us in His Word and providence to do. With great long suffering I proclaimed the truth of God's word and of His Son's rule to bless America. I warned over decades before and all the years after 911 that God is merciful, but He is also a righteous God who will by no means acquit the guilty who refuse to repent. Sure, I have suffered God's loving chastisements for like Jonah I have not been a perfect ambassador like Christ. Nevertheless, I suffered great, prolonged trials after working tirelessly, sacrificing reputation²⁶⁶, finances, relationships, years of my life,

²⁶⁶ Puritan commentator Matthew Henry wrote on the apostle Paul's writing in Galatians 6: "[Paul] had cheerfully suffered persecution for the sake of Christ and Christianity, v. 17. As the cross of Christ, or the doctrine of salvation by a crucified Redeemer, was what he chiefly gloried in [that Christ suffered at the cross the eternal wrath of God we deserve as sinners in order that we might go free, being changed by His free by life transforming and powerful grace], so he had been willing to run all hazards rather than he would betray this truth, or suffer it to be corrupted [yes, I have suffered much, not near as

ministry opportunities and so much more to bring this prophetic like gospel message that testifies to the truth of who Jesus Christ is and to convey this urgent burden that weighs on my heart after seeing God answer prayers and seeing my nation refuse again and yet again to return to the God of love, mercy and justice. All these sufferings attest the veracity of my claims that I prayed to and God answered with the judgments mentioned. I desire America return to Him lest it suffer more wrath, and, loving America and what it stood for as a Christian nation deeply, desire it again be greatly blessed.

2) I ask Jesus for whatever other acts He deems necessary to vindicate who He is, His word and saint's claims of praying prayers for and His answers of judgments.

God is still not being glorified; hundreds of millions of undying souls are still on their way to an everlasting hell; thousands of babies per DAY, tens of thousands per month are being MURDERED!!!!, infirmed, disabled or unwanted Americans are as well vulnerable to active or passive forms of murder; I do not want to see America destroyed (its right on its way) but restored and the "earth...filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD as the waters cover the sea". I do all these things to obey God's word in I Corinthians 11: 1 to imitate Jesus' servant Paul who also preached the gospel and law of Christ's kingdom, prayed such prayers and others, when compelled to appealed to the highest authorities in government and to God the Most High, used his Citizenship and government guaranteed rights, and in 2 Corinthians 13: 1-6 wrote: "*This will be the third time I am coming to you. "By the mouth of two or three witnesses every word shall be established."* I have told you before, and foretell as if I were present the second time, and now being absent I write to those who have sinned before and to all the rest, that if I come again I will not spare- since you seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, who is not weak toward you, but mighty in you. For though He was crucified in weakness, yet He lives by the power of God. For we also are weak in Him, but we shall live with Him by the power of God toward you. Examine yourselves as to whether you are in the faith. Prove yourselves. Do you not know yourselves, that Jesus Christ is in you? -unless indeed you are disqualified. But I trust that you will know that we are not disqualified." These words have **relevant applications to in this matter:**

A) three witnesses and more are involved;

B) there comes a time when long-suffering ends; when "I will not spare" or further petition for redress but rather exercise a God given right/duty to appeal to Christ to show His "mighty" "power" in righteous judgment that corrupt government refuses to give against the evildoers.

C) given that Christ has already demonstrated His "power" "two or three" times so that His "word" in Scripture has been confirmed to be what the Bible already says it is - "established" or "settled" forever (Psalm 119: 89) and confirmed by saint's testimonies about 911 (and other answers to prayer). These testimonies as judged by the standard of God's word in Psalm 66: 18-19; Proverbs 15: 29; et al are proved true for God does not answer prayers of those knowingly harboring sin in their lives. So if I were lying about 911, God would not have answered the prayers after 911 I and other saints claim. The proof we offer shows He answered: four signatures from our congregation we prayed for the 2007 drought and Jesus gave it. Three signatures our family prayed for the 2016 drought and God gave it. A recording of the prayer before sheriff Surlis on April 29, 2016 for fire from heaven to be sent that same day and God's answer shown by ABCNews links, which answer was asked for the purpose of vindicating the author's claims that Christ answered prayers for 911 and 2008's Great Recession.

3) So whether you believe or not, based on biblical criteria, we are not disqualified nor lying, but telling the truth. God's word is the final authority, the Constitution part of our "supreme law" and both requires only "two witnesses". Public Law 98-280 urges America to "study" and "apply" the Bible to our nation. Do so here. God's word requires us all to "test all things and hold fast to that which is good". By God's word's standard there is more than enough proof to know we are not lying and to "*know*" we have give herein both Christ's word in Scripture and confirmation of that Word's truthfulness via many witnesses - even through the sins, crimes and wrath of bankers, attorneys and public servants in our house and refunds matter. These all confirm our claims and prove the lawful basis we had to ask God as Supreme Court Justice of the Universe to give the 2016 drought and fire on April 29, 2016 after Alabama's and America's Supreme Courts both refused to do justly. As Rev. John Knox Witherspoon preached from Psalm 76 in his popular sermon The Dominion of Providence Over the Passions of Men, even man's wrath will in God's absolute sovereignty be used to bring praise to Him: this is why He created

much as the apostle Paul but my house was stolen, ten years of my work and time giving funds for it were stolen, my reputation slandered enormously, and relationships and ministry opportunities turned away from me due to my trusting and obeying my Lord the best I could understand how to] ...Paul... was not moved at any of the afflictions he met with...so that he might finish his course with joy, and the ministry which he had received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God, Acts 20: 24. He had already suffered much in the cause of Christ... from this it appeared that he was firmly persuaded of the truth and importance of it, and that he was far from being [what some] had falsely reported him to be, so hereupon, with a becoming warmth and vehemence, suitable to his authority as an apostle and to the deep concern of mind he was under, he insists upon it that no man should henceforth trouble him, namely by opposing his doctrine or authority, or by any such...reproaches as had been cast upon him; for as, both from what he had said and...suffered, they appeared to be highly unjust and injurious, so also those were very unreasonable who either raised or received them. Note, (1.) It may justly be presumed that men are fully persuaded of those truths in the defence of which they are willing to suffer. And (2.) It is very unjust to charge those things upon others which are contrary not only to their profession, but their sufferings too." [emphases added]

the universe and whether we believe or rebel against Him, as Romans 9-11 et al shows He will use us and what we do to glorify Himself! So, from our perspective, why not glorify God where we also enjoy Him and His Salvation in Jesus?! For Messiah Jesus is God's Salvation according to Isaiah 49: 6 and so His Name means Yahweh saves!

4) related texts flesh out Paul's words as they apply: "The LORD" to "His Anointed" "Son" said: "I...give You the nations for your inheritance....break them with a rod of iron...dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel'. Now therefore, be wise, O kings; be instructed, you judges....Serve the LORD with fear,Kiss the Son, lest He be angry, and you perish...when His wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all those who put their trust in Him." (Psalm 2: 2-12 selections); "The LORD's voice cries to the city—... "Hear the rod! Who has appointed it?" (Micah 6: 9). **So, Christ to America inquires: "What do you want? Shall I come to you with a rod, or in love and a spirit of gentleness?"** (I Corinthians 4: 21). Several times before I was forced by government's breaking said laws to appeal to said King Jesus for said drops of judgment. After two and three exhortations from me that were combined with sworn testimony confirming the truth of God's word²⁶⁷, **the record shows and God knows I exhausted recourse in government except for AnotherPetitionForRedress for the refunds to the Federal Court of Claims.**

5) I too write to those "who have sinned before" -bankers, government, attorneys, media- **"and to all the rest" it concerns:** everyone for temporal happiness and eternal souls both are at stake
6) So, like Paul, seeking your welfare so that I both pray for and yet again urge you to return to God by His Anointed Son and Ruler of the nations to bless you and restore America so it need not suffer more of His rod we are already breaking under, at this point anymore I too like Paul deem it right to say I "will not spare" any longer but will resort to prayer to ask Jesus to bring whatever judgment in His time and way He alone as Sovereign deems right on those who refuse to repent and do what's right. Following Paul's example who effectively wrote that if he had to confront them with God's word "again I will not spare" and because some might even after the confirmation of God's word and saint's corroboratory witnesses already given "seek a proof of Christ speaking in me", therefore I following Scripture and encouraged by His repeated answers to do so again, as I have already done privately and with others, I will not spare but do hereby prayer to Christ Jesus also before you:

"I am nothing Lord Jesus; You are everything; I ask You Lord Jesus, as the Sovereign King of the universe, who are Most High, Most Righteous, and Most Gracious, who wept when entering Jerusalem for the judgments You later poured out on it as for You Yourself had gone to be its sacrificial Paschal Lamb so that all in Israel who would look to You and hide under the shelter of Your shed blood might not suffer God's just wrath and eternal death for their sins but escape sin and death, You who mourn when You execute just judgment (Jeremiah 48:30-32) yet also"laught at" people's "calamity and "mock when " their terror" comes (Proverbs 1:25-26), for the glory of Your and the Father and Holy Spirit's Name, please grant that those who read and hear of this matter and of You through it - may be among those who - as soon as they hear of You through Your Word and Your saint's testimonies that confirm that Word - obey and submit to You (Psalm 18:44; Isaiah 55) and prove they truly turn from sin and trust in You to be their Savior and Lord by bearing fruits of repentance and by doing good works that show a true faith in You that is nourished by Your eternal love, grace and compassion toward sinners, that rests in and receives from You all Your tender, merciful, saving benefits. Let them hear Your rod past and learn and turn to You. Let them fear You and Your wrath. Let them be drawn by Your goodness and mercy. If it be Your will, spare lives and souls, causing those guilty and under a "suffer death" penalty Your and America's supreme law by general equity shows they deserve to repent and proclaim liberty to the captives through You the Incarnate Jubilee lest they die and suffer eternal horrors of fire. Let America's government be restored to You and Your laws, to its evangelical Separatist Puritan and founder's supreme laws. Please, if it be Your sovereign good will, graciously cause those who are required to repent and retribute for injuries in our house matter to do so; cause those who are required to repent and proclaim liberty and to enforce contracts and uphold said laws in our refund matter to do so. If not, spare the righteous from suffering the effects of Your rod please and make a distinction like the prophet Malachi in chapter 4 predicted between those who fear You and are spared by You and those who do not fear You. While general equity shows that Your just law, the common law and America's supreme law require death for guilty parties in government, if it be Your will, save as many in Your marvelous and wide grace and perfect wisdom as will most glorify Your Name and serve to extend Your kingdom on this earth as it is in heaven I earnestly pray. **If it is Your sovereign decree that they are among those "who still goes on in his trespasses" (Psalm 68:21) so these guilty parties refuse **again** to do right in Your sight and stubbornly cling to their sins, "statutes of Omri" and "works of Ahab" in reckless rebellion against You, then please, for Your own Name's sake - **give confirmatory proof by Your rod in Your time and way as You did on 911 and in the 2016 drought and fire to confirm** it is You who are "Lord of all", that Your Word is powerful and "the kingdom of God is...in power" (1 Cor. 4:20), that the "gospel" would come not in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Spirit and in much assurance" (I Thess 1: 5) so that all may know that it was Your Word I have spoken, prayed from, and after You answered only gave testimony as required by Your Word.**

Jesus, You are incomparably wonderful; good; loving; just; tender in mercy; wise. Lord who is like You so loving, so tender, so slow to anger, yet so just that You will not permit the wicked who go on in their trespasses to go unpunished? You save a broken, fallen, fractured humanity from its desperate depravity. All already deserve an eternal hell from Adam's and our own sins; thank You forever for being willing to suffer and die for sinners! And thank You for showing America where its rights, liberties and life came from and giving it dire warning by answering my prayer for 911's first events that it must turn from its idolatry, murder, and immorality for there really is a

²⁶⁷ Such as that the God of the Christian Bible answers prayers, rules righteously, is long-suffering, just and merciful, but did warn in His word of judgment for our idolatry (trust in money and military and not Him), murder by abortion, and immorality would punish us - our founders picked up His word's warnings and reiterated them to us -cf. Washington's Farewell Address-, that I prayed and God answered with the events of 911 to show us a drop of His wrath and what we are doing to Americans every day by abortion in order to turn us back to Him, et al.

heaven and hell, and You really do sit at God's right hand with a rod in Your hand answering the prayers of Your people.

Thank You for answering after America's government and Alabamians downplayed or ignored the truth and fact that government persecuted those who stood for Your Ten Commandments given through Moses to rule us and for the right and duty to give publicly acknowledge You as the one true God in our government by answering the prayer the congregation prayed for 2007's drought. Thank You for being gracious to show You still care about me and my concerns about You and Your kingdom and righteousness after President Bush and media refused to either repent or even share with America about 911 and Your call to us in answer to my prayer to call us to repent; thank You for showing You cared that about the hundreds of millions of Americans still headed to an eternal hell, about thousands of unborn babies being daily murdered by abortion, about America and untold numbers among us being involved in chains of sexual immorality when I prayed to hit us in our pocketbook and basically grind the economy to a halt but not let anyone starve and so You answered that prayer for 2008's Great Recession.

Thank You Father in heaven for being gracious to hear my prayer for Your Son's sake, and praise You Holy Spirit for leading me to the prayer in Your providence after I preached Your Word to Alabama's and America's courts in our house case that God for three sins and for four Your standard operating procedure is NOT to withhold judgment from people groups, so that after Lori and I gave what testimony we could in support that You had brought 911 and 2008's Great Recession for America's three sins of idolatry, murder and immorality, yet the courts and government knowingly violated Your and America's laws and our rights, You answered Father the prayer that I prayed before sheriff Surlis for fire on April 29, 2016 and then that my family and I prayed for 2016's drought. Thank You for helping us – after our lives were topsy turvey because men wickedly oppressed and extorted us out of our house, we moved everything and relocated so we forgot we had prayed for the drought - for bringing it to remembrance during my daily devotions, and for ending it too in answer to our prayers, answering by causing the vegetation to grow and sending abundance on the earth as we prayed for to illustrate how gracious and merciful You are. What a beautiful picture of what Your Word predicts will happen when Israel and the Gentile nations turn to You through Your Messiah Son Jesus. **Psalm 67** predicts then “the earth will yield her increase”, **Isaiah 19** then Egypt, Israel and Syria will all be Your redeemed people – how encouraging that Your Son in **Luke 21: 24** predicted Jewish Israel would return to their land (and they did in 1948) and to their capital Jerusalem (1967) because Jesus Your Anointed said it would not forever be trampled by Gentiles so that now Israel being in position this prophecy too will have its fulfillment so those 3 nations are a picture of the nations of the world at peace with one another under Your Son who rules as **Psalm 2** says. Then as You through **Isaiah 65** predicted men will live again for hundreds of years like before the flood. Thank You that Your decree cannot be hindered and Your every word must be fulfilled oh true, gracious and Sovereign King of the Universe! Lord, cause Your Name to be hallowed, cause men to fear, trust, adore, rejoice in, love Your Name! Cause Your kingdom to come on this earth as it is in heaven for Yours alone is the kingdom, power and glory forever!

Therefore, if it be Your will please let Your rod and arrows work repentance unto salvation in the hearts of those You strike. If it pleases You grant those You strike to be sick or come under physical trauma where no hand (“the mighty are taken away without a hand” - **Job 34:20) or engineering of a man was involved - whether strikes of lightning, heart attack, stroke, cancer, accidents, crashing, falling, being hurled up or whatever You determine in Your sovereign will. Please thereby as **Psalm 83** shows cause your judgment's redemptive purposes to come to fruition, in mercy grant saving repentance and faith to Americans all across our land, Israel's and the worlds! Show Yourself Lord Jesus Christ my Friend (what a marvel for one so undeserving) to be the precious, elect Stone Israel's builders/leaders and Gentile nations oft rejected but God made in His marvelous all controlling design the Chief Cornerstone. Grind to powder all the walls and obstacles that stand in the way of all kings and all nations trusting and obeying You who alone can be their imputed Gift of free righteousness and who are alone the Law and Word incarnate teaching us right from wrong that the Name of our Creator, the Holy and Blessed Triune God of the Christian Bible alone may be forever praised! Let Christ's dominion be manifest over land and sea! Let Your answers be another powerful illustration to confirm the good news of Your salvation to sinners who are totally depraved, unable to do one thing to save themselves, dead in sin yet You O God in unfathomable MERCY and GRACE – by that grace alone, received through faith alone in You Jesus alone brings eternal reconciliation and peace with God! Cause the tremendous blessings Your Word promises in **Psalm 2, 22, 67, 72, Romans 11: 12, 15, 26** et al to be**

poured out over all the earth when Israel, the Gentiles and their governments trust and obey You O Son of Yahweh and Prince of peace for You alone are Savior and Lord and can alone do this for mankind. Because You are the prophesied "Branch of Righteousness" and "YHWH Our Righteousness (Jeremiah 23, 33) execute righteousness and justice in the earth, protecting the righteous, and, if any must suffer let it be the wicked who refuse to repent. For Jesus sake, Amen."

Merciful God and heavenly Father, You are holy, holy, holy. No one can dwell in Your presence Almighty God apart from the blood of Jesus cleansing and sanctifying them. Stop in their tracks whoever wars against You and Your law. Do whatever You want to stop them in their tracks like You did the Egyptian chariots. Lord You graciously caused some of the Egyptians to break ranks with Egypt's idolatry and to join themselves to You and Israel and to make up Israel as a "mixed multitude". LORD, whatever You have decided from before the world began, do in each person's particular case. Let this Your word prevail in their hearts to turn them from their wicked ways and know Your infinite lovingkindness and merciful grace proved for sinners like them in Jesus Christ who loved and gave Himself for them. If that is not Your sovereign will for some of them, if they are not Your elect but You have ordained them to be like Pharaoh and his hosts whom You cast into the Red Sea (Romans 9-11), stop them in their tracks another way whether by causing them to marvel, stand in fear and awe of You and doing what You will though they are not saved, or by warning them by Your word, guilty consciences, the words of others, dreams, terrifying nightmares like You did Abimelech, or by temporary blindness or insanity as you did the sorcerer and Nebuchadnezzar, whatever You have ordained is right. If You think it right that some are taken without any human means in the night by Your angel of death as You did the Egyptian firstborn, do that. Do whatever it takes for Your Name to be hallowed, Your kingdom to come and Your will to be done on earth as it is in heaven.

6) to those who claim to be "good Americans" or "Christians" yet are not doing what is right about these matters I urge: a) "Examine yourselves as to whether you are" good Americans. America's creed is the Declaration of Independence and its form of government the Constitution. "Prove yourselves" a good American. Most of all, as founder Rev. John Knox Witherspoon for a great many of the fathers also urged: seek the God who gave America its liberty through His Son Jesus Christ, get right with Him – how to do so is written in this sermon; it was the God of the Pilgrims, Puritans and generally evangelical founders that blessed you with what good you have seen in America: seek Him and live forever in a better country and homeland than America can ever be; b) Christians, compare yourselves to God's Ten Commandments and His doctrines: how do you compare? "Examine yourselves as to whether you are in the faith. Prove yourselves. Do you not know yourselves, that Jesus Christ is in you? -unless indeed you are disqualified". Turn from any sins, turn back to the faithful Word of God, trust and obey the Lord Jesus.

the author has a heart like God's being "good, and ready to forgive, and abundant in mercy" (Psalm 86: 5) even though he is the victim of having been made your involuntary slave for which you deserve pursuant to God's and America's supreme law to "suffer death" [talk to talk to ljj about so not sound like I am sovereign but God: I ask God to spare our lives DV Acts 2: 38] yet Dr. Gary North's book Victim's Rights I believe shows from God's word that a victim like me can exercise discretion so that rather than having to suffer death I may be merciful and lenient toward you. [1st 2 share primerresponse faster 8-12-2017]] [[Like my faithful Savior Jesus in John 8 I would like to make this as positive a gospel opportunity and application for all as far and as wide as my Savior would like: worldwide; see North's word "positive" about that]]

Application to government in the Federal Court of Claims [put this in here or only in the FCOC!!!!]:

you earlier rightly discerned that a ground of my case was government's taking away the gold the Constitution and 1782 Coinage Act require and guarantee me. Yet in violation of: a) your required oath or affirmation (Art. 1 Sec 6) to uphold said supreme law; b) said supreme laws; c) God's law, and d) the common law, you set these said supreme laws for unconstitutional statutes and orders (e.g., US v Perry). Unless and until you do right as said laws require, enforcing the implied contracts I made with the IRS/US government parties, I will -as John Locke stated- continue to cry out to Christ until He answers. My rights continue to be severely trampled, my estate severely

plundered, and I have no other recourse than to ask Him who as Head of all principality and power, not only in this age but also in that which is to come, the One who has authority over all of heaven and earth, and on whose shoulder the government rests (Isaiah 9: 6-7) to enforce His own infallible divine law as well as America's supreme law in this refund matter because thus far no one in government will.

As the author wrote in his last footnote of his "Verified Complaint and Petition for Redress of Grievances to the Federal Court of Claims": "...it can be easy and over and done or Christ will be [the author's] Enforcer as He promised (Exodus 22: 21-27; Psalm 2, 110; Matthew 23; Luke 18; et al)". Scripture shows that terms like "widow or fatherless child"²⁶⁸ can also apply to parties who like widows/women without protective husbands or fatherless/children without protective fathers so also are subjects without any just government to defend their rights. Remember that as you read God's words in Exodus 22: 22-24: "**You shall not afflict any widow or fatherless child. If you [do] in any way, and they cry at all to Me, I will surely hear their cry; and My wrath will become hot, and I will kill you with the sword; your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.**" I am more than "at all" contingently crying out to King Jesus for this refund matter. While the house matter is a proof and result of government permitting banker's use of fraudulent currency and the host of secondary frauds and injustices resulting from it, the refund matter is proof of and a result of government's forced taking of "gold and silver Coin", forcing use of intrinsically worthless currency on us by which bankers and government plunder our private property, said government's written admission it owed said "Refunds" for said taking of said Coin and the ongoing taking of other private property by its forcing use of paper currency. This occurred against the background of Sherman as author of the Constitution's money clauses having expressly stated in his Caveat that should government ever take intrinsically valuable Coin (gold and silver) and force its subjects to use intrinsically worthless currency, that government would thereby plunder the private property and estates of its subjects, so that, forcing them to use such an intrinsically worthless currency, justice then requires it to as well "make Good" said taking and said forcing in order to give "full Value" "Refunds" for said taking. Said Caveat and its biblical rationale was renowned before the Constitutional Convention, a Bible based hatred of paper money present after God's rod brought ruin for Congress' "Continental" lost its value, resulting in our founders writing their Constitution, and later Congress writing their 1792 Coinage Act, in such a way as to make absolute their prohibition against using all such fraudulent currency and to require and guarantee "gold and silver Coin" alone as Tender and "national currency". Nevertheless, the author has proof (see Exhibit ____ : June 1, 2009 letter) government violated its oath and supreme law, for, after it admitted said refunds for 2008 (and thereby the other years as well) were owed the author, it dared to unjustly convert (they used the word "changed") the refunds into alleged taxes (!) it then claimed the author owed the government! Further on the basis of that fraudulent conversion, its engaged in seven years of reckless, intentional unauthorized debt collecting in order to further plunder the author's estate and private property!

Psalm 2 says God and His Anointed Son rule the nations and enforce Their law with a rod of iron against "kings" and "judges" who refuse to trust and obey but greatly blesses those who do. Psalm 110 says the "Lord" sits at YHWH's "right hand" and will "rule in the midst of" His "enemies", "shall execute kings in the day of His wrath..., shall fill the places with dead bodies,...shall execute the heads of many countries." Matthew 23 lists Christ's woes He warned Israel's wicked leaders of. 40 years later He sent them on Jerusalem. His words in Matthew 23: 4-5, 14, 23-28 have striking application to America's leaders as our family suffered from American judges frauds and injustices where they - like Israel's leaders - strained at technical gnats to swallow camels of great "evil" and "injustice". The general equity of God's and America's supreme law shows the parties involved deserve to suffer death for this [does family agree?!?!]. After their despising God's word so long following Jeremiah 15: 1-4 I am ready to say: whatever God thinks let Him do, whoever should suffer death, let him "suffer death".

Unless government parties enforce God's law and America's supreme law define as right **in: 1) the matter of our house stolen from us by forgery and other violations of law** (by restituting the value of our house at least 5 times (Exodus 22; cf. Proverbs 6: 31) and other costs incurred as well as awards us default judgment against Castle Mortgage Corporation) and **in 2) the matter of IRS/US government owed refunds and other funds** (which matter is being sent again before the Federal Court of Claims²⁶⁹ to enforce the implied contracts formed between the IRS/US government parties and the author) God's word reveals that such parties will both incur further guilt, greatly endanger their own body and soul in this life and the next as well as further greatly endanger American lives and properties (Leviticus 10: 6 et al) even as the Supreme Court brought God's judgment of drought and fire for refusing to repent and do right. Jesus' words in Luke 18 warn God is a just Judge and in His chosen time He will "speedily" avenge His elect who cry out to Him.

268 Compare the summary of Scripture's texts and teaching in the Westminster Larger Catechism Q&A 124. "Who are meant by father and mother in the fifth commandment? A. By father and mother, in the fifth commandment, are meant, not only natural parents, but all superiors in age and gifts; and especially such as, by God's ordinance, are over us in place of authority, whether in family, church, or commonwealth." and Q&A. 125. Why are superiors styled father and mother? A. Superiors are styled father and mother, both to teach them in all duties toward their inferiors, like natural parents, to express love and tenderness to them, according to their several relations; and to work inferiors to a greater willingness and cheerfulness in performing their duties to their superiors, as to their parents." [Scripture footnotes omitted]

269 This court that was supposed to be "the conscience" of government in its earlier dismissal response shows the conscience has been seared! God's and America's supreme law's requirements for just currency or "full Value" "Refunds"/"dollar for dollar" refunds was directly opposed by it thereby making itself an enemy of God, America and of those who obey God's word and America's supreme law.

If I were you, given the warnings and requirements of God's word, I would not ignore His commands, offers of free pardon, call to show your faith and repentance by your works of confession, restitution, enforcing implied contracts, et al). I would earnestly and sincerely repent, turn to the Lord Jesus Christ in prayer and show Him the sincerity of my repentance and faith by doing the good works His word shows are required. He graciously assures (and I am happy to share this with you) that all those who turn to God through Jesus, who trust Him alone to save them by His grace alone (and not their or anyone else' works) will surely be forgiven, freed and saved from the death eternal they deserve for their breaking God's law. For all such, I pray God will spare their lives if it be His will. But for those who refuse to do what is right, to receive everlasting life, they may be sure I will indeed "at all" cry out to Him to enforce His and America's supreme law for the sake of His great Name's glory, for upholding His supreme law, for the sake of vindicating the claims I made that Jesus sits at God's right hand and really did answer my prayers for 911, 2007's drought, 2008's Great Recession, 2016's drought and April 29, 2016's fire to call America back to God and the blessings He gives, so all may know His truth.

NO ONE should have a problem with my resorting to pray to God again this way. For 1) it fits God's word in whom "there is no unrighteousness" (Psalm 92); and 2) it is the requirement of the still supreme law of America by general equity. Those who deny or reject God have no right to be surprised or object with such an appeal to God.

Those **who** deny or doubt God exists, why be upset? As Darwinian evolutionists, what are you afraid of? Perhaps like father **Darwin** you really know better so gnawing uncertainty and guilt afflicts your God given conscience. It is hard for you to keep trying to suppress the truth. Those refusing to the Bible and history's message that Jesus sits at God's right hand as Lord of the universe, blessing or judging men and nations, why be upset? If you don't believe there is a prayer answering God²⁷⁰ as educator **John Dewey** taught, what be concerned?

Certainly government should not be upset. Why, the founders appealed to God as the Source of all their authority! Romans 13 says that God gave government its authority and mandate to punish evildoers and praise the good. So I should be praised. Founder John Adams said Jonathan Mayhew's sermon on Romans 13 was read by "everyone" and was the lynch pin that set America free from thinking it was required to give submission to all government (Britain) no matter whether the government obeyed God or not. Or are you inflicted with the serpent's lie that twists brains in government heads into thinking they are god? After Darwin and Dewey²⁷¹, this is the mess we are in.

Yet, kindhearted is God who still has me share **GOOD NEWS! - that He** does exist! His universe says that! The Bible proves it! History confirms it - Israel's, America's, the world's! Though man rebels against Him, He promises in amazing grace to forgive! You can be absolutely sure God's word is true by the predictions God had written down 100's of years before they occurred!²⁷²700 years before Jesus was born, Isaiah 2: 13-53: 12 predicted Jesus' rejection and suffering at the hands of men for God's people who have all "gone astray", our "iniquities" were laid on Him, "His stripes...heal", He suffered "death" for sinners like us, was buried in a "rich" man's grave, but after death it was predicted He would "see" and would "prolong His days"! This is just what New Covenant/Testament writings and gospels confirm. That people saw Him alive again after His death. Isaiah predicted this risen One God would greatly honor, having Gentile kings "consider" and bow before Him (cf Psalm 2/110; cf. Christian kings). This is not by chance, but by His own Divine power God predicts and brings to pass His predictions! The Bible has HUNDREDS of such predictions history confirms were fulfilled.

America has turned away from and against God. We have made our once Greatest and Almighty Friend our Enemy. I hope and pray with all my heart America might turn back to be God's friend again. In the meantime, I write to each individual the words of the tract I wrote:

Is God Your Greatest Friend

270 Dewey as an educator taught rebellion against God: "... *faith in the prayer-hearing God is an unproved and outmoded faith. There is no God and there is no soul. Hence, there are no needs for the props of traditional religion. With dogma and creed excluded, then immutable truth is also dead and buried. There is no room for fixed, natural law or moral absolutes.*" -Ronald Nash, *The Closing of the American Heart*. This entered law schools. Darwinian Landgell at Harvard in 1870 "introduced a new faith concerning law. ...man, led by...scholars and judges, could... determine...laws governing human[s].... man did not need...God and...Scripture..." "Iso he] sought to eliminate both from legal education...by design." -H.W. Titus, *God, Man, and Law: The Biblical Principles*. Oak Brook, IL: Basic Life Principles, 1994. Landgell's method was governed by evolution: "Law...as a science, consists of...principles or doctrines...Each of these.. arrived at its present state by slow degrees...extending... through centuries...traced...through... cases..." --Preface to Landgell's 1879, *Cases on Contracts*, cited in H.W. Titus, *God, Man, and Law: The Biblical principles*. Oak Brook, IL: Institute in Basic Life Principles.

271 As in Eden earlier, the serpent crafted a lie he got Darwin to believe and preach and that the believing and preaching of that lie has borne bitter fruits of death in Nazi Germany and America: "[Law is] simply an embodiment of the... purposes of a society at a given point...beliefs that have triumphed and nothing more." -Oliver Wendell Holmes Supreme Court Justice from 1902-1932 (Cited in G. Edward White, *The American Judicial Tradition: Profiles of Leading American Judges* New York: Oxford University Press, 1976, 157. Evolution nurtured **legal positivism**: "The claim that the state is the ultimate authority for creating, interpreting and enforcing law. All legal truth is based on the decision of the state." --Del Tackett, *The Truth Project*. In Nuremberg's war trial, Nazi defense advocated Germany's case law and legal positivism brought their society to its own ethical conclusions and declared no one had right to judge those beliefs and actions. The court rejected this excuse by arguing transcendent law. Those perpetrating death suffered death.

272 We can be ABSOLUTELY CERTAIN this is eternal truth because God did what only He as the eternal God could do: hundreds of years before His Son was born, God predicted His birthplace (Micah 5), nationality (Genesis 12), lineage (2 Sam. 7), His full humanity and divinity (Isaiah 9), when in history He'd come (Dan. 9- before AD 70), -most importantly Isaiah 53- the REASON for His suffering rejection and death: to restore sinners like us who deserved to death eternally so we could live eternally. THANKFULLY, God did everything needed for us to be restored to Him! Pardon and all we need is a FREE GIFT He gives to all who receive it in Jesus! Understand what most don't: the Bible is true! Unlike other religious writings, as Isaiah 43 says, it alone has fulfilled predictions no god predict and hundreds of years later bring to pass.

Ecclesiastes 3: 11 says: “[God] has put eternity in [our] hearts...”
Because you have eternal need, I share “the eternal good news”.²⁷³

“But you, Israel, are My servant, Jacob, whom I have chosen, the descendants of Abraham My friend.” Isaiah 41: 4

Imagine the day after you are buried: your body dressed in a casket is 6’ under.

Where will your soul be? Enjoying God? Or enduring His anger and wrath?

Created to LOVE: God created us to LOVE! To perfectly love Him with all our heart, soul, mind and strength-our whole being every moment and to hate and never even have the least desire for anything evil. As well, He created us not only to never do any harm to our neighbor but to love him as much as we love ourselves, doing to him just what we would want him to do to us. Can you say that you have lived up to that LOVE purpose God created you for? God says that those who love Him and their neighbor as required express their love by keeping His Ten Commandments. I’ve paraphrased them here for you so you can check yourself against them:

- 1: no idols: nothing more important than Me; fear, desire, trust, obey, love nothing and no one more;
- 2: don’t come up with your own thoughts of who I am, receive Me as I’m revealed in My Word and in creation;
- 3: don’t dishonor My Name;
- 4: rest on My Sabbath day, work diligently the other six;
- 5: honor lawful authority;
- 6: don’t kill or harm others whether by desires, thoughts, looks, or deeds;
- 7: sex is only for a husband and wife;
- 8: don’t steal;
- 9: don’t lie;
- 10: desire nothing I’ve not appointed for you.

Well, are you, have you always been the perfectly loving person God created and requires you to be?

Are you guilty or innocent before God? God says that “all have sinned” (Psalm 14; Romans 3) and “the whole world stands guilty” before Him. None of us then, according to Him, are “good enough” for God.

Many try to escape their guilt and fear of God’s wrath arguing evolution proves there’s no God. This spectacular universe, our bodies- all working so well – God made. We didn’t. Blind impersonal chance or evolutionary explosion didn’t bring everything from nothing. The Bible and good science (such as Creation.org or AnswersInGenesis.org) says God did.

Others say: I can’t believe in a God who would punish people in hell. Just because a guilty party does not believe in a judge who will punish him does not mean he will not be punished. Psalm 7 says: “God is a just Judge, and God is angry with the wicked...If he does not turn back...death” and Isaiah 66 describes that eternal death/hell as a place where “their worm does not die, and their fire is not quenched”.

Others believe in and fear God but hope they’re alright with Him because they strive to do their best to keep His law. They forget they already broke it and the penalty for doing so is death/your life. They forget Psalm 49 and other Scriptures show the debt they owe God for even one sin is an eternal debt they can never pay -thankfully it goes on to say God does redeem (because He became a man, lived and died as a Substitute in our place- being eternal He’s the only One who could ever pay the eternal ransom price of our redemption, but then our salvation has nothing to do with our earning it, it has to be a gift of His grace as much as life itself was a gift). God’s law was never given for man to get right with God. Only AFTER we are forgiven can we even start to keep His law from the heart as He desires. Once ravished by His love, we keep His law out of love because we love Him who first loved us.

The good news is NOT that we can save ourselves but that God can. Only by God’s everlasting gospel can we be saved, so hear and apply it. God made us for Himself: to enjoy and praise Him for who He is & what He’s done. Our first parents did that in paradise. God told man he could live forever if we’d keep TRUSTING and obeying Him but warned if we’d disobey, we’d die.

A liar told us: “sin won’t bring death.” Our parents fell for it and disobeyed God. Sin did what it always does: SEPARATES- us from God our Life Source, from spouses, and body from soul. Rebellion deserves that we be left under God’s wrath eternally.

But God shows how good and trustworthy He’s always been -for even when we didn’t trust Him, in undeserved mercy He promised a Savior to restore us to Himself. The Bible says that only Jesus, of all the people in the world who have ever lived, alone was “righteous” and “never “done” “violence” nor was any deceit in His mouth” (Isaiah 53: 9-11) so that “He [Jesus] who knew no sin [could be and in fact] was made to be sin for us that

²⁷³ Revelation 14: 6: “Then I saw another angel... having the everlasting gospel to preach to those who dwell on the earth—to every nation, tribe, tongue, and people—“

we might become the righteousness of God in Christ.” (2 Corinthians 5: 17). Its the offer of THE GREAT EXCHANGE! Your dirty sinful clothes (heart & life) in exchange for Jesus' perfect robes of righteousness!

Summarizing what Jesus says to you in His offer of grace and pardon: *“I am the loving Savior and King God sent into the world so that even though you are guilty, sinful and prone to do what is wrong, even though you cannot save yourself and deserving of misery, death, the grave and hell forever, I in love entered this world to take care of all of that. I lived the life of love and obedience you were supposed to live but haven't and can't. I as well was born to suffer all the miseries of this life and eternal hell at the cross that sinners like you deserve. Turn to Me, look to Me, rest on Me and the work I have done in love, compassion and grace for sinners like you. I offer to be your Savior and Lord for free and to powerfully change everything so you will enter a new life and one day a new heavens and earth, paradise. All you need to do is turn from your unloving, rebellious heart and ways and trust Me alone and entirely to forgive and make you right with God. Then because I have done everything for you to be right with God, all the joy, life (eternal) and great relationship My obedience merited with God is yours while all your guilt, shame, misery and hell you deserve I took and suffered for you. Will you accept Me and My offer with a trusting heart?”* If you want to say yes to this offer, just sincerely speak to Him in prayer (He hears all things) and He will surely give it to you! *“He who comes to Me I will by no means cast out”* (John 6: 37) So, the eternal death we deserve God sent His one and only Son to suffer at the cross for everyone who trusts Jesus to save them. GOD BECOMES THEIR ETERNAL FRIEND: they're totally forgiven and though they die physically, their bodies will one day be raised to perfect health and life and will like Adam and Eve walk with God in paradise restored, where there will never be any sin, pain, tears or death forever!

We can be ABSOLUTELY CERTAIN this is eternal truth because God did what only He could do: hundreds of years before His Son was born, he predicted His birthplace (Micah 5), nationality (Genesis 12), lineage (2 Sam. 7), His full humanity and divinity (Isaiah 9), when in history He'd come (Dan. 9- before AD 70), -most importantly Isaiah 53- the FACT and the REASON for His suffering rejection and death: to restore sinners like us who deserved to death eternally so we could live eternally. THANKFULLY, God did everything necessary for us to be restored to Paradise! Forgiveness, acceptance - everything we need is a FREE GIFT He gives to all who receive it in Jesus!

So, **BELIEVE, pray and ask and trust Jesus to forgive and free you from your sins and to make you right with God! To enable you to show your trust and love to Him by obeying His commandments.** God gave assurance of His Son's claims by raising Jesus from the dead 3 days after He died!²⁷⁴. **And by His making predictions and bringing them to pass!** Jesus' resurrection was predicted **hundreds of years** before it occurred in the Old Testament/Tanach (see Psalms 16, 22, Isaiah 52: 13-53: 12, Hosea 5: 13-6: 2 et al), and so were **hundreds** of other parts of His life. Daniel 9: 24-26 foretold WHEN Messiah would come in history: namely, **before** the 2nd Temple's destruction (which was in **A.D. 70**). Details of Jesus' ministry, death, resurrection and exultation were all foretold as shown below. **ONLY THE CHRISTIAN BIBLE HAS SUCH FULFILLED PROPHECIES.** God claims only He can predict the future (even years before it occurs) and bring such predictions to pass. All other religious scriptures and gods utterly fail this test (see footnote²⁷⁵). To give SOLID ASSURANCE and PROOF of to all mankind, God did what He prophesied in that same Isaiah 53: 700 years before Jesus, God foretold that because Jesus would suffer death for sinners like us, God would resurrect Him from the dead!²⁷⁶ So understand

274 See **RISEN INDEED: EVIDENCE FOR THE RESURRECTION** by D. James Kennedy which destroys theories against Jesus' resurrection. Studying it with **JESUS: THE GREAT DEBATE** (Grant R. Jeffrey) brought me to agree with Kennedy that that the many determined scientific facts from the Shroud of Turin bring us to conclude this “image of a man” shows he was “a Jew” “flogged” “crowned with thorns” and “crucified”, While scientists will not say “this was Jesus”, probability scientists concluded “the probabilities were 1 in 225 billion that this was some other than Jesus of Nazareth.” And, “there is evidence...for the Resurrection”, “no decomposition in the body...proved by repeated tests”, and “complete correspondence and confirmation of all the biblical details of His...crucifixion ...burial, and... resurrection. It seems that God has given us another amazing confirmation of His Word. In this day of...unbelief, God seems to be delighting in raising up first one thing and then another to confound the skeptic...to show that His word is true.”

275 “Present your case, says the LORD. Bring forth your strong reasons, says the King of Jacob. Let them bring forth and show us what will happen; let them show the former things, what they were, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare to us things to come. Show the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that you are gods; yes, do good or do evil, that we may be dismayed and see it together” (Isaiah 41: 21-24). God says in Deut. 18: 22: “How will you know that a prophet is sent from Me? By this you shall know that he shall tell the future and if what he prophesies does not come to pass then I have not sent him” As D. James Kennedy wrote: “...prophecy is one of the methods by which the Bible authenticates itself as the Word of God...[S]ome people would not appreciate ... this because they do not realize that this also is something which is strikingly absent from all other religious writings. ...In...the Koran, the scriptures of the Muslims, we find only the prophecy of Mohammed that he would return to Mecca, a ‘self-fulfilling prophecy,’ which he himself, of course, fulfilled. This is... different from...Christ, who said that he would rise from the dead. And that is just one of several thousands of prophecies that occur in the scriptures and which are of the most *specific, concrete, and definite nature.*” (pp. 85-86 **EVANGELISM EXPLOSION**). See also http://www.thebookworm.com/amb_tc.htm.

276 In his book **RISEN INDEED: EVIDENCE FOR THE RESURRECTION** by the late Dr. D. James Kennedy destroys theories that argue Jesus never rose again. Studying it with the book **JESUS: THE GREAT DEBATE** by Grant R. Jeffrey brought me to agree with Kennedy that the many proved scientific facts from the Shroud of Turin bring us to conclude this “image of a man” shows he was “a Jew” “flogged” “crowned with thorns” and “crucified”, While scientists will not say “this was Jesus”, probability scientists have concluded that “the probabilities were 1 in 225 billion that this was some other than Jesus of Nazareth.” And, “there is evidence...for the Resurrection”, “no decomposition in the body...proved by repeated tests”, and “complete correspondence and confirmation of all the biblical details of His...crucifixion ...burial, and... resurrection.” Like the Dead Sea Scrolls, “It seems that God has given us another amazing confirmation of His Word. In this day of...unbelief, God seems to be delighting in raising up first one thing and then another to confound the skeptic...to show that His word is true.” **More recent scientific research reveals even the Name of the One buried was written on the cloth: Jesus of Nazareth:** “For years, people had been asking why below and to the sides of the chin there are three clear and regular lines where no imprint is present. The Paris-based organisation CIERT (Centre International d’Etudes sur le Linceul de Turin...conducted studies in the most advanced institute in Europe for image analysis via computer, the Institut Optique d’Orsay, whose director is Professor Andre Marion. All official photographs of the Shroud were divided into tens of thousands of squares which were then given a corresponding optical density and transferred onto a visualisation programme. By means of an extremely advanced programme, some letters gradually began to emerge, in Latin and in Greek: under the chin, we find written ‘Jesus’ and on one side, ‘Nazarene’. What is the explanation for this? The “‘exactor mortis’ the centurion charged with ensuring the execution of the condemned, had drawn strips of

what most don't: the Bible is true and unique! Unlike any other religious writing in the world! Isaiah 43 says no god can or has done what our God did, predicting and bringing to pass His predictions!

Know the good news: only God Himself could redeem man (Psalm 49). God's Son (Psalm 2, 22, 45, 110, Proverbs 30, et al) became a man in order like Isaac to lay down His life in the place of Abraham's children (Gentile or Jew who like Abraham the Syrian (Deuteronomy 26: 5) "*believed on*" Adonai so he was accounted righteous by God (Genesis 15: 6). Only a Mediator who was both God and man could both satisfy God's justice and bring His mercy. The cross (found at Ground Zero) represents the God of mercy (and heaven) and of justice (and hell) at the same time: showing that though sinners like us deserve everlasting burnings (Isaiah 66: 24) God gave the Passover Sacrifice/His Son through Whom we might be reconciled to God and brought to enjoy Him in paradise forever. Salvation free and all sufficient for all who truly turn from their ungodliness and believe on God and His Servant Y'shua. Reject Him and you reject God's salvation for so He is called by God in Isaiah 49: 6. Receive, trust and obey that only begotten, Anointed Son (Psalm 2/John 3: 16) and you receive God's Salvation. Jesus made by His own body at the cross 2000 years ago the bloody sacrifice which alone can provide atonement: "*I am God and there is no other*" He says in Isaiah 45. Therefore, without price (Isaiah 55: 1ff), the FULL and FREE redemption we as sinners need is offered to us. You can reject it, but then you will suffer for your own sins forever. Why not turn from your rebellion against Him and breaking His laws? Seek Jesus to be the Savior and Lord of yourself and your family. He surely WILL respond in grace, love and His mercy, for God on the basis of what His Son did for sinners promised in **Isaiah 55**: "*Ho! Everyone who thirsts, come to the waters; and you who have no money, Come, buy and eat. Yes, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price. Why do you spend money for what is not bread, and your wages for what does not satisfy? Listen carefully to Me, and eat what is good, and let your soul delight itself in abundance. Incline your ear, and come to Me. Hear, and your soul shall live; And I will make an everlasting covenant with you—the sure mercies of David.... Seek the LORD while He may be found, call upon Him while He is near. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts; Let him return to the LORD, and He will have mercy on him; and to our God, for He will abundantly pardon.*"

ON WHAT BASIS CAN GOD SAY THAT? How can God be just yet declare just those who have done wrong? Can He say: I just forgive you when they are guilty and deserve punishment? Can He just dishonor His own law and say it doesn't matter I said you deserve death? No, justice must be done. The law upheld. God's honor over all other concerns. And that is what the earlier chapter Isaiah 53, was concerned about: "*Who has believed our report? And to whom has the arm of the LORD been revealed? For He shall grow up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root out of dry ground. He has no form or comeliness; and when we see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him. He is despised and rejected by men, Man of sorrows and acquainted with grief. And we hid, as it were, our faces from Him; He was despised, and we did not esteem Him. Surely He has borne our griefs and carried our sorrows; Yet we esteemed Him stricken, smitten by God, and afflicted. But He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities; The chastisement for our peace was upon Him, and by His stripes we are healed. All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned, every one, to his own way; And the LORD has laid on Him the iniquity of us all. He was oppressed and He was afflicted, yet He opened not His mouth; He was led as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, so He opened not His mouth. He was taken from prison and from judgment, and who will declare His generation? For He was cut off from the land of the living; for the transgressions of My people He was stricken. And they made His grave with the wicked—but with the rich at His death, Because He had done no violence, nor was any deceit in His mouth. Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise Him; He has put Him to grief. When You make His soul an offering for sin, He shall see His seed, He shall prolong His days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in His hand He shall see the labor of His soul, and be satisfied. By His knowledge My righteous Servant shall justify many, for He shall bear their iniquities. Therefore I will divide Him a portion with the great, and He shall divide the spoil with the strong, Because He poured out His soul unto death, and He was numbered with the transgressors, And He bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.*"

THINK SERIOUSLY: God fulfilled His word SO YOU CAN KNOW THE BIBLE IS TRUE! That Jesus is His only Savior! So you know for sure now that there is an everlasting fire in hell. Death is the result of sin. Yet, also good and encouraging news my friend! - forgiveness is freely offered for all who repent and believe on Jesus. His RESURRECTION confirms just what the Hebrew prophets foretold: He as God's "righteous Servant shall justify many" - all who trust in Him for forgiveness and "righteousness" will be reconciled to God and one day also resurrected (Daniel 12)! Scientific studies using NASA level and other technologies (see footnote below) confirm what Israel's God prophesied 2700 years ago: His "righteous Servant" would suffer as "an offering for sin", be "cut off from the land of the living", suffer "death" and enter the "grave" after LORD "put Him to grief" BUT ALSO THAT "because [a] "He poured out His soul unto death" [b] "was numbered with the transgressors" [c] "and bore the sin of many" [cf. Leviticus 16's atoning sacrifice], it was predicted "He will see His seed" (what dead man sees?!), "shall prolong His days" (what dead man has ever had even a "day" let alone prolongs his days!?) and will "divide the spoil with the strong" – what dead man divides or conquers any? May He

'glue' onto the cloth on which he would write the name of the deceased with a red liquid. Where these strips were drawn, the cloth was impermeable and would not, therefore, be subject to the chemical process which subsequently formed the imprint."

who is Mercy conquer our hearts and lives and this world for His Father's praise!

So, the day after you're buried, will your soul FOREVER be with God? In love Jesus died for sinners like us. God offers to become your Greatest Friend. Why not get right with Him now? Turn from breaking His laws, ask His holy Messiah and dear Son Jesus whom the Father gave for us sinners forgiveness, escape from death, resurrection and eternal paradise! Receive it by faith alone- like Abraham - based on God's wonderful good news (gospel) covenant promise!

I invite you to pray: God would You make me right with You through Jesus' death at the cross? I desperately need You, I fear You, I want to be right with You, and by Your help I turn from all my sins and trust You Jesus to be my Savior and Lord. Thank You for forgiveness, I receive it. By Your Holy Spirit, I want to walk with You in this life and I trust You to bring me to the new heavens and earth one day. Amen.

Appendix A: List of circumstantial evidences confirming God's judgment by 911, 2007's drought, 2008's Great Recession, 2016's drought, and April 29, 2016's fires in support of what I claimed:

Reader, have ever wondered whether there is really a Creator God? Ever felt guilty about things you've done? Had fear of God after a lightning storm or tornado? Desire to be forgiven and right with God? To live forever? To be free of fearing death? Sensed any need for a Savior? Any thought that there must be a purpose to life? Yearning for relationship with your Creator? THEN EXAMINE this matter by the truths God reveals in His world and Word (the Bible) - its predictions about God's Savior/Messiah and how Jesus' alone has the impeccable credentials that meet them;

13.

14. [[use the same materials with the same names as do for the Matthew 18 letters to Roy Moore and others; in the Roy Moore letter see this: [Attachments/or things that were enclosed:](#) **“ScanOfLetterToAlabamaSupremeCourtExhortationToInterposeAndNulli” which et a**

For some such witnesses see www.anchoroftruth.org and its links, court records via PACER documents for additional proofs: the Federal Court case was # 13-CV-120-VEH; the saint clair court case was civil action # 59-CV-2014-900061.00. Implied contracts formed with our foes affirm as well our allegations. There are 4 witnesses that Jesus gave the 2007 drought in answer to a congregation's prayers; 3 to the 2016 drought.

3 witnesses and more to the house matter: a 30 year banking expert's affidavits and supporting documentation; many exhibits; court records; correspondence; **[take out unless First Baptist refuse us then let it be known right: COB counselors and I Cor 6 reconsidered et al]** audio-video recordings of a man working for BankUnited admitting on our doorstep he trespassed, felt guilty about what he was doing, feared Jesus would reject him on Judgment Day and agreed what the banks were doing to us was similar to the Nazis forcing Jews out of their homes at short notice; the documentable requirements of God's, common and America's laws; affidavits of a recording of 2 witnesses claiming 2 men prayed for God to: a) close down Coastal States Mortgage Corporation for its fraud and knowingly trying to take our house from us without just grounds **[add exhibits for these or put on anchor]**, b) expose them as fraudsters, and c) put its president in prison. God answered all 3. } } } }

The truth of our claims concerning America's sins, the banker's and government's crimes, said laws and God's judgments are therefore established. No testimony is on par with God's word, yet true testimony (as given herein) **confirms the truths of His word.** The author's testimony confirms what God's word says. For instance, answers to prayer prayed to the true God confirm the Bible's truth claims. Such as that the Bible is truly the Word of God and therefore all it reveals is true; that our Creator is one true God in Three Persons; that His eternal, divine Son Jesus became a man and for the sake of sinners like us lived a perfect life and then died the death we deserve to atone for sins; that He really was raised back to life three days later; that God truly rewarded Him for His sufferings, like David before Him, so that as Isaiah 9: 6-7; 53; Psalm 2 and 110 predicted, He has been exalted to God's right hand and given authority to rule all men and nations and to bring to manifestation the glory of God's Name, the coming of His kingdom and the doing of His will on earth as it is in heaven. He does so by blessing those who trust and obey His Word and punishing those who refuse; that all the Hebrew Scriptures foretold about Him have as Messiah and Lord have and are being fulfilled.

Continued from the top (Believe me! : **Yes: 1st one: we don't trust in Him as God though we say we do on our money; we trust idols of money, military might, and America. 2nd one: we imagine Him to be other than who He is, who WE want Him to be – permitting immorality, abortion, denying His justice in hell; 3rd: we take His name in vain; 4th: stores used to be closed Sunday, not anymore; 5th: we dishonor our father's founding law and train our children to be godless; 6th: we murder babies; 7th: we are immoral; 8th: we use what His word and our founders call “fraudulent currency”; 9th: we lie; 10th: we covet. God says right in the Bible that He while He calls His people to be long suffering and pray for His mercy to lead to repentance of such nations, after the means of**

redressing the matter are exhausted, there comes the time when it is right for His people to pray for drops of His just judgments and leave it up to Him whether He thinks its the right time. But that He answers such prayers when He judges it is the right time, and that He does so in order to give wake up calls to men and nations to turn them back to Himself when the gospel is preached is stated in His word (James 5: 15-18). His word shows it is right for those who have tried everything they know to finally cry out to Him to be their Shield and their Sword against their enemies (see Psalm 35, the very Psalm our founders prayed in the Continental Congress²⁷⁷; Psalm 79 is a Psalm Israel prayed against their enemies who persecuted them; it prompted me to pray for 911).

You should then already believe me first for the sake of God's word.

Second for the sake of my oath.

Third for the sake of circumstantial evidences (court records proving fraud of bankers and courts where then – as in Israel- the judgments testified of are as fitting as a hand and glove).

Fourth for the sake of character witnesses (see www.anchoroftruth.org).

Fifth for the sake of signatures of others who were eyewitnesses after praying for 2007 and 2016's droughts saw God answer.

Sixth, along with the Fifth, God's word on whose prayers He answers: He says He does not answer the prayers of those who regard iniquity in their hearts (Psalm 66 et al). So if a person knows he is sinning but goes right on and does not turn and ask God for forgiveness through Jesus, God does NOT hear his prayers. So if I were lying about praying for 911 (as I told President, media and my congregation of in 2006-7), why would God answer the prayer I led my congregation in for 2007's drought?

Why answer my family and my prayer for 2016's drought?

Why answer many other prayers that also have been sworn to via affidavits? (close down Coastal yes for sure with Dad affidavit et al)

[put all on anchor?]

Written documentation:

banking fraud: Federal Reserve Publications, Standard and Poors, Congressional Record, Allison book, bancorrupty transcription, Criminal Report

court/government's sins/crimes: GREEN IS POSSIBLE: Answer to Castle's (Improper) Motion to Dismiss Roy Moore letter (his name on it), EmergencyPetition to America's Supreme Court,

proof of having called government to repent of sins and turn to Jesus Christ in light of judgments: Sessions letters, Transcription of the 911's Untold Story [much more proof of founders basic Christian views: see Faith of our Fathers, wallbuilders et al Mayflower Compact], Bush letters, congregation drought letter; character witnesses; family signatures on 2016 drought, Abc News; stuff on anchor already

THINGS ON ANCHOR TO REFER PEOPLE TO:

<http://anchoroftruth.org/the-untold-story-about-911/>

<http://anchoroftruth.org/a-biblical-defense-of-my-imprecatory-prayer-on-911/>

My prayer is that the reader will finally be convinced by the Word of God's light as it speaks to these circumstantial evidences and confirming them by the light of that Word so that the deaths of those who God sovereignly decided to take on 911 which was for the sake of turning us back to the LORD God- the purpose of the universe' existence being that we should as the representative of the creation and image bearers glorify and enjoy Him rather than ignore, rebell against and rob Him of His glory and ourselves of enjoying Him, that we should stop murdering 1000's of unborn Americans every day, that we should turn away from sexual immorality and that we should be blessed again as well as all nations Jew and Gentile alike. But I forgot like the man in prison with Josph forgeot to mention him to Pharoah until later. And I forgot even after God reminded me which is called gross negligence. My conscience would be tormented were it not for Christ Jesus having suffered and died for this great sin of mine. He has forgiven me. I had only resorted to finally asking God for a drop of His wrath on 911 because for decades America and its government refused to listen and turn back to Him; so I asked Him for - a drop of wrath and prayed it would result in a world of mercy, where God would be glorified

²⁷⁷<http://chaplain.house.gov/archive/continental.html>

and enjoyed, where 100's of millions would be saved from hell, where our no longer would thousands of little unborn Americans be daily slaughtered daily, where we turned from sexual immorality, where Israel and the nations all turned to the LORD and experienced His salvation through remission of sins by repenting and trusting in the Name, Person and Work of Jesus alone to save them. I asked the Sovereign LORD to- if He thought it was right and the right time- to give such a drop of judgment because we refused to listen to His word- in order to make us fear Him again, to turn us back so hundreds of millions did not have to die and go to hell forever (I also prayed those who were about to die would turn to Jesus and find everlasting salvation in Him) and to let it work out somehow to start manifesting the fullness of His rich promises in Scriptures [like Romans 11: 12,15,26 and Habuk 2: 14 et al where His kingdom comes on earth as it is in heaven!] yet I failed the LORD after praying for this, but then forgetting and then being reminded later and again forgetting which was gross negligence - my 911 vow. May these deaths God sovereignly allowed work out for the end He permitted them so that they did not die in vain.

As you review these documents and see great sin and just judgments, bear in mind both **God's mercy in Christ Jesus²⁷⁸** and **God's sovereign control over all things²⁷⁹**.

Things to put on anchor:

- SCANOfAffidavitOfWilliamMcCaffreyTheFirstAffidavitWithBlueInkSignature
- (see [[affidavit of the recording of the phone call; media news reports available on request)
- see **Exhibit _____**, a transcription of the tape received by President Bush “September 11, 2001: The Untold Story” which he responded pathetically to as proved by **Exhibits _____ and _____**; as well see **Another 911 Nears**). Bush
- 2) after Alabama's Supreme Court had been warned 2007's drought was Jesus' judgment sent in answer to a congregation's prayer (See **Exhibit _____**) after American government persecuted Roy Moore for acknowledging God and His Ten Commandments, yet Alabama's high court and even Roy Moore “*judge[d] unjustly and showe[d] partiality to the wicked*” The signatures of 3 witnesses (and 2 confirmed the 3 signed) in **Exhibit _____** prove God answered our prayer for drought with 2016's drought.
- **2) America's** government plundered as well the author's private property in violation of God's, common
- For instance, see [anchor] where Castle (so-called “lender”) refused/failed timely to answer our complaint and the court summons (both at the federal court level and then again at the 11th Circuit level!), so that the rule of law (e.g. analogous Federal Rules of Civil Procedure Rules 1, 4, 12 and especially 55) required that we be awarded default judgment, yet the courts refused to give it!
- See for instance America's organic law in its Northwest Ordinance and enormous amounts of other proofs in the author's **Father's Worldview paper online at www.anchoroftruth.com**.
- **affidavits of a recording of 2 witnesses claiming 2 men prayed for God to: a) close down Coastal States Mortgage Corporation for its fraud and knowingly trying to take our house from us without just grounds [add exhibits for these or put on anchor]**
- **As Exhibit _____ ScanOfStateOfAlabamaCourtOfCivilAppeals02122016 shows we also appealed to Alabama's Court of Civil Appeals and they too perverted justice:**

278 God sent Him into the world not to condemn it but save it. “*Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners*”. It is my heartfelt passion everyone reading and all the world may come to know personally what it means to rejoice to say like Paul: “the Son of God loved me and gave Himself for me”. I want America and everyone to be blessed. Though other's actions or the lack thereof may force me to further prayer for America to suffer judgment, I do not delight in it. There is no malicious desire to see people suffer more of God's wrath.

279 He alone could predict and bring His word to pass and He alone controls all circumstances, the rulings of judges, words of judges, where lightning strikes, droughts and all other things. I did not orchestrate all these things. I did not control the weather or where lightning struck and when. I did not write the sheriff's report, or court's orders, or the Federal Court of Claim's dismissal letter, I did not turn away gold and silver and deny trial by jury. I did not answer with 911, 2008's Great Recession. I did not force anyone to pray with me prayers they prayed for droughts. I did not force anyone's signature. Realize: God has been and is at work and will surely work to forgive, save, redeem, deliver and give you escape from all the sins and wrath you deserve eternally (perhaps also temporally) and our nation too and give great prosperity (perhaps as much as 50% as in the founders day after gold and silver Coin were established as our national currency) along with great longevity, or, those who refuse to repent and choose to go on rebelling against Christ Jesus can and surely will experience more guilt, distress and suffering of His wrath. Learn: all of this reflects the reality that God is not dead! He is surely alive and as the Source of all other life it must be so. Even unbelieving historians agree that there is more historical evidence of the life, crucifixion and reports of the resurrection of Jesus of Nazareth than hardly any other person ever. The man who most influenced world history is the Jewish Rabbi Jesus, who entered world history to live and die at the time Daniel 9 predicted, died for the reasons Isaiah 53 foretold, rose from the dead as Psalms 16, 22, and Isaiah 53 predicted and rules the nations as Psalms 2, 110 and Isaiah 52-53 predicted and the last 2000 years of Israel's and the Gentile's history shows. God has further confirmed what His word declares in Psalm 12: that He would preserve His word from corruption, that it is inerrant and true. Thus we know based on that Word that Jesus really is His Son and Anointed King. And God has confirmed the truth of His Word and Son also by His saint's testimonies (including those herein), the Dead Sea Scrolls and the Shroud of Turin.

- [use the same materials with the same names as do for the Matthew 18 letters to Roy Moore and others; in the Roy Moore letter see this: [Attachments/or things that were enclosed:](#)
- [“ScanOfLetterToAlabamaSupremeCourtExhortationToInterposeAndNulli”](#) which et a
- Fourth, the Bible is self-authenticating (see the [attached \[for put a link on anchor to it?\]\]ChristInAllTheScripturesByAMHodgkintheTestimonyOfTheScripturesToChrist](#) th
- Either make copies of **Exhibit 32A [mentioned herein]**: A 6 page copy of ACT OF APRIL 2, 1792 (the 1792 Coinage Act) [make sure the DEATH PEANLTY PART IS INCLUDED;](#) AND ALSO OF **Exhibit 32B**: A 2 page copy of ACT OF MAY 8, 1792. “To provide for a copper coinage.” or put them onto anchor
- **Exhibit 31H : A 5 page copy of father Pelatiah Webster’s “A DISSERTATION on the Political Union and Constitution of the Thirteen United States of North America” first published February 1783** proves Pelatiah Webster, \. Pelatiah’s DISSERTATION; [make sure the DEATH PEANLTY PART IS INCLUDED;](#)
- [SO THEN PUT ON ANCHOR:](#)
[ScanAmericasFounderPelatiahWebstersDissertationGibbetForMisappropriatingFunds](#)
- **Exhibit ___** of the June 1, 2009 letter page 90
- **p. 93:**
- THE ATTACHED EMAIL WITH ABC NEWS LINKS SHOWS GOD’S ANSWER. [\[either play the aup file here or give transcript affidavit with signatures; notarize or witnesses\]](#)
- See **Exhibit 18.85** of the “**First Prayer of the Continental Congress, 1774**” from “**The Office of the Chaplain United States House of Representatives**”;
- [THINGS FROM ROY MOORE LETTER for ANCHOR:](#)
 - [“ScanOfLetterToAlabamaSupremeCourtExhortationToInterposeAndNulli”](#) which is of the **Oct. 9, 2015** letter I mailed to you and the other 8 members of Alabama’s Supreme Court informing you that 2007’s drought was sent by King Jesus for our government’s turning from acknowledging God, His Ten Commandments as proved by their persecution of you our brother Roy Moore.
 - [“ScanOfLetterToAlabamaSupremeCourtExhortationToInterposeAndNulli”](#) ;
 - [ScanOfExhibitAOfTheLetterToAlabamaSupremeCourtExhortationToInterposeAndNullify](#); a copy of the sermon tape of 3-4-2007 and Statement Of Four Recalling Our Congregation Prayed For Drought And God Answered
 - [ScanOfExhibitBOfTheLetterToAlabamaSupremeCourtExhortationToInterpose](#) : an “Affidavit By Rev. James Graveling That God Gave A Vision Of A Drought Coming For Alabam’s Sins Also Relating to Roy Moore And 10 Commandments Well Before The Drought”
 - [ScanOfExhibitCOfTheLetterToAlabamaSupremeCourtExhortationToInterpose](#) of “Witnesses That Rev. James Graveling Told oF God Giving Him A Vision Of A Drought Coming For Alabama’s Sin s Also Relating to Roy Moore And 10 Commandments Well Before The Drought”
 - [ScanOfExhibitDOfTheLetterToAlabamaSupremeCourtExhortationToInterpose](#) an “Eagle Forum of Alabama” Oct. 2, 2015 email “Where is the Supreme Court of Alabama on gay marriage?”
 - [ScanOfExhibitEOfTheLetterToAlabamaSupremeCourtExhortationToInterpose](#) an Eagle Forum of Alabama email of Oct 9, 2015 “Statermeint Calling for Constitutional Resistance to Obergefell v. Hodges”
 - [ScanOfExhibitFOfTheLetterToAlabamaSupremeCourtExhortationToInterpose](#) of Public Law 97-280 that the Bible is the Word of God and of “our national need to study and apply the teachings of the Holy Scriptures”
 - [ScanOfLetterOfStephenGravelingAlsoMailedWithLetterToAlabamaSupr](#)
 - [\[\[\[add in “Affidavit by James Graveiling That He Prayed for the Alabama Drought to End. Make the point in the letter that God is so real: just as He heard prayers for drought from His saints, so He also also answered prayers for it to end – in compassion for His other creatures\]\]\]](#)
 - [fgh](#)

- [ScanOfAlabamaSupremeCourtSummaryAffirmanceOfFeb122016UnrighteousForeclosure](#) **[proves even Chief Justice Roy Moore did wrong!]**
- The [attached exhibits](#) (true and correct copies of forged notes, sheriff's criminal report, expert's affidavit, et al) p
- As proved in the [attached](#) [GodsAmericasSupremeLawRePreciousMetalCurrencyAndToSufferDeathForViolatingForRoy Moore](#) **[why a separate one for him????]**,
- In support of this, see not only the proofs herein but as well the attached scan of a letter placed on the Federal Register by Senator Grassley **[anchor]**
- all the warnings of judgment involved in our case, you dared to agree with the attached [ScanOfPhilSeayGrantingSummaryJudgment..](#)
- Proof that we were NOT given a just loan of the bank's funds is found in the attached and footnote1.
- Rather than proving it by non fraudulent documents, they as the attached prove, gave us 4 contradictory, clearly forged and altered copies of the alleged promissory note and 3 contradictory, clearly forged and altered copies of the alleged mortgage document.
- The order granting summary judgment and the Alabama supreme courts affirmance of this order is attached as Exhibit 4.
- [THE ATTACHED TrialByJuryWhatIsItAndWhatIsItsPurposeFromCitizensRuleBookAndOtherSources.](#)
- We shared James' testimony that 911 occurred as an answer to prayer in connection with our house (see attached Affidavit _____),
- God's children experience such directive answers. God spoke through an answer to prayer when James and Lori prayed God would direct them to a potential church plant in Alabama by leading them to a house meeting all their criteria (again, see attached affidavit we also sent your court).
- s the attached Affidavit of James and Lori Graveling re House and Prayer for Supreme Court
- attached proof [ScanOfCertainCongregationMembersWhoRecalledPrayingFor2007sDroug\[ht\] \(1\)](#) which also gives James' oath statement that he also prayed for the end of that earlier drought making an argument from Jeremiah 12: 4 and God heard1), and now all the courts were doing evil, eve
- You did answer our prayers for drought in 2007 [see attached], yet even Roy Moore and America's S
- See the attached witnesses that verify that 2007's drought was prayed for by our congregation in Chelsea Alabama before it happened. See the attached 2016Drought_____ that shows witnesses attest our family prayed for the 2016 drought before it happened.
- [ScanOfEmailLinksTo3FiresFromABCNewsThatOccuredApril292016WithMarkedOutAd](#) gives print outs of the fires. Two of these were likely caused by lightning. Notice the words about 911, Red Cross (also at work on 911), house/dwellings, "Castle" (the name of our alleged lender) et al.
- [ThingsTookOutOfLetterToRoyMooreFollowingMatthew18ThatWeCouldUseLater](#)
- [SCANOf2016DroughtGravelingFamilyPrayedFor](#) [\[original document;\]](#)
- [2016DroughtGravelingFamilyPrayedFor](#)
 - [SCANOfExhibitAThatIsInSupportOf2016DroughtGravelingFamilyPrayed](#) [\[same as 2007 drought signatures with copy of cassette tape on Purim sermon\]](#)
 - [2016DroughtAndWitnessOf3HouseFiresThatDisplacedPeopleFromTheirDwellingsLikeTheCourtsDidGravelings](#)
 - [GodAlsoAnsweredByFireForOthers](#) [\[take the contents out of this one and combine into 2016DroughtAndWitnessOf3HouseFiresThatDisplacedPeopleFromTheirDwellingsLikeTheCourtsDidGravelings \]](#)
 - [NotesOnHISAdvocatesCallsAboutBankFraudAndWhatHappenedInAmericaToGetUsHere](#)
- [ScanOfPage15CitizensRuleBookReTheRevWhippedLedToPatrickHenrysGiveMeLiberty](#) [\[email about our court cases proving corrupt wicked government\]](#)
- [News articles on the 2007 and 2016 droughts:](#)
 - [ScanOfCBSAlabamasDroughtComparing2016to2007](#)
 - [ScanTuscaloosaNewsAlabamaDroughtConditionsToPersist](#)

- ScanOfAIDotComAllAlabamaInSevereDroughtOrWorse
- ScanExceptionalDroughtKillingCropsAllAcrossAlabamaAssociatedPress
- ScanOf11292016RainfallDidntEndALabamaDrought
- ScanWhyWontItRainWhyAlabamaContinuesToDryOut10262016
- ScanAlabamaDroughtNoEndInSightStateClimatologistSays10172016

SJFGsTranscriptionOfTapeSentToPresidentAndMediaRe911Prayer1
SJFGsTranscriptionOfTapeSentToPresidentAndMediaRe911Prayer1ALSOFindInComputerThis
IsASecondVersion

PREACH TO AMERICA's supreme court:

1. UntoldStoryRe911TapeCassetteSentToPresidentBushAndMedia
AudioTapeVersionForMediaAndElectedOfficialsInformingOfSeptember112001Prayer

Use also:

#) ScanAffidavitOfFacts...filed on St clair County Court Aug 21, 2014

#)

SCANOfAffidavitOfWilliamMcCaffreyTheFirstAffidavitWithBlueInkSi
gnature goes with AffidavitRegardingExpertReportFromWilliamMcCaffrey

#) MAKE SCANS OF AffidavitOfJohnnyWilliams

#) AffidavitOfKathaGold

#) AffidavitOfRonSaylor

#) Affidavit Concerning Expert Testimony William McCaffrey's Affidavits

#) AffidavitRegardingExpertReportFromWilliamMcCaffrey and especially use with Roy
Moore, GodsAmericas, Sessions the words of it:

#) possibly too scan NATIONAL SECURITY LEVEL IMPORTANCE of what the God who
blessed and judged America says in this matter;

AddendumToGravelingsRightOfPetitionForRedressOfGrievancesHerebyAndHereinExer
cised ; Verified Petition for Redress²⁸⁰ II²⁸¹ to America's Supreme Court²⁸²

(VerifiedPetitionForRedressII)

#)GravelingsAppendixForAmericasSupremeCourtCaseCONTINUED (hereinafter ApC)

[note: remove numbers; state: formatting was changed from double to
single spaces

From anchor links:

280 Per their Creator God endowed right (Exodus 18, Psalm 82, analogously to Acts 28: 19- a right of petition for redress is implied et al) that the Declaration of Independence declares is government's duty to guard and uphold and the Constitution's First Amendment guarantees government will guard for Gs as two of the people.

281 Gs hereby and herein bring their petition to redress grievances the Alabama court system refused to redress. The "II" is to differentiate between G's PetitionForRedress which is a petition to redress grievances the federal court system refused to redress.

282 Analogous to G's earlier "Right Of Petition For Redress Of Grievances Hereby And Herein Exercised II (PetitionForRedressII)" for G's petition for America's Art. 3 Supreme Court to redress grievances left unredressed by the federal court and its superior court.

<http://anchoroftruth.org/prayer-about-drought/>

<http://anchoroftruth.org/potus-letter/>

October 4, 2007 letter from President Bush (1 of 2)

<http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/09/Anchor-Scan-3.pdf>

July 27, 2008 Dear White House attendants,

Please be sure this tape gets to President Bush himself as soon as possible so that he may listen to it; it is extremely important. I have fulfilled my serious responsibility before God to do what I can to get this to him, now it falls upon you as his assistants to fulfill your solemn responsibility in making sure he receives this message so vital for our nation.

Thank you,

Rev. James Graveling

<http://anchoroftruth.org/affidavits-from-real-estate-agents-about-sept-11-2006/>
Affidavits From Real Estate Agents About Sept 11, 2006

<http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/10/Anchor-Scan-1.pdf> Katha Gold

<http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/10/Anchor-Scan-2.pdf> Johnny Williams

<http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/10/Anchor-Scan-4.pdf> [certified mail receipts]

<http://anchoroftruth.org/the-untold-story-about-911/>

<http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/09/Another911JudgmentNears.pdf>

Longer Version of Another 9/11 Judgment Nears

<http://anchoroftruth.org/a-biblical-defense-of-my-imprecatory-prayer-on-911/> A Biblical Defense Of My Imprecatory Prayer On 9/11

<http://anchoroftruth.org/a-biblical-defense-of-my-imprecatory-prayer-on-911-part-2/> A Biblical Defense Of My Imprecatory Prayer On 9/11 – Part 2

Supporting Links for the Untold Story of 9/11

In “Another 9/11 Judgment Nears” email that you received or page that you read here, references to this blog were made so you could see further proof/verification. Links to these items can be found below. More will be added in the next few days.

Character References:

Character Reference 1

Character Reference 2

Character Reference 3

Character Reference 4

<http://anchoroftruth.org/reference-1/> geoff donnan

<http://anchoroftruth.org/reference-2/> paul hesse

<http://anchoroftruth.org/reference-3/> Rev. Ken Anema

<http://anchoroftruth.org/reference-4/> Geoffrey Donnan

Email Verifying Prayer @ 2008:

Because this fellow prayer warrior saw many answers to our prayers and knew my integrity, he believed me. See email here.

Concerning Drought:

See proof of prayer here

Concerning 9/11 Prayer:

Correspondence to the President

Affidavits From Real Estate Agents About Sept 11, 2006

Proof of Informing the Medi

<http://anchoroftruth.org/jay/> Email Verifying Prayer @ 2008: Because this fellow prayer warrior saw many answers to our prayers and knew my integrity, he believed me. See email here

<http://anchoroftruth.org/house-explanation/> [on that page is:]

sjfg diagrams

Strong Arm Tactics
Fraudulent Assignments
Forged Notes and Mortgages
securitization
Loan Fraud

[[make sure include "AFFIDAVIT of William McCaffrey" "SWORN TO AND SUBSCRIBED" before notary public April 23, 2013]]

"For example, McCaffrey's affidavit says securitization occurred. The law (Ala. Code 35-10A-2) proves this means the banks had no right to the "loan" after that. Because there are no affidavits rebutting McCaffrey's, the court must treat the fact that Castle securitized the note as true. This relevant fact is in our favor, and this single fact destroys Roll Tide Homes' entire argument, leaving them with no right "whatsoever" to our house."

Also, note that a lot of other people are starting to see that the banks are dishonest, e.g., see this [memorandum](#) which has several quotes from court cases
see this http://www.myprivateaudio.com/Exhibit_C_Mem_of_Law_Bank_Fraud.pdf

video

<http://anchoroftruth.org/house/>
<https://youtu.be/0MxEhjBdBpE>
<https://youtu.be/8j97ho5AkJo>

- **Exhibit ____** transcription of **911** sermon message to President Bush and media (Christian and secular)
- **Exhibit ____** proof of mailings to media;
- **Exhibit ____** proof of open letter to President Bush (lady)
- **Exhibit ____** letter from former Senator Jeff Session's office re my communication to President Bush
 - See attachments that flesh out 79 ApPt 5. Also ask Attorney General (formerly my Senator) Jeff Sessions and others if I did not work with Session's Chief Legal Counsel to insure President Bush received the message concerning 911 as a judgment from God. Ask whether they recently received Another911JudgmentNears to lovingly inform and warn our land is in danger of further wrath. Know

this matter is extremely painful for me to see my country coming under increasing judgment that involves our national security, yet God is my first loyalty, my God, not America and He who holds everyone's breath in His hand also watches over His word to perform it.

- **Exhibit _____** letter from President Bush Sessions re 911
- **Exhibit _____** of **signatures** of myself and congregation members who prayed for **2007's severe drought after America and its government** persecuted Alabama Supreme Court Chief Justice Roy Moore (removing him from office) for doing what Pilgrims and Puritans came here for: freedom to acknowledge God and keep His commandments. God answered with Alabama's severe drought (Alabama's "top news story" of 2007) so I wrote editorials like that shown in Exhibit _____ calling us to return to God but there was no repentance. Yet as confirmed by Exhibit _____ my sworn testimony I prayed for its end.
- **Exhibit _____**: email documenting my prayer for what became the **2008 Great Recession** [email Grim: on anchor]]]]]
 - **Background information:** after I had informed President Bush and our media of God's answer to prayer in 911, even though they had received God's word, learned of America's covenant promises to God and its breaking them, seen God's wrath on 911, and received sworn testimony from me confirming God's righteous anger with America yet His offer of peace and pardon if we would be repent and believe on His only begotten Son His only Savior given for sinners in great love for sinners like us, after they had been called to repent and to do their duty to inform America and call it to repent of our sins (especially of idolatry, murder and immorality), yet their responding with actions and words betraying complete ignoring of God's word and corroboratory judgment proving the truth of His word, I realized that America had not learned its lesson so that all the same horrible realities that proved praying for a drop of His judgment were not only not turned from but only increased our guilt²⁸³ (God not being glorified, hundreds of millions in rebellion headed to hell, millions of children drawn to the slaughter, I prayed God would hit us in our pocketbooks and basically cause the economy to grind to a halt without letting anyone starve. His answer: **2008's Great Recession**).
- **documents proving fraudulent currency and related injustices (forgery; Exhibit _____ sheriff's criminal report) and documents proving the court's frauds and violations of rights**
 - **Background information:** it was directly in the aftermath of 911 that God through various means revealed there was fraud involved in our house loan contract. One means was reading Federal Reserve Publications that in light of God's and America's law proved their commercial so called loans are 'created out of thin air and thus fraudulent.
 - **Castle default**
 - due process violations: requested meetings, emergency meetings, trial by jury, permission of use of criminal forgery documents/counterfeit securities (word SJFG used: **utter or vend , ignoring America's supreme law (7th Amendment's right to trial by jury), Alabama Code 35-10a-2 forbidding any former owner to claim any interest "whatsoever" to any sold securitized item;**
 - **Israel's refusal to repent of its 4 sins brought God to pour out** catastrophic judgments. As an American who dearly loves his country, I was deeply concerned. **Knowing 1)** God sent 911 and 2008's Great Recession as judgments, **knowing 2)** that though I had communicated God's word, other proofs and sworn testimony confirming God struck America yet President and media refused either to repent or inform others of God's judgments in these events so Americans could at least be informed of God's wake up call to America to repent, **knowing 3)** God's standard operating procedure is "for three transgressions of [a city or country] and for four, I will not turn away its punishment"²⁸⁴, **knowing 4)** firsthand how our government by turning from the just currency that God requires resulted in America no less than in Israel suffering what the prophets and George Washington warned would occur if we broke God's law's requirements for just currency, namely, "every species of fraud and injustice"²⁸⁵, we sought to defend ourselves from being further defrauded and pursued truth in our house matter.

283 Both President Bush himself and the media increased their guilt as having leadership roles, and, as well, their silence rather than informing -at least as a report of a claim that God by 911 had judged America - brought it to be that the nation as well incurred greater guilt for not turning from its sin. Rather than seeing the wrath of God, learning it should have a holy fear of God and turn from its wicked ways and to the only Savior Jesus who can save from sin and judgment, America only increased its sins and thus treasured up greater wrath against itself. President Bush was so unlike Josiah (2 Kings 22: 19) who only had God's word to read and turned from his evil works, Bush refused to despite receiving God's word, proof from God's providential control of America's history and my sworn testimony as well turn from his evil works(see Bushrevealed -check) nor did the media nor did they inform any Americans or anyone of the Word of God and the call to repent so others could repent and thereby they incurred great bloodguilt (Ezek 3, 33, Acts 20) and thereby also brought down additional judgments upon us that could have been averted. As his own words in his letters mailed to me show, Bush effectively rejected God's message of judgment and gospel call to repent and inform our nation of these events andpresumed God did not judge America, America had no sins to repent of, and could presume on His mercy by saying: "God bless America" despite God's word, providential history and my sworn testimony proving America is not being blessed but cursed and judged: His response was presumption.

284 Amos 1-2

285 "But if...we should...stumble again on...paper money or any similar species of fraud.... Paper money will invariably prey on the vitals and ultimately destroy them." "Paper money has had the effect in your state that it will ever have, to ruin commerce, oppress the honest, and open the door to every species of fraud and injustice." -Washington's letter to Jabez Bowen, Rhode Island, Jan. 9, 1787 www.founders.archives.gov

- Because God's word commands "let no man defraud you" (Col. 2: 16) and He answered prayers confirming He desired us to request proof that the alleged lenders had given us a non fraudulent loan, we did so. After the alleged lenders only gave us fraudulent proof which then only confirmed they had earlier acted in fraud confirming their own written word, we called them to repent. [copy and paste from elsewhere to here but be brief]. We wrote bankers, attorneys and the courts that God's word warns that His standard operating procedure is after 3 and then 4 sins, He won't spare a nation judgment. After sharing sworn testimony that God had already judged us for our **three sins** of idolatry, murder and immorality in 911 and 2008's Great Recession, and that America and its government paralleled Israel (in Isaiah 1 et al) in not only those 3 sins and God's striking her for it but as well for the same fourth sin (both nations have broken God's law's requirements for just weights and measures in its currency) with the result that what Israel's prophets and George Washington warned of had come true (namely that "every species of fraud and injustice" results and corrupts government where people's rights are trampled) and as our unlawful foreclosure case proved, we warned that our case about one house and land in America was very important, a test case (like Naboth's vineyard in Israel) so that unless there was repentance and or at least doing what was right in our case for this **fourth sin** of fraudulent currency and related sins, more judgment would come on America. As the records from court and otherwise prove, America's courts from lowest to highest were fully informed of our suffering many great frauds and injustices against us and informed our case was like Naboth's vineyard in Israel being the epitome of America's fourth sin and how, given this was the fourth sin, therefore in light of God's standard operating procedure we were teetering on the brink of more judgment. Because bankers, attorneys and courts all refused to repent or do right in this clear and indisputable case of fraud and perverting of justice, because they were extorting us out of our house and land using documents the courts knew the sheriff admitted were forged to steal our private property, because they were endangering America and pushing it closer to the brink of destruction by defiantly and flagrantly breaking God's laws even after His gospel calls to repent, we, to confirm the truth of God's word as well as our own claims that He did in fact answer prayers for judgment to call us to repent, prayed that God would vindicate our just claims. **First**, before saint clair county sheriff terry surles I on April 29, 2016, asked like Elijah did for God to answer my prayer by fire that very day to vindicate my claims Christ Jesus had answered my prayer for 911. **Second**, later that day I along with other saints were led by God's providence to pray- especially after God had brought 2007's drought for the persecution of the **Ten Commandments Judge Roy Moore** when he too broke God's Eighth ("You shall not steal") and Ninth ("You shall not lie") Commandments we asked God for another drought. God's answer was **2016's drought.**
-
- **[TO PROPERLY JUDGE THE HOUSE MATTER]: Bear in mind a few facts:**
 - Because America's government took our gold, silver and copper from circulation, we could not ask for a loan of constitutional money.
 - So we asked the bank for a loan of its funds.
 - God's providential control of all things used our case to illustrate precisely what His prophets and our founders warned of: breaking His law's required features of "just" "currency" and that our generally evangelical founders require in our supreme law to a non intrinsically valuable currency like paper invariably results in a host of frauds and injustices, oppression and corruption.
 - Realizing fraud likely occurred **in our house loan documents and in all commercial loans**²⁸⁶, we assured the alleged lenders that if there had been no fraud, we'd continue sending them funds, yet by God's and man's laws required of them non-fraudulent proof of their having acted justly toward us.
 - The first alleged lender's response proved entirely unsatisfactory, yet they scheduled a foreclosure date. We wrote back that such a foreclosure would be unlawful.
 - They wrote back admitting we were right, canceled the foreclosure and said they would provide non fraudulent proof.
 - In God's providence they rather 1) passed the loan documents from one to another like a hot potato

²⁸⁶ Because we love and obey King Jesus, we believe in being honest and repaying loans. But not all other parties are honest. In Scriptures like Col. 2: 18 where God commands "let no man defraud you". We had asked the bank for a **loan of the bank's funds** to buy our house. Over 10 years we paid 150,000. However, we later learned of a LOT of fraud in commercial loans. One example (there are many others) was what we learned from the bank's own publications and found confirmed by the Congressional Record: (1) Currency is put into circulation through bank loans. (Think: how do you get money from a bank? By a loan.) But our "loans" we learned were NOT from depositor's funds nor **bank funds** but created- in the bankers own words- out of "thin air". (2) Thus, almost all currency in circulation is owed to the banks. (3) If the bank loans out \$100 with 5% interest, \$100 is added to circulation, but \$105 is owed back to the bank. Thus the bank does not add the interest into circulation. So where does the interest come from? (4) To pay back this interest, a borrower will be forced to: (a) take out another loan (which makes the problem worse), or to (b) default on their loan (where they lose property), or, (c) get money from someone else (in which case someone else will be forced to use above option (a) to get into more debt/take out another loan (because, again, all money in circulation is from the banks) OR use above option (b) to default/surrender tangible wealth -real houses, lands, etc. For this and other reasons we had serious concerns about such loans. After careful study and prayer, we determined God was leading us to share our concerns with the alleged lenders. So by law we required of them non fraudulent proof they had not done something like the above. Their actions confirmed their former fraud and proved their willingness to engage in continued reckless, intentional fraud and to debt collect while doing so (against the Ten Commandments, America's supreme law and such analogous statutes as the spirit of 26 USC 7433 et al).

and 2) they and their attorneys in the process - rather than giving non fraudulent proof that they had acted in truth – ended up proving their fraudulent hearts and deeds by mailing us 3 contradictory, forged alleged copies of the promissory note and 4 contradictory, forged alleged copies of the mortgage note.

- We repeatedly pointed out their contradictory, clearly forged documents and other frauds, but they nevertheless sought to enforce their fraudulent contracts against us in court.
 - ALL of America's courts went along with the banker's forgery and theft -from county to Supreme.
 - Among other things proving the documents were forged/fraudulent yet used to steal from us are:
 - a highly regarded 30 year banking expert's 3 affidavits and proofs that based on his expert analysis fraud had been committed against us so that Alabama Code 35-10a-2 and other law declared the alleged party in interest had no ground “whatsoever” to foreclose or take our home;
 - we brought the various forged documents the banks and attorneys mailed us to our Sheriff's department which recognized the forgery and wrote a criminal complaint that says the documents manifested “first degree theft” and “second degree forgery”. They told us the forgers could be imprisoned a long time. Nevertheless the courts sided with the banks and answered none of our concerns or objections. Our God given and Constitutionally guaranteed rights to Trial by Jury, due process and others (though we demanded them from the start) the courts knowingly and repeatedly violated. We appealed this all the way to the Supreme Court, but no one did right. **Therefore we appealed this matter to God on April 29, 2016 asking both for fire that day as well as drought.** Early that day I over the phone prayed to God the Father before saint clair county sheriff Terri Surles asking God to vindicate His Son Jesus and me as He vindicated Elijah and his claims by fire the same day. I asked Him to vindicate that I had prayed for the events of 911 and that Jesus in His sovereign control answered by bringing those events in judgment. See **Exhibits _____** proving **three dwelling fires resulting from lightning strikes from heaven occurred in answer to prayer on the very day fire was prayed for**. These events confirm the truth of God's word and that I prayed for 911 and that Jesus as the exalted Son of God answered.
 - In this case, like I Samuel 12: 17 God's answers help people see America's sin.
 - **Signatures** of those who recall praying for the **2016 drought** to vindicate that 911 and 2008's Great Recession came in answer to my prayers after courts from lowest to highest approved banker's use of forged documents (as proved by a sheriff's criminal report in **Exhibit _____**) and other clear, indisputable wrongs to extort us from our house
 - Circumstantial proofs I prayed before st. clair county sheriff to God for Him to answer by fire the same day to vindicate that His Son Jesus answered my prayer for 911 and that I suffered unjustly in our house matter due to bankers and courts fraud : **Exhibit _____**: a **recording** [a transcript of by KN BK et al; also **put on anchor**] and 2) **Exhibit _____** an email with ABCNews links showing He did so answer.
-

APPENDIX B: Improper Use of Separation of Church And State

No one has any right to resort to “separation of church and state” arguments to push away or dismiss any of these arguments because they are based on God's word, the Christian common law or any such thing for **THREE** important reasons:

I. For FIRST, the HIGHEST AUTHORITY: God in His word declares He does not respect your argument used to separate America from Him, His Son and His Law. The Bible shows such sinful excuses will only incite God to further wrath against us. Consider:

A. 2 Samuel 23: 3-4 records God spoke to David while on his deathbed: “He who rules over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God.”

B. Psalm 2 requires kings, judges and all rulers to “trust” YHWH God and His “Anointed” “begotten” “Son” Jesus whom the Father made “King” over all nations after His resurrection (Psalm 2 with Acts 13: 33 and Romans 1: 4), to tremble, bow and rejoice before Him as Lord of the nations lest by His rod they be destroyed rather than richly blessed for trusting and obeying Him.

C. God's word in 2 Chronicles 19 et al teaches and requires a jurisdictional distinction/separation between church and state with both under God, required to acknowledge Him and to uphold His law. This is the biblical distinction that the Bible and Protestant Reformation taught. This is the distinction our founders held to. This proper distinction/separation though is never to be wrested out of its context and grossly re-interpreted and misapplied as many have done recently.

D. Jeremiah 8: 9 says: “Behold, they have rejected the word of the LORD; so what wisdom do they have?”

E. Romans 13 declares that God appoints government officials to be “His ministers” to praise

good doers (as His law defines good- see Isaiah 8: 20; 5: 20) and to punish evildoers (again as His law defines evil).

II. For SECOND, the HISTORICAL DOCUMENTATION and the COMMON LAW show that Americans and their founders clearly held and stated that any law of man or interpretation of a law of man that was out of accord with God's law in "Nature" or Scripture was considered null and void.

America's second President John Adam's declared where America's liberty came from and pointed particularly to writings that arose from the Protestant Reformation. Kevin Craig's website²⁸⁷ documents well the Reformation's influence on America and highlights influential works such as:

Institutes of the Christian Religion, John Calvin (1540)...The most celebrated American historian, George Bancroft, called Calvin "the father of America,"... "He who will not...respect the influence of Calvin knows but little of the origin of American liberty." To John Calvin...President John Adams credited a great deal of the impetus for religious liberty (Adams, WORKS, VI: 313). This document includes a justification for rebellion to tyrants by subordinate government officials; this particular justification was at the root of the Dutch, English, and American Revolutions. [emphasis added]

In Adams WORKS 6: 313 our second President wrote of Geneva's Reformer Calvin: "Let not Geneva be forgotten... Religious liberty owes it much respect".²⁸⁸ Craig traces America's liberty to the Reformation again when he writes

John Adams credited this Calvinist document [Short Treatise on Political Power, John Ponet, D.D. (1556)] as being at the root of the theory of government adopted by...Americans. According to Adams, Ponet's work contained "all the essential principles of liberty, which were afterward dilated on by Sidney and Locke" including the idea of a three-branched government. (Adams, Works, vol. 6, pg. 4). Published in Strassbourg in 1556, it is one of the first works out of the Reformation to advocate active resistance to tyrannical magistrates, with the exception of...the Magdeburg Confession".²⁸⁹

Adams wrote²⁹⁰: "There have been... periods in the history of England, in which the principles of government have been anxiously studied....The first of these periods was that of the Reformation....The "Shorte Treatise of Politicke Power, and of the True Obedience which Subjects owe to Kyngs and other Civile Governors, with an Exhortation to all True Natural Englishemen, compyled by John Poynt, D. D.," was printed in 1556, and contains all the essential principles of liberty, which were afterwards dilated on by Sidney and Locke. This writer is clearly for a mixed government, in three equiponderant branches". [emphases added] **Adams exhorted: "Americans should make collection" of Ponet's work, it should "be preserved as" one of "the most precious relics of antiquity...for...use.**"²⁹¹

The historical fact that America's greatness resulted from following God's word and – at least generally- Jesus Christ as our nation's Savior-King as a result of the Protestant Reformation that taught us these principles is proved in an enormous amount of works (see some in footnote²⁹²).

Probably **the most notable thing about Ponet's Treatise for us today is Ponet's arguing pervasively from the Bible**, the Word of God the Savior who alone saves men and nations, and the laws He gave to govern men and nations in both Old and New Testaments. It was from the gospel and laws of Messiah Jesus from which Ponet derived the principles of liberty. He believed only God could be Savior (not a messianic state or any man other than Jesus) and that liberty could only be enjoyed as God's righteous laws were enacted and observed.

287 <http://kevincraig.us/protestant.htm> 9-5-2017; I disagree with Craig who seems to consider that a Roman Catholic who believes in the Trinity is a Christian (that is, one rightly related to God through a true repentance and faith in Jesus the Christ). For this see Appendix K.

288 Religious Liberty in Western Thought edited by Noel B. Reynolds, W. Cole, Durham, Jr. on p. 83: "John Adams urged: 'Let not Geneva be forgotten or despised. Religious liberty owes it much respect'" [footnote to "John Adams, "Discourses on Davilia, XIX," in *The Works of John Adams, Second President of the United States, with a Life of the Author, Notes, and Illustrations* (Boston: Little, Brown & CO., 1850-1856), 6: 313n." "Abraham Kuyper declared that "[e]very competent historian will without exception confirm the words of [American historian George] Bancroft: "The fanatic for Calvinism was a fanatic for liberty; and, in the moral warfare for freedom, his creed was his most faithful counsellor and his never-failing support." [footnote 6: "Abraham Kuyper, *Lectures on Calvinism*, repr. ed. (Grand Rapids, Wm. B. Eerdmans Publishing Co., 1981), 78, quoting George Bancroft, *History of the United States of America*, 15th ed. (Boston, Little, Brown & Co., 1853), 1: 319." - https://books.google.com/books?id=OkUliRcSjXwC&pg=PA83&lpg=PA83&dq=john+adams+praise+of+john+calvin+and+geneva+reformers+Adams,+WORKS,+VI:313&source=bl&ots=Kg4AOT_1Uw&sig=YEIdoqEW4iakxvCpGvTR_hNoSFw&hl=en&sa=X&ved=0ahUKEwin1cLigI_WAhVLSYKHa5iDv4O&AELLTAB#v=onepage&q=john%20adams%20praise%20of%20john%20calvin%20and%20geneva%20reformers%20Adams%2C%20WORKS%2C%20VI%3A313&f=false 9-5-2017

289 <http://kevincraig.us/protestant.htm> 9-5-2017; This is confirmed by Wikipedia: "According to U.S. President John Adams, Ponet's work contained "all the essential principles of liberty, which were afterward dilated on by Sidney and Locke", including the idea of a three-branched government."

290 The Works of John Adams Vol. 6 (http://oll.libertyfund.org/titles/adams-the-works-of-john-adams-vol-6/simple#f1431-06_label_076 1-26-2016)

291 http://oll.libertyfund.org/titles/adams-the-works-of-john-adams-vol-6/simple#f1431-06_label_076 1-26-2016).

292 I have written a paper on this concerning our "Fathers Worldview Meaning Of Terms And Historical Context" – available on request. Also see such as <https://sites01.lsu.edu/faculty/voegelin/wp-content/uploads/sites/80/2015/09/Mark-Hall.pdf>; <http://www.polyweb.net/library/>; <http://thefounding.net/tag/protestant-reformation/>; <http://kevincraig.us/protestant.htm>;

Ponet's Treatise thereby presents one of the Reformation's most thorough discussions of government: where its power comes from (God), the limits of its powers, its accountability to God and the people under Him, its role to uphold God's laws and to protect man's rights and liberties, the right of the people - or even of a single man in certain circumstances - to resist or throw off government officials, or, under certain circumstances even rightfully to kill those tyrants that violate God's law and or the rights of men. Ponet's Bible-based principles were widely discussed by American ministers and founders and gave the theological and moral muster for America's revolution. A small sample of Ponet's use of Scripture shows how he derived principles from Scripture via the "general equity" principle the Westminster Confession of Faith's authors referred to in 19: 4.

Jesus said in Luke "wisdom is justified by her children".

The author on 1-23-2016 visited <http://www.constitution.org/cmt/ponet/polpower.htm> and reading there shows **Ponet continually cited Scripture, reasoning from God's word and drawing conclusions and applications. His first chapter says:** Chapter I. From Where Political Power Grows, for what purpose it was ordained, and the right use and duties of the same: & etc. ¶ **"Where is the wisdom of the Greeks? Where is the fortitude of the Iberians? Where is both the wisdom and the force of the Romans gone? All have vanished away, nothing almost left to testify that they were, but that which declares well, that their reason was not able to govern them. Therefore, such were desirous to know the perfect and the only governor of all, constrained to seek further than themselves, and so at length to confess, that it was one God that ruled all. By Him we live, we move, and we have our being. He made us, and not we ourselves.** ...He made all things for man: and man He made for Himself, to serve and Glorify Him. He has taken upon Himself the order and government of man, His chief creature, and prescribed a rule to him, how he should behave himself, what he should do, and what he may not do. ¶ This rule is the law of nature, first planted and grafted only in the mind of man, then after that his mind was defiled by sin, filled with darkness, and encumbered with many doubts. God set this rule forth in writing in the Decalogue, or the Ten Commandments: and after that, reduced by Christ our Savior to just two commands: You will love the Lord your God above all things, and your neighbor as yourself. The latter part He also expounded on: Whatever you would want done unto yourself, do that unto others. ¶ In this law is compiled all justice, the perfect way to serve and glorify God, and the right means to rule each and every man: and the only stay to maintain every commonwealth. This is the touchstone to try every man's works, whether he is king or beggar, whether he be good or evil. By this all men's laws will be discerned, whether they be just or unjust, godly or wicked." **From his fourth chapter:** "[Kings] **They have the Crown to minister justice, but the realm being a body of free man and not of bondmen, he not she can not give or sell them as slaves and bondsmen. No, they can not give or sell away the holds and forts (as Calais or Berwick...) without the consent of the Commons: for it was purchased with their blood and money...."**.... **"If men's ordinances and laws, or the governors authority and commandment were a sufficient discharge for men to do whatever were prescribed or commanded unto them, tell me (I beseech you), why did Isaiah the prophet suffer rather to be sawed in pieces, than to follow the proceedings of Manasseh? Why did Daniel not follow King Darius and his counselors commandment, forbearing to worship the true God: but was content to be cast to the lions? Why did not the three children, Shadrach, Mesach, and Abednego obey Nebechadnezer in worshipping the golden idol, and so avoid the hot burning furnace? Why did Eleazar submit himself to death, and not dissemble? Why did he not eat his own meat, and abstain from pork, that the king commanded the Jews to eat contrary to the laws, and say that he had eaten it, as his old trusty friends of the court counselled him? Why did he not sue for a bull or pardon from Antiochus, that he might use his own religion, as our English gospellers do of the pope, counselling his authority, which is the thing that he only passes upon: and cares not how many souls be lead to the devil? Why did not the seven brothers and their mother obey the kings commandment, and save their lives and goods, as the ancient Catharites, and new Purists do, saying: all things be pure to the pure, and no idolatry not filthiness can infect him that is pure and clean? Or why did they not say, as the Pricianists and Papists did in time past, and as the merchants Hill and Peterson with their double tongued train and dissembling sect at the present say, that it is lawful (and no sin) to say one thing and mean another? To lie with the lips, so they have truth in their heart? To deny God in words and works, so they confess him in thought and mind? To dance with the devil all day, and lodge with Christ at night? Why did Paul suffer so many imprisonments, so many beatings, scourging, and tormenting? And why at length did not save his life, and follow Nero's commandment? Why did not the Prophets, the Apostles, and so many thousands of martyrs follow the wicked tyrant's commandments and proceedings, but resisted them, and with their blood testified, that they allowed them not? But all these holy men's doings in confessing and obeying the highest power, God, and not the inferior powers in wicked and evil things, are commended and left by the Holy Ghost to us in Holy Christ to follow and do the same. If men's laws and commandments were a sufficient warrant to men, to do whatever is commanded them: tell me (I pray you) to what purpose is suffering of persecution so often repeated, so earnestly taught, so highly commended in Scripture? Christ says: "He that does not take up his cross and follow me, is not mete for me". And again: "Blessed be those that suffer persecution for righteousness sake, for theirs is the kingdom of Heaven. Blessed are you when men shall curse you, and persecute you, and speak all evil against you, living for my sake: be glad and rejoice, for your reward is plentiful in Heaven. So did they persecute the Prophets that were before you". And the Apostle says:**

"All that live godly in Christ Jesus, shall suffer persecution". And so in a great number of places in Scripture. ¶... by persecution is meant the injuries and tyranny that... governors exercise over God's people. For they, not content to let a Christian man have justice in civil things against a papist, not an honest man against such a one as favors their proceedings, do themselves spoil the Christians and honesty of their goods: and not only spoil them, but by all manner of force, violence, and snares seek their life and blood, not only in their own country, but where then have no authority, because they will not obey their commandments, and follow their wicked proceedings." [emphasis added]

"If Locke's works were late to arrive on America's shores, the Bible was virtually omnipresent in New England from the first Puritan settlements. As Daniel L. Dreisbach has demonstrated, the Bible retained its cultural dominance well into the founding era. Many founders continued to look to it for moral guidance, and virtually all of them relied on it in their public rhetoric and private papers.xlvi [45] This fact is often overlooked by scholars because authors in the era often assumed a familiarity with Scripture and so did not include textual citations. As Benjamin Franklin explained to Samuel Cooper in 1781, "It was not necessary in New England, where every body reads the Bible, and is acquainted with Scripture Phrases, that you should note the Texts from which you took them;...."" xlvi [46] [emphases added] ¶ In addition to the Bible, books containing the essential elements of Reformed political thought were available to political and ecclesiastical elites from the colonies' earliest days.... Herbert D. Foster has documented the availability of classic texts by John Calvin, John Knox, Theodore Beza, Stephen Junius Brutus, Peter Martyr, and others throughout New England .xlvii [47] The respect Puritan leaders had for their European predecessors is reflected well by John Cotton's (1585-1652) statement that "I have read the fathers and the school-men, and Calvin too; but I find that he that has Calvin has them all. ♦xlviiii [48] Yet as Perry Miller pointed out " ♦[i]f we were to measure by the number of times a writer is cited and the degrees of familiarity shown with his works, Beza exerted more influence than Calvin, and David Pareus still more than Beza. ♦xlix [49] This is significant for our purposes because the latter two thinkers had significantly more radical theories of resistance than did John Calvin. ¶ Moving to the founding era, political leaders generally, but particularly those from New England, often owned or referred to Calvinist works. For instance, John Witherspoon, President of Princeton, owned Calvin's Institutes, Beza's Rights of Magistrates (1757), and Buchanan's The Law of Scottish Kingship (1579).l [50] In his Defence of the Constitution, John Adams wrote that John Poyntet's Short Treatise on Politike Power (1556) contains "all the essential principles of liberty, which were afterwards dilated on by Sidney and Locke. ♦ He also noted the significance of Vindiciae Contra Tyrannos and works by James Harrington and John Milton.li [51] ¶ By contrasting Lockean and Reformed political theory I do not mean to suggest that these are the only intellectual traditions present in the founding era. I make the comparison because Locke's ideas are potentially the most at odds with Reformed political theory. Many aspects of Whig, classical republican, and Scottish Enlightenment thought, to name just three other widely discussed intellectual influences on the founders, seem to be informed by, or at least are more compatible with, Reformed thought.lii [52] For instance, Robert Middlekauff notes that "Radical Whig perceptions of politics attracted widespread support in America because they revived the traditional concerns of a Protestant culture that had always verged on Puritanism. ♦ liii [53] As well, many concerns often attributed to the classical republican tradition, such as fear or corruption and concentrated powers and the belief that the state should promote virtue, seem to be readily explained by a commitment to Christianity.liv [54] Of course the founders read, learned from, and admired the classics, but this is a far cry from embracing all of their values and ideas.lv [55] ¶ I hope to show the danger of assigning all references to natural rights, religious liberty, consent, limited government, and a right to rebel to the influence of John Locke. Indeed, given the political culture of eighteenth century New England, there is a strong prima facie case that such appeals were based on Reformed political theory. To be sure, it is unlikely that many citizens read Reformed political thinkers directly, but neither did they read Locke, Rousseau, or Blackstone. However, 85% of them attended churches where they at least occasionally heard Reformed political ideas from their well educated ministers. Moreover, political leaders in New England, many of whom graduated from the Reformed colleges of Harvard, Yale, and Princeton, were quite familiar with Reformed theology and political thought. Certainly this is the case of most of the leading members of Connecticut's political class." - <https://sites01.lsu.edu/faculty/voegelin/wp-content/uploads/sites/80/2015/09/Mark-Hall.pdf>

THE FOUNDING FATHER'S TWO REVELATORY SOURCES: GOD'S NATURAL LAW AND HIS INSCRIPTURATED WORD THAT NOTHING MUST DISAGREE WITH: It was widely recognized among educated American Protestant circles²⁹³ that there were two sources of revelation from God:

293 Per Lecture #1186 on Political Thought June 7, 2011 "Did America Have a Christian Founding?" By Mark David Hall, Ph.D. "...the Founders identified themselves as Christians. Clearly, they did. In 1776, every European American, with the exception of about 2,500 Jews, identified himself or herself as a Christian. Moreover, approximately 98 percent of the colonists were Protestants, with the remaining 1.9 percent being Roman Catholics.[3]" [emphasis added] -from "Heritage Lectures" at <http://www.heritage.org/research/lecture/2011/06/did-america-have-a-christian-founding> 10-6-2015

nature/creation -the theological term of which was “**general revelation**” involving observation of **nature**, logic and the like- **and Scripture** -the term for which was generally “**special revelation**” and which by Protestants at least was treated as superior and infallible, their final authority²⁹⁴.

These two were clearly recognized and invoked or appealed to by Americans and their government in the **Declaration of Independence**: “*When in the Course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another, and to assume among the powers of the earth, **the separate and equal station to which the Laws of Nature and of Nature’s God entitles them**, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the cause which impel them to the separation.*” [emphasis added] where “the Laws of Nature” referred to the general revelation of what laws God revealed in His natural world, and the “Laws of Nature’s God” referred to the special revelation God who created the heavens and earth/nature gave in the Holy Bible.

That this distinction was understood by the fathers and their contemporaries is evidenced by articulations -such as above by Lord CAMPBELL- or by **William Blackstone (1723-1780) who as the most cited legal scholar in America’s father’s writings**, wrote: **God’s laws are “those superior laws” and “upon these two foundations, the law of nature and the law of revelation, depend all human laws; that is to say, no human laws should be suffered [allowed] to contradict these.**”²⁹⁵ [emphasis added].

Alabama’s Chief Justice Roy Moore wrote “In other words, because man’s law must be based on God’s law, it cannot contradict God’s law.”²⁹⁶ **Of the Creator’s special revelation**, His inscripturated law-word, **Blackstone wrote:**

“It is binding over all the globe in all countries, and at all times; no human laws are of any validity, if contrary to this; and such of them as are valid derive all their force and all their authority, mediately or immediately, from this original. The doctrines thus delivered we call the revealed or divine law, and they are found only in the Holy Scriptures.”²⁹⁷

Blackstone evidences American government’s firm reliance on Christ and His Scriptures:

The belief of a future state of rewards and punishments, the entertaining just ideas of the moral attributes of the Supreme Being, and a firm persuasion that he superintends and will finally compensate every action in human life all which are clearly revealed in the doctrines, and forcibly inculcated by the precepts, of our savior Christ. These are the grand foundation of all judicial oaths; which call God to witness the truth of those facts, which perhaps may be only known to him and the party attesting: all moral evidence therefore, all confidence in human veracity, must be weakened by apostasy, and overthrown by total infidelity.”²⁹⁸ [emphases added]

That Blackstone’s words about the Bible as God’s will were accepted by the fathers is further proved by **Alexander Hamilton’s The Farmer Refuted**:

natural rights dependent on natural law, understood as [he quotes Blackstone] that law “coeval with mankind . . . dictated by God himself . . . superior in obligation to any other [and] binding over all the globe, in all countries, and at all times.”²⁹⁹

Chief Justice Roy Moore thus writes:

Blackstone’s work involved the compilation of the common law. It was predicated on the fact that law was based on an understanding of God and His authority. In his chapter entitled “Of the Nature of Law in General,” he explained that “**when the Supreme Being formed the universe**, and created matter out of nothing, he impressed certain principles upon matter from which it can never depart and without which it would cease to be....**Man, considered as a creature, must necessarily be subject to the law of his Creator, for he is entirely a depended being....And consequently as man depends absolutely upon his Maker for everything, it is necessary that he should in all points conform to his Maker’s will. The will of his Maker is called the law of nature.**”³⁰⁰ and: In **United States v. Macintosh**, the **United States Supreme Court in 1931 recognized** in a majority opinion that **Americans were a ‘Christian people...with the equal right of religious freedom, and acknowledging with reverence the**

²⁹⁴ The Westminster Confession Chap 1, Belgic Confession Art’s 1-7, et al
²⁹⁵ Blackstone’s Commentaries 1, 42.

²⁹⁶ So Help Me God, page 82.

²⁹⁷ William Blackstone, Vol 1 Commentaries on the Laws of England (Philadelphia, PA: Childs & Peter-son, 1765//1860 (42) as quoted in The Doctrine of the Lesser Magistrates by Matthew J. Trewhella p. 21.

²⁹⁸ William Blackstone, Blackstone’s Commentaries, 4, 43-44.

²⁹⁹ In Papers of Alexander Hamilton, ed. Harold C. Syrett (New York: Columbia University Press, 1961), vol. 1, 87 as cited by the same Segrest above.

³⁰⁰ So Help Me God, by Roy Moore, page 80, (quoting Blackstone’s Commentaries 1, 38-39).

duty of obedience to the will of God.’”³⁰¹

3) Substantiating that the father’s worldview was founded in God’s law (as revealed in nature and Scripture) is **James Wilson**, signer of the Declaration of Independence, and an original US Supreme Court Justice said of the “law” said Declaration references:

As promulgated by reason and the moral sense, it has been called natural; as promulgated by the holy scriptures, it has been called revealed law. As addressed to men, it has been denominated the law of nature; as addressed to political societies, it has been denominated the law of nations. But it should always be remembered, that **this law, whether natural or revealed, made for men or for nations; flows from the same divine source: it is the law of God.”** [And] **“Human law must rest its authority, ultimately, upon the authority of that law, which is divine.”³⁰²**

Noah Webster is the renowned founding father and great educator (1758-1843) of whom it is said:

The most influential man...in...education at the founding of our country was Noah Webster. A brilliant scholar and dedicated Christian, he produced the nation’s official spellers, dictionaries (which still bear his name), and books on learning and government, books used for more than one hundred years.³⁰³

Returning to use current, updated versions of his spellers and dictionaries, books on learning and government would go far to help restore America. Said Webster declared:

The moral principles and precepts contained in the scriptures ought to form the basis of all our civil constitutions and laws. All the miseries and evils which men suffer from vice, crime, ambition, injustice, oppression, slavery, and war, proceed from their despising or neglecting the precepts contained in the Bible.” AND “In my view, the Christian religion is the most important and one of the first things in which all children, under a free government, ought to be instructed. ... No truth is more evident to my mind than that the Christian religion must be the basis of any government intended to secure the rights and privileges of a free people.” AND “Every civil government is based upon some religion or philosophy of life. Education in a nation will propagate the religion of that nation. In America, the foundational religion was Christianity. And it was sown in the hearts of Americans through the home and private and public schools for centuries. Our liberty, growth, and prosperity was the result of a Biblical philosophy of life. Our continued freedom and success is dependent on our educating the youth of America in the principles of Christianity.” AND “He only can be esteemed really and permanently happy, who enjoys peace of mind in the favor of God.” AND “The Bible is the chief moral cause of all that is good and the best corrector of all that is evil in human society; the best book for regulating the temporal [secular] concerns of men.” AND “No truth is more evident to my mind than that the Christian religion must be the basis of any government intended to secure the rights and privileges of a free people... When I speak of the Christian religion as the basis of government... I mean the primitive Christianity in its simplicity as taught by Christ and His apostles, consisting of a belief in the being, perfections, and government of God; in the revelation of His will to men, as their supreme rule of action; in man’s... accountability to God for his conduct in this life; and in the indispensable obligation of all men to yield entire obedience to God’s commands in the moral law and the Gospel.”³⁰⁴ [emphases added]

CHRISTIANITY CONSIDERED BASIS FOR AND PART OF THE COMMON LAW: Our common law involves and adopts England’s common law as proved by: 1) President Reagan’s Proclamation # 5018:

Of the many influences that have shaped the United States of America into a distinctive Nation and people, none may be said to be more fundamental and enduring than the Bible.... Abraham Lincoln called [the Bible] “the best gift God has ever given to man But for it we could not know right from wrong.

Deep religious beliefs stemming from the Old and New Testaments of the Bible inspired many of the early settlers of our country, providing them with the strength, character, convictions, and faith necessary to withstand great hardship and danger in this new and rugged land. These shared beliefs helped forge a sense of common purpose among the widely dispersed colonies -- a sense of community which laid the

301 Chief Justice Roy Moore page 84 of [So Help Me God](#) quoting United States v. Macintosh, 283 U.S. 605, 625 (1931).

302 James Wilson, The Works of James Wilson, Vol. 1, 2nd ed. Jame Dewitt Andrews (Chicago, IL: Callaghan and Company, 1792/1896) 92-93.

303 [FAITH OF OUR FOUNDING FATHERS](#) by Tim LaHaye, page 76.

304 <http://webstersdictionary1828.com/Quotes> Webster’s Dictionary 1828 - ONLINE EDITION AMERICAN DICTIONARY OF THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE

foundation for the spirit of nationhood that was to develop in later decades.

The Bible and its teachings helped form the basis for the Founding Fathers' abiding belief in the inalienable rights of the individual, rights which they found implicit in the Bible's teachings of the inherent worth and dignity of each individual. This same sense of man patterned the convictions of those who framed the English system of law inherited by our own Nation, as well as the ideals set forth in the Declaration of Independence and the Constitution. [emphases added]³⁰⁵

III. For THIRD HISTORICAL DOCUMENTATION CONCERNING THE HISTORICAL CONTEXT IN WHICH THIS PHRASE “separation of Church and state” occurs proves it was not at all the founders intent to have this phrase used as it is currently used by anti-Christian and secular courts.

Historical documentation proves Thomas Jefferson's words in one letter “separation of church and state” clearly would REJECT as totally REPUGNANT the meaning “wall” interpretation and application Black and the Court have given to his words.

The fathers read their Bibles which recognizes that their God in places like **2 Chronicles 19:9-11** required a proper **jurisdictional separation between church and state**³⁰⁶ (each having distinct roles, a separation to protect each from unwarranted usurpation from the other). Yet the father's words, laws and common law comported with Scripture that both church and state ever acknowledge Him (v. 9), obey His laws to avoid guilt and God's curse on leaders and nation (v. 10), and to expect the LORD's blessing those who trusted in Him as shown by courageously acting according to His law (v. 11).

Congress recently affirmed that America's national motto still today is “In God we trust” (Public Law 107-293), indicating a humble, dependent relationship toward God, not separation from Him! The current false application of the “separation” phrase by anti-Christian groups assumes the first amendment requires an absolute separation between the Christian God's law and public matters. This idea was broadcast by secular media after it **Justice Hugo Black's gross misapplication**³⁰⁷ and perverse wresting out of historic context Thomas Jefferson's words in his private letter to the Danbury Baptists. There Jefferson recognized what the common law had recognized from regarding the proper jurisdictional separation the Bible itself teaches when he there wrote of a jurisdictional “separation of church and state”. Such misapplication is inexcusable and entirely without historical support. Can any who reads this or knows the contents and history³⁰⁸ of the Declaration and that its author was Jefferson consider he would have meant God and America's people/government should be separated from one another?! He who invoked the Creator's law, called on Him as the “Supreme Judge” of the world to vindicate America's cause in that Declaration of Independence?! Jefferson's other words make unmistakable that by “separation” he **in no way** meant what secular judges **pervert** him to say. **Jefferson taught** government and citizens must revere God as the Source of liberty, warning that any country violating God's law suffers His wrath. He **forcefully warned** of this very thing in connection with his country's taking away liberty and making any man a slave:

“God who gave us life gave us liberty. And can the liberties of a nation be thought secure when we have removed their only firm basis, a conviction in the minds of the people that these liberties are of the Gift of God? That they are not to be violated but with His wrath? Indeed, I tremble for my country when I reflect that **God is just; that His justice cannot sleep forever.**”³⁰⁹

Any Congressman today making such a statement would have secularists screaming “Jefferson's separation of church and state” on such a modern Jefferson. Citations prove the father's concern was to maintain jurisdictional separation, not to set up a wall to keep God, His Son and His Word away from America and its public life.

That the historic concern behind the father's Establishment clause and Jefferson's private “separation” phrase was to prevent Congress from especially favoring one Christian denomination over another (as other government's policies had in the past done, resulting in the persecution of some Christians and the violating of their rights to religious liberty) is proved by **James Madison's** work for religious liberty in his Virginia. He called punishing men for exercising their liberty of conscience to serve God in orthodox, Scripture approved ways: *“diabolical, hell-conceived...persecution”*. In his letter of Jan. 24, 1774 -before the Declaration's writing- to William Bradford, Jr., he confessed such persecution of Christians:

305 <http://www.reagan.utexas.edu/archives/speeches/1983/20383b.htm>

306 “Amariah over judges concerning “the matters of the LORD” and state -Zebadiah over them “for all the king's matters”.

307 Such an absolute reading is generally characteristic of warmed over Platonic dualistic thinking.

308 “During the 1700s, the British Parliament passed several laws that limited the freedoms of many English colonists in America. These limitations resulted in the forming of the first Continental Congress in 1774. A list of complaints was sent to King George III but was ignored and after the second meeting of the Continental Congress and another ignored letter, the colonists felt that they needed something to declare their independence.” (accessed on April 7, 2015 from <http://www.surfnetkids.com/independenceday/261/who-wrote-the-declaration-of-independence/>)

309 (Notes on the State of Virginia “Query XVIII,” reprinted in *Writings*, 289. These words were confirmed by the Jefferson Memorial via online access April 7, 2015 at <http://www.monticello.org/site/jefferson/quotations-jefferson-memorial>)

“...vexes me the worst of anything whatever. There are at this time in the adjacent country not less than five or six well-meaning men in close jail for publishing their religious sentiments, which in the main are very orthodox....So I must beg you to pity me, and pray for liberty of conscience to all.”³¹⁰ [emphasis added]

This sets the historic context for to the meaning of the Establishment clause: rivalry among Christian denominations which sought to use the state's power to enforce their own particular less important distinctives. The First Amendment prevented Congress from being used to do this. Yet Madison and others presupposed a general evangelical “orthodox” religion. That denominational jockeying was what the Establishment clause was aimed against proves itself again in the “Letter of John Adams to Abigail Adams, September 16th, 1774 Phyladelphia Sept. 16, 1774” where it is plain that evangelicals then were far less accepting of one another and jockeyed for control of the state for special favors and protections:

Having a Leisure Moment, while the Congress is assembling, I.. write you a Line. When the Congress first met, Mr. Cushing made a Motion, that it should be opened with Prayer. It was opposed by Mr. Jay of N. York and Mr. Rutledge of South Carolina, because we were so divided in religious Sentiments, some Episcopalians, some Quakers, some Anabaptists, some Presbyterians and some Congregationalists, so that We could not join in the same Act of Worship. -Mr. S. Adams arose and said he was no Bigot, and could hear a Prayer from a Gentleman of Piety and Virtue, who was at the same Time a Friend to his Country. He was a Stranger in Phyladelphia, but had heard that Mr. Duche... deserved that Character, and therefore he moved that Mr. Duche, an episcopal..., might be desired, to read Prayers to the Congress, tomorrow Morning. The Motion was seconded and passed..... Accordingly next Morning he....read several Prayers, in the [3] established Form; and then read the Collect for the seventh day of September, which was the Thirty fifth Psalm. -You must remember this was the next Morning after we heard the horrible Rumour, of the Cannonade of Boston. -I never saw a greater Effect upon an Audience. It seemed as if Heaven had ordained that Psalm to be read on that Morning. After this Mr. Duche, unexpected to every Body struck out into an extemporary Prayer, which filled the Bosom of every Man present. I must confess I never heard a better Prayer....Dr. Cooper himself never prayed with such fervour, such Ardor, such Earnestness and Pathos, and in Language so elegant and sublime-for America, for the Congress, for The...Massachusetts Bay, and especially...Boston. It has had an excellent Effect upon every Body here. I must beg you to read that Psalm.... it would be thought providential. ... Adieu. John Adams³¹¹ [emphasis added]

The same Adam's August 28, 1811 letter to father Benjamin Rush³¹² gives his historically illuminating response to Rush's letter which urged Adams to leave behind him “a posthumous address to the citizens of the United States, in which shall be inculcated all those great national, social, domestic and religious virtues, which alone can make a people free, great, and happy.” Adams wrote back: “I agree with you...that religion and virtue are the only foundations, not only of republicanism and of all free government, but of social felicity [happiness] under all governments and in all the combinations of human society.” Yet Adams wrote that feared to do so lest he be charged with his making an “attempt to promote a **national establishment of Presbyterianism in America**”. His “Presbyterian” remark resulted from his earlier having called for a national fast which, though he was not Presbyterian, was seized on by some to accuse him of promoting Presbyterianism as a distinct Christian sect.³¹³ Very illuminating then is his mention of “establishment” in historical context, demonstrating that what the father's concern and intent in their “establishment” clause in the First Amendment was. Certainly, it was not to seclude God from government or the people (such a thought is clearly contradicted by the abundance of their words), but to forbid the government from establishing one Christian denomination over another.

It is most significant that the very origin of the “separation of church and state” phrase occurs where a similar concern occurred: one Christian denomination fearing that another Christian denomination was about to be established by the federal government. The letter conveying that fear came from the Danbury Baptists, written to Thomas Jefferson. It was in response to their letter that Jefferson's phrase was used. **The proof of this is in**

³¹⁰ Saul K. Padover, ed., *The Complete Madison: His Basic Writings*, (New York: Harper & Brothers, 1953), p. 298 as cited in Lillback's *Wall of Misconception* p. 94.

³¹¹ See **Exhibit** <http://www.chaplain.house.gov/archive/continental.html> and others like it such as <https://williamdbailey.wordpress.com/category/christian-nation-2/>

³¹² *The Works of John Adams, Second President of the United States: With a Life of the Author, Notes and Illustrations, Volume 9* John Adams, Charles Francis Adams Little, Brown, 1854 - United States

³¹³ <http://www.history.com/news/10-things-you-may-not-know-about-john-adams> Adams “blamed a day of fasting for his reelection defeat. In both 1798 and 1799, Adams issued presidential proclamations calling for national days of “solemn humiliation, fasting and prayer.” In an 1812 letter to Dr. Benjamin Rush, Adams wrote, “The National Fast, recommended by me turned me out of office.” Adams argued in the letter that “nothing is more dreaded than the national government meddling with religion,” and he believed that his call for a fast day had become incorrectly viewed as the promotion of the Presbyterian Church (of which Adams was not a member) as a national religion, which caused an electoral backlash. Blaming defeat on a proclamation might seem far-fetched, but as David McCullough pointed out in his Adams biography, a swing of only 250 votes in New York City would have resulted in the president's reelection.”

footnote³¹⁴ as well as its supporting **Exhibit 18.9**). Rather than separating Christianity from America, the phrase in fact actually SUPPORTS it and the common presupposition and use of the Christian common law and reference to God in our Declaration of Independence implied God's right to rule this nation and world. Therefore, the founders never intended any hostility in the least from government towards Christianity.

SUPREME COURT JUSTICE STORY'S AUTHORITATIVE COMMENTARIES ARTICULATED THE FATHER'S CONCERN BEHIND AND REQUIREMENTS IN SAID "ESTABLISHMENT" CLAUSE: Those closer to the founding era speak with greater precision and authority than Justice Black. **Supreme Court Justice Joseph Story -1811 to 1845-** whom history³¹⁵ remembers "especially for" his Commentaries on the Constitution³¹⁶ in said Commentaries³¹⁷ articulated the father's concerns behind and requirements in said 1st AMDT in a way that clearly evidences that the approach secularists use Jefferson's "separation" remark for is incorrect:

Probably at the time of the adoption of the constitution, and of the amendment to it..., the general, if not the universal, sentiment in America was, that **Christianity ought to receive encouragement from the state, so far as was not incompatible with the private rights of conscience and the freedom of religious worship.**³¹⁸ [emphasis added]

"He [*Joseph Story, after spending more than 34 years on the Supreme Court*] agreed with the sentiment that religion should be encouraged by the state but not through compulsion and not by showing sectarian preferences: ¶ The real object of the amendment was, not to countenance, much less to advance Mahometanism, or Judaism, or infidelity, by prostrating Christianity; but to exclude all rivalry among Christian sects [denominations], and to prevent any national ecclesiastical establishment, which should give to an hierarchy the exclusive patronage of the national government. Story, Commentaries, p. 728. [emphases added]³¹⁹

"Near the end of the nineteenth century, Thomas M. Cooley, ... strongly reaffirmed the same judicial precepts held by Justice Story and Chancellor Kent:

By establishment of religion is meant the setting up or recognition of a state church, or at least the conferring upon one church of special favors and advantages which are denied to others. It was never intended by the Constitution that the government should be prohibited from recognizing religion, or that religious worship should never be provided for in cases where a proper recognition of Divine Providence in the working of government might seem to require it.... The Christian religion was always recognized in the administration of the common law"³²⁰

In a scholarly treatment of this subject on the John Ankerberg Show American historian David Barton said: Now, in 1801 the Danbury Baptist Association of Danbury, Connecticut heard a rumor and that rumor said the Congregationalist denomination was about to be made the national denomination in America. It greatly

314

315 Proof of this is found in **Exhibit # 18.91**, a true and correct print out of Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia accessed June 18, 2015.

316 Per Wikipedia reference America regards them "a cornerstone of American jurisprudence," which "remains a critical source of historical information about the forming of the American republic and the early struggles to define its law."

317 Accessed online April 1, 2015 and found as "Document 23 "Joseph Story, Commentaries on the Constitution 3: §§ 1351, 1353--57, 1365--66, 1370—94 1833" found at The Founders' Constitution Volume 3, Article 1, Section 10, Clause 1, Document 23 http://press-pubs.uchicago.edu/founders/documents/a1_10_1s23.html The University of Chicago Press; Story, Joseph. Commentaries on the Constitution of the United States. 3 vols. Boston, 1833.

318 Boston: Hilliard, Gray, and Company, 1833; reprint ed., New York: Da Capo Press, 1970, pp. 726-27 as found at <http://vftonline.org/TenC%204%20USA/USHistory/1st.htm>.

319 Further proof that by "religion" the generally Christian fathers did not mean any pagan religion (nor deformed so called Christian religions that would allow for doctrines or ethical behaviors which were clearly condemned by God's revelation in the Bible and His nature - such as "concubinage, polygamy, incest, free love, and free divorce" (quoting from the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania, in *Commonwealth v. Nesbit* 84 Pa. 398 (1859) in its rejection of adulterers and polygamists who claimed 1st AMDT protection of their anti-God/natural/biblical and Christian practices -see <http://vftonline.org/TenC%204%20USA/USHistory/7th.htm> 2-12-2016 (which would apply to homosexuality in our day)) but that they sought to prevent the government from favoring by establishing one Christian denomination over another is found in the website quoted in this footnote and Wikipedia's quote on its page on father Roger Sherman who it reports "is especially notable in...history for being the only person to sign...the... Declaration of Independence,...Articles of Association, ...Articles of Confederation, and the... Constitution... [was] Justice of the Superior Court of Connecticut from 1766 to 1789 [then] a member of... Congress...treasurer of Yale....professor of religion for many years [and] engaged in lengthy correspondences with some of the greatest theologians of the time. ¶ **During February 1776, Sherman, George Wythe, and John Adams** were members of a committee responsible for establishing guidelines for U.S. embassy officials in Canada with the committee instructions that included, "You are to declare that we hold sacred the rights of conscience, and may promise to the whole people, solemnly in our name, the free and undisturbed exercise of their religion. And...that all civil rights and the rights to hold office were to be extended to persons of any Christian denomination." shedding light on the father's meaning of their Constitution Art. 6 which requires a fear of the Creator God by requiring a binding "Oath or Affirmation, to support this Constitution" of all federal and state public servants while caveat that requirement and once again (as in the 1st AMDT) against establishing a particular religion (that is a particular Christian denomination) by expressly forbidding religious tests which could be used to admit some and deny other Christians from holding office. Further proofs of these truths could be cited.

320 <http://vftonline.org/TenC%204%20USA/USHistory/1st.htm> provided the last seven paragraphs indented or not (some content confirmed by other sources); the last paragraph was cited as being from "Thomas M. Cooley, The General Principles of Constitutional Law in the United States of America, ed. Andrew C. McLaughlin, 3rd ed. (Boston: Little, Brown, and Company, 1898), pp. 224-25".

distressed them.... So they fired off a letter to the President... Thomas Jefferson. Jefferson... wrote back... on January 1, 1802, and... told them...., "You don't have to worry..... The First Amendment has erected a wall of separation between church and state." Now, that's the source of those eight words. This is a letter written 11 years after the First Amendment. It's a letter written to a private group. But he used those words. ¶ Now, what we have not seen in decades is the remainder of that letter. The Supreme Court currently quotes those eight words but no more. Jefferson went on in that letter to explain that they would never need to fear the establishment of a single denomination. He said, "On the other hand, you'll never need to fear that that wall will remove Christian principles." He said, "It won't." He said, "The First Amendment means that the government will not get involved with the church unless the church does something that is a direct violation of a basic Christian principle." He said, "If it comes to basic Christian principles, we're not going to get involved unless someone,..." and he gave examples. He said, "If someone in the name of Christianity were to advocate human sacrifice," he said, "the government would get involved. If they were to advocate bigamy or polygamy or licentious, promiscuous sex," he said, "we would get involved, the government would get involved." But he said, "In all other religious activities," he said, "the First Amendment keeps the government from getting involved in church affairs." And he very clearly explained that the wall of separation was a one-directional wall. It kept the government from running the church, but it never separated Christian principles from government. ¶ ...Jefferson's letter... was not resurrected again by the Supreme Court until the 1870s... because... there was... a... challenge.... ¶ there was a group... advocating one of the things Jefferson had said shouldn't be done. They were advocating bigamy and polygamy. And so they filed a suit against the U.S. Government saying, "Our religion says that we can practice bigamy and polygamy." They said, "The First Amendment... says that we are to have our free exercise of religion,"..... This group said, "This is a church affair, you're not to get involved [government]." ¶ Well, the 1878 Court, "Reynolds vs. the United States,"... resurrected Jefferson's letter. They printed it in its entirety.... they said, "You know... Jefferson did say that we're not to get involved in church affairs." But they said, "...notice what else Jefferson said. Jefferson also said that Christian principles were not to be separated.".... he said, "Bigamy and polygamy is not a Christian practice; therefore, it is not protected by the First Amendment" and the Supreme Court used Jefferson's letter for the next three decades to make sure that practice was not allowed in America because it was not a Christian practice. You see, this is Jefferson's letter on separation that we hear so often now, but we just don't hear the full letter."³²¹ [emphasis added]

Thomas Jefferson authored the 1784 Northwest Ordinance. His personal seal was "REBELLION TO TYRANTS IS OBEDIENCE TO GOD". In his Ordinance of 1784 he proposed based on God's law's prohibition of slavery: "That after the year 1800 of the Christian era, there shall be neither slavery nor involuntary servitude in any of the said states, otherwise than in punishment of crimes, whereof the party shall have been duly convicted to have personally guilty."; that "free inhabitants" would form a state; and that "their respective governments shall be republican" (where everyone is under God's law, common law and agreeable laws of men). The Northwest Ordinance (1787) **still FORBIDS ALL SLAVERY³²² in the Northwest territories and still** declares that "religion" "shall forever be encouraged" which in context referred to **biblical Christianity**:

Religion, morality, and knowledge, being necessary to good government and the happiness of mankind, schools and the means of education shall forever be encouraged.... Done by the United States, in Congress assembled, the 13th day of July, in the year of our Lord 1787"³²³.

Said Ordinance still being our organic law proves another time that **the purpose behind the First Amendment's Establishment clause was NOT to separate God from government or America's culture and public life, but rather to prevent Congress from giving official government preference to any one Christian denomination**. That seeking the blessing of God, trusting in God, making laws conformable to God's law and the like were entirely accepted by the fathers and Americans is clear and indisputable from said historical documentation. Any who turn the same anti-slavery (for religious reasons) author of said Declaration and said Ordinance **Jefferson into one who would support the perverse interpretation of Jefferson's words to support Hugo Black's gross perversion of Jefferson to separate Jesus Christ from America reflect their prejudice and their ignoring the historical documentation to force their own secular, man-centered, anti-God, anti-Christ, anti-American worldview on America.**

APPENDIX C: More On Why I Prayed for & Part of Why God Answered with 911 & 2008's Great Recession

Why would anyone ever pray for 911?! Because our hearts are naturally evil and stubborn;

³²¹<https://www.jashow.org/articles/general/was-america-founded-on-christian-principlesprogram-3/> 2-2-2016

³²² Similar to Jefferson's Ordinance of 1784 proposal is the Northwest Ordinance 1787's actual abiding law: "Art. 6. There shall be neither slavery nor involuntary servitude in the said territory, otherwise than in the punishment of crimes whereof the party shall have been duly convicted."

³²³ <http://www.ourdocuments.gov/doc.php?doc=8&page=transcript>

God had called us to repent and we refused; the purpose of the universe to glorify and enjoy Him was not being fulfilled, hundreds of millions of Americans were on their way to an eternal hell, thousands of unborn babies were being murdered in their mother's wombs day after day after day, and yet America acted like nothing was wrong because it trusted in its idols of money and military might. I knew from the fact that God had to send His own Son who had to suffer His entire life and then die a slow, torturous death on the cross that man's natural plight is desperate; and that after decades of all the preaching, praying, voting, writing Congress, protesting abortion clinics, marching on D.C., et al to change and turn us back to God was refused, that unless God gave us a little of His wrath like He did Israel in the Bible (like after Elijah prayed for drought on his country to return it to God-James 5: 15-18), we would not turn back and enjoy His everlasting mercies and blessings, would not glorify Him. So, out of a broken heart, telling God I did not want to pray what I was praying, I in effect asked Him for a drop of His wrath, expressly asking Him to withhold what we deserved and to show us for just one day what it was like for Him to see everyday what we are doing everyday to little Americans by Him allowing it to happen to adult Americans; so that we would fear Him again; before I knew anything of any attacks about a half an hour or so later I expressly prayed Lord perhaps its time to allow our Pentagon to be attacked to teach us not to trust in military might but in Him; perhaps its time to allow our Twin Towers to be attacked and to fall to teach us not to trust in money but in Him; I prayed these words and solemnly promised that if God did answer and allow this I would share that I prayed it with President and media so that they could tell America and America could be called to turn from our sins and back to God through Jesus Christ

The author does not pretend to know **all** of God's reasons for answering his prayers ("who has known the mind of the LORD?" - Romans 11: 34), but judging by His Word that teaches us how to pray biblical arguments to move Him to answer, and its teaching that His answers to such prayers that involve vows and specific reasoning are like contracts, one who prays can know and at least share part of His purposes based on the prayer's reasoning.

I love with great joy my great God: the heavens and earth and human history proclaim Him the awesome, incomprehensible, indescribably wonderful good Creator, Upholder, Sustainer, Provider, Protector, Avenger and Savior, most righteous, most just, most holy, most merciful. I greatly fear Him. His heart, mind and hand made all of heaven and earth, we must stand in awe of Him and praise Him as well as rejoice in Him and His goodness! But America was not doing so. Its relationship with Him had turned most sour. So in following my Lord Jesus' teaching on prayer, out of the primary desire for His Name, honor and glory to be promoted (first petition), for His kingdom to come (second petition) and His will to be done on earth as it is in heaven (third petition) I asked for these drops of judgment to return us to Him and restore our relationship.

I have always deeply loved America. My heart has always been for America. I grew up singing hymns like "God of our Fathers" (3rd stanza: "From war's alarms, from deadly pestilence, be Thy strong arm our ever sure defense; May true religion in our hearts increase; May bounteous goodness nourish us in peace") and others where I owed the Pilgrims and Puritans as my "fathers". The recent DVD Monumental and others express my heart to my country, a "sweet land of liberty" and one where, praise God, we still have MANY GREAT LIBERTIES. Yet for decades, while my heart reeled at the sickening apostasy of America, I implored God to mercifully pardon, protect, and preserve her. I preached from Ezekiel 22 to stand in the gap and ask Him NOT to punish us as we deserve and so interceded often". **What made America great? A right relationship with the Creator! Fight against Him, you'll suffer. GOD SAYS IF YOU OBEY HIS WORD**³²⁴ LIFE is generally ABUNDANT. Disobedience brings DEATH.

1. Psalms 1 & 2 and Proverbs 1 & 2: The fact that individuals and nations either relate rightly to God and His Word/Son and are prospered or do not relate rightly and so "perish" is clear from Psalms 1 and 2 – those individuals who say no to sinner's counsel and sin and say yes to delighting in God and His law are blessed, those who don't perish. Psalm 2- those nations and leaders who trust in God's Son Jesus and obey His law are "blessed", those who don't "perish". Proverbs 1 and 2 say those who "fear...the LORD", seek His law's "paths of justice" and resist temptation to sin will be wise, just, secure, and unafraid but those who do not will "be cut off" and go "down to death".

2. Romans 6: 23: "For the wages of sin is death but the gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord."

Because we have all sinned, we all need Jesus and ultimately everything is really about our relationship with Jesus, God's loving Son, merciful Savior, righteous King, so long-suffering but also just so He will not let the unrighteous (individuals or nations) who refuse to repent to go unpunished. If you want certainty that Jesus is the God appointed Messiah and Lord, God has given many infallible proofs in the Bible (countless detailed prophecies given hundreds of years before Jesus that the Bible predicted and history records were accurately fulfilled in Jesus' life and other events (see just a few below at page) over the last 2000 years of world history. For instance, what happened to Israel and Gentile nations in connection with how they related Jesus - all as predicted).

America -though a Gentile nation- was like Israel once was right with God through faith in Messiah Jesus³²⁵. Gentile nations like America then were greatly blessed by being reconciled to God through faith in His

324 AS A RESULT OF SEEKING PARDON FOR YOUR INBORN SINFUL NATURE AND YOUR SINS BY GRACE ALONE THAT'S RECEIVED THROUGH FAITH ALONE IN WHICH LOOKS TO JESUS ALONE TO MAKE YOU RIGHT WITH GOD

325 This is what Scripture predicted and was God's promise to Abraham (Genesis 12, 17). A covenanted or promised right relationship with God was taught

“Salvation” (Isaiah 49: 6), Jesus. God's word promises forgiveness, restoration and greatness to Israel and all the nations of the world, America too, if we will but turn back to Him. He is serious and faithful in His gracious offer! But He is also serious and faithful in His just warnings. Scriptures like Ezekiel 36-37 and Romans 11: 22 tell that Israel is like a parable, sign or wonder for the other nations: “*consider the goodness and severity of God: on those who fell, severity; but toward you, goodness, if you continue in His goodness. Otherwise you also will be cut off.*” Indeed, Psalm 2 and 110 and world history assure and warn: men and nations who go on rebelling against God's Son (Psalm 2) will perish, but those who trust Him for a restored/right relationship with God, and show that trust by their works obeying His laws, are greatly blessed. **Knowing then that God has to sometimes strike His children as well as nations to get them to turn back to Him (Isaiah 1, Amos 4 et al), I finally resorted to praying God would give America a little wrath to spare us from destruction.**

You prayed what!! How could you pray that? **How could I not?** After praying for God to withhold His wrath for **decades**, yet seeing America persist in saying “In God we trust” on coins while trusting in idols of money and military, murdering its unborn, being immoral, after exhausting **all** human means of redress, finding government refusing to punish evildoers and even punishing rather than praising the righteous, I did what our founders read John Locke advocated. Locke said the Bible shows it is every man's right and duty - when men and nations refuse to do right - to **appeal to God** for redress³²⁶. God as Most High Governor and Supreme Judge can be called on for mercy and justice. Those disregarding God's glory, eternal souls, sacrificing of children and America's future argue: but lives were lost! Yes, and the holy God of the universe thought it right. As His Word³²⁷, world and America's history³²⁸ prove, He answers such prayers as the righteous Savior-King. America daily did 911's on our own children for **decades**: on 9-10-01 a 911, 9-9-01 a 911.....thousands of 911's stretching back to 1973! Nothing could stop our cold blooded murder of 3000 innocent children a day! So finally I appealed to God ½ hour before 911's events occurred to give a DROP of the judgment we deserve, for just ONE day (still asking Him to restrain Himself from pouring out the “life for life” wrath we by decades of murder deserve) in order **to turn us back to Him, save souls, unborn lives and restore America**. I vowed to God that if He answered, I'd inform President and media of my prayer, God's answer and call it to return to Him. I later informed these parties, but neither repented nor even informed Americans so they could repent.



Therefore, finding the same horrors continue, I had no other recourse than to appeal to God again, praying let everyone feel the pain in our pocketbooks for the 3 sins we refused to repent of (see a copy of the email in Exhibit ___) in **2008's Great Recession. But have we returned to Him? [not sure to include him for mentioning the pope]** **No, watch my**



fellow pastor John Anderson's video³²⁹ rightly proving that our barbaric murder of tens of millions (and sucking the brains out of our children's skulls) is “mainstream” in America as proved by our last Presidential election.

[Pray_Monster Storm Irma Threatens Many Lost Houses Trump Abbott Call All Religions To Prayer GAG09052017](#)

innocent American lives, unborn babies are murdered in cold blood. America has descended to such barbarity that the murder itself – after sixty million- is no considered nothing. People say: so? What's new? We have descended to such a barbarism that Nazi Germany's holocaust, experimenting in cold hearted torture on living human beings, as well as using our innocent victims body parts for ourselves- harvesting them no less than Adolph Hitler's Nazi Holocaust harvested skins off of Jews and made them lampshades, we harvest baby body parts and sell them on the open market in America. **HOW MURDEROUS CAN WE BE? How barbaric have we become? We are calloused! Our national conscience is SEARED!!!**

to occur not by Abraham's bloodline (Jacob God loved but Esau He hated), but by God's sovereign, gracious ingrafting of sinners -like Abraham, Isaac and Jacob - into a gracious covenant with Himself. All are given a right relationship with God by turning from their sins and trusting in the only Anointed Savior God promised. This is the record of Scripture: for instance, Egyptians joined Israel and Exodus-ed with them as a “mixed multitude”; Rahab and her household feared and trusted God and joined His covenant people; Ruth the Moabitess joined herself to Israel's God and people; this was what God promised, what Christ commissioned in Matthew 28, and what the New Testament Scriptures (cf Ephesians 3, Romans 11 et al) and history ever since records happened.

326 See https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pine_Tree_Flag June 5, 2017 and the quote from it below in **footnote** ___.

327 www.anchoroftruth.org gives Bible texts of Moses, David, Jeremiah, Jesus, apostles and others praying and God answering as said.

328 Eg, read Senator Loudermilk's book **And Then They Prayed: Moments in American History Impacted by Prayer** recording how when Americans prayed, God answered to destroy unrighteous foes and save those trusting Him. 1746 Massachusetts Gov. William Shirley learned 13,000 French troops aboard ships were about to attack Boston and “destroy coastal cities from Massachusetts to Georgia” and then “invade and burn” what remained. He called all citizens “to assemble in their churches for a day of fasting and prayer”. At Boston's Old South Church, Rev. Thomas Prince led his congregation in prayer to God to mercifully deliver them by His righteous destruction of their foes by a most fierce storm that did not exist before he prayed: “Send thy tempest, Lord, upon the waters to the eastward!....Scatter the ships of our tormentors...drive them hence.’ God answered with a most fierce storm and the French fleet was destroyed. This celebrated answer to prayer poet Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, who penned **Paul Revere's Ride**, wrote of in the poem, **The Ballad of the French Fleet**. **Read the Chaplain of the House of Representatives website** <http://chaplain.house.gov/archive/continental.html> too for how our founders prayed for God's judgment against the British government that claimed authority over them and their rights after the British attacked Boston's innocent Americans.

329 See [youtube...](#) [emailed him for the current version; waiting on; ask him if he would mind if we use the older version]

TAKE THE WARNINGS OF God SERIOUSLY! 60 MILLION, ten times Germany's holocaust are DAY AND NIGHT CRYING OUT TO GOD FOR REVENGE against us: against murderers who were mothers, murderers who were fathers, murderers who were abortionists, murderers who are judges, murderers who are Congressmen and Senators.

What kind of a horrific SWORD OF JUDGMENT threatens our land! 60 MILLION! The numbers boggle the brain. To give a comparison, it would be like the entire populations of ____.

As unbelievably hard hearted as we are, God STILL is ready to forgive us IF WE QUICKLY REPENT. Jeremiah 18: 7: "The instant I speak concerning a nation and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up, to pull down, and to destroy it, if that nation against whom I have spoken turns from its evil, I will relent of the disaster that I thought to bring upon it."

instead of judgment we can repent and see God do a great saving of many in America. He did it before in the 1st and 2nd Great Awakenings! Let us repent and seek Him for a 3rd!

So how can anyone be angry with God for judging us? For doing what He graciously warned of by His Word, by Washington's farewell address, by Christian ministers, by the witness of ruined nations?! Dare we impugn Him! God's long suffering is great, but not limitless. Neither God's answers nor saint's prayers for such judgments are malicious or unjust³³⁰. Like a caring physician reluctantly inflicting pain to save life, so here. The life here is ourselves, created to live eternally glorifying and enjoying God. He so deserves this, yet we refuse Him this and for decades rebel, murder 60+ million, give ourselves to impurity while hundreds of millions rush toward an eternal hell. I far prefer to pray for blessings as I did before for decades. But God will NOT bless rebellion and His patience runs out.

Despite informing my country by informing my government and media, America and its government and media have refused to turn back to God. Only continued and greater judgments then can be expected (Leviticus 26; Amos 4-5; Matthew 11 et al). I consider myself to be a prophet, priest and king like every other Christian (see Heidelberg Catechism Lord's Day 12). After I earlier brought my personal sworn testimony that corroborates the prophetic word of God, after I earlier preached the good news about Jesus as the just and merciful Savior and Lord of men and nations, I nevertheless found government and Americans generally to still refuse to turn from these and other sins. So it is to the current day. Therefore, though I wish my nation would do otherwise, I find myself reluctantly forced³³¹ to share that the same rationale³³² from Scripture that also brought the Pilgrims on the Mayflower and our founders to pray such prayers forces me (having the same desire to honor God, see eternal souls saved, unborn human lives spared, and America restored rather than destroyed) to give FORMAL NOTICE to America and its government that I already contingently appealed again to Jesus Christ for further judgment if repentance and its fruits or at least doing right in these areas (so as to at least postpone judgment -cf. _____) does not occur in response to this call to to repent. For all our sakes, I implore you all, let us all please **turn** from our sins and back to God in Jesus Christ and do what He says is right in these matters. If not, God's word and the corroboratory judgments He already sent warn of more.

WARNING: there is a time when God will justly cut short any prayers for a nation. I'm afraid we're close if we have not already crossed the line. Rejecting this messenger and his message will surely help move us toward or over that line. Read Jeremiah 7: 16; 14: 11; 15: 1-2³³³. All praise to God alone, I am a prayer warrior God has heard the prayers of to spare America, but also -after decades of praying and preaching and America refusing to repent- bring a drop of just judgment. Isn't it credible that the author would have turned to God in prayer because government for decades refused to do right? High time and over time then to listen.

Related warning/informing: **the author WILL NO LONGER APPEAL TO AMERICA'S SUPREME COURT:** beyond this letter, sent to all three of America's purported government branches, I will no longer petition America's Supreme Court. This not only because of its repeat, stubborn rulings for our 3 sins of idolatry, 60+ million murders, and gross immorality I witnessed it led us into like Jeroboam causing us to sin the last 44

³³⁰ If anyone dare to question God for His just judgments let him consider Romans 9: "who are you O man to reply against God?" and the Reformed theologian Johannes Vos: "God is both sovereign and righteous; he possesses the unquestionable right to destroy all evil in his universe; if it is right for God to plan and effect this destruction, then it is also right for the saints to pray for the same."

³³¹ Elijah suffered from the drought he prayed for. We who prayed for as well suffered from the judgments we prayed for. We do not desire to pray for more judgment. Yet God's glory, eternal souls, unborn babies and America's existence and restoration are more important than our temporary suffering.

³³² Given that: a) God is being denied His glory; b) hundreds of millions are unrepentant and headed to hell; c) 3000 +/- unborn Americans per day are being murdered; and d) America's existence is imperiled, the author NOTICES: if government again wrongly responds to God's word: 1) it warns He will send more judgment, and, 2) though the author prays God will turn hearts to Him to do right, he will not fail to do his duty or exercise his right to call on God for more judgment for said 4 reasons.

³³³ "Therefore do not pray for this people, nor lift up a cry or prayer for them, nor make intercession to Me; for I will not hear you." "Then the LORD said to me, "Do not pray for this people, for their good." "Then the LORD said to me, "Though Moses and Samuel stood before Me, yet My mind could not be favorable toward this people. Cast them out to My sight, and let them go forth. And it shall be, if they say to you "Where should we go?" then you shall tell them, "Thus says the LORD: "such as are for death, to death; and such as are for the sword, to the sword; and such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as are for the captivity, to the captivity."

years, but as well for its 4th sin: protecting rather than punishing fraudulent currency and related injustices as so powerfully illustrated in our³³⁴ house case. As a Presbyterian minister, I am sure founder Rev. John Knox Witherspoon's words will be true after this letter reaches that court: there comes a time when Jesus' Sermon on the Mount forbids us from casting pearls before those who trample God's word and God given rights. As Jeremiah 8: 9 asks: *"Behold they reject the word of the Lord so what wisdom do they have?"*

APPENDIX D: What the author suffered so far in the "Refunds" matter
i relied on the best and highest authorities I could; Rs were contradictory, sometimes agreeing with said superior authorities, other times disagreeing. Pursuant to the law requirements and standards of God's word and authorities agreeable to it (in ApPt D) I relied on contracts where Rs agreed that refunds were owed, that I made no errors et al.

Truly, Israel's prophets and America's George Washington were right: if fraudulent currency is used "every species of fraud and injustice" will invariably result. The author experienced this with the house, he has thus far also experienced it with the "Refunds" the government in writing admitted it owes him.

The IRS/US government in writing admitted owing the author "Refunds". Yet it converted/"changed" these into taxes it alleges the author owes! And, it for over seven years engaged in unauthorized debt collecting on the author in order to plunder more of his private property.

Such debt collecting reminds the author of what the same government caused the author to suffer in relation to his house matter. Here's a little taste of what we've suffered **in our UNLAWFUL HOUSE FORECLOSURE MATTER**: How would you like it if after making all your payments, you were still foreclosed on? How'd you like it, if after complaining of this to the court and requiring it to give you your guaranteed right to Trial by Jury, it denied you? How'd you like it if after appealing to higher courts they too refused to uphold your right to Trial by Jury & others?

The capitalized word "Refunds" is taken from sections 9-11³³⁵ of founder and Puritan Roger Sherman's publication "A Caveat Against Injustice". This was his renowned booklet that well articulated the country's antipathy against paper currency and its strong rationale for gold and silver Coin. Among other important things, Sherman as the later author of the Constitution's stipulations concerning money wrote that if government ever took away their people's private property of intrinsically valuable currency (the "gold and silver Coin" later guaranteed by the Constitution at Art 1 Sec 10) and forced them to take and circulate a currency not intrinsically valuable, then that government would by such worthless currency thereby continually rob the people's estates so that justice would then require it to "make Good" said taking and forcing by giving "Refunds" in "full Value" to them. Of course, because the Constitution was written to prohibit intrinsically worthless currency like paper/ "Bills of Credit" and to authorize and guarantee "gold and silver Coin" alone as "Tender in payment of debts", the founders would not have considered it necessary to reiterate what Sherman had written earlier in his Caveat concerning the need for government to give such "Refunds" into the Constitution. However, the Bill of Rights at the Fifth Amendment clearly covers this matter for it clearly requires "just compensation" be given for government taking of private property for public or government use. Given then that the intrinsically valuable currency was taken from the author, and non intrinsically valuable currency forced on him, said "Refunds" in "full Value" to "make Good" or give "just compensation" for said taking is required and guaranteed the author by America's supreme law.

Here's just a sample of our sufferings in OUR REFUNDS MATTER: How'd you like it, if, after a government took your private property it acknowledged in writing it owed you "just compensation" like the Fifth Amendment requires? How'd you like it if, after it in writing acknowledged you were owed compensatory refunds, it then took those refunds and turned them right around and said you owed those amounts to them as ALLEGED taxes? How'd you like it, if after you protested their converting your refunds into alleged taxes they for without any authority of law, performed seven years of debt collecting against you, stealing your bank funds?

334 I mailed to said court abounding proofs of gross violations of laws and rights in our case. These by the Clerk and or Clarence Thomas were rejected/ignored though they are to be God's minister to punish evildoers and praise those who do good.

335 "§9 In Answer to this the Creditor saith, that altho' Bills of Credit on the neighbouring Governments have for a Number of Years been pass'd and receiv'd in Payments: Yet it has been only by the voluntary Consent of the Persons receiving them, and not because they were under any Obligation to receive them; and that it is no Argument that a Person shall be obliged to receive any Species where it won't answer his End, because in Time past he has receiv'd it when it would answer." "§10 And the Creditor furthur saith, that such Bills of Credit are of no intrinsick Value, and their Extrinsic Value is fluctuating and very uncertain, and therefore it would be unjust that any Person should be obliged to receive them in Payment as Money in this Colony, (since neither the Colony nor any of the Inhabitants thereof are under any Obligation either to Refunds said Bills or to maintain the Credit of them) for Money ought to be something of certain Value, it being that whereby other Things are to be valued. (2)" "§11 And I think it is a Principle that must be granted that no Government has Right to impose on its Subjects any foreign Currency to be received in Payments as Money which is not of intrinsick Value, unless such Government will assume and undertake to secure and make Good to the Possesor of such Currency the full Value which they oblige him to receive it for. Because in so doing they would oblige Men to part with their Estates for that which is worth nothing in it self and which they don't know will ever procure him any Thing." [emphasis added]

Add in re the REFUNDS matter: All should be able to see that for taking private individual's private property of their gold, then their silver and copper the American people must be given "just compensation": I Chronicles 21, the Christian common law (search for ApPt or Ap for citation and the Fifth Amendment. Even if not believe in refunds yet can see there is a moral principle requiring economic compensation or in the words of Roger Sherman "make Good" "Refunds"; 3 years abandon: search OngoingOID and tape recording of RJ 10-17-2008 DJB too?

THERE ARE TWO SUMMARIES (perhaps weld together?)

FIRST SUMMARY: [refunds basis] To gain better PERSPECTIVE consider as well: HOW WOULD OUR FOUNDERS VIEW THIS? It was Protestant, Puritan Roger Sherman who wrote A Caveat Against Injustice that was the rationale behind our Constitution's money clauses. He virtually quoted and certainly argued from God's word and man's supreme laws. In light of what he wrote and what was written in the supreme law let's review where we're at:

- 1) ONE our government took away gold and silver Coin
- 2) TWO it as well forced us to take and use non intrinsically valuable (worthless) currency

Sherman's Caveat shows he envisioned government MIGHT do such a thing. He wrote the Caveat while various colonial governments HAD forced paper money on people like that. So he was dreadfully familiar with a PART of what we are suffering today.

But then he wrote this about that in his Caveat [quote from ApPt] Sherman wrote that if government took the gold and silver Coin, and then forced its people to use non intrinsically valuable currency, it'd rob people's estates, their private property! So, such government he wrote MUST "make Good" such taking in "full Value" by "Refunds". That's what the Fifth Amendment requires: "just compensation" for taking private property.

Sherman wrote that based on hundreds of Scripture that require justice and fairness, but we can recognize one in particular- I Chronicles 21 where King David compensated Ornan for his land by paying him "full price", God's word thereby teaching that government is not authorized by God to take and use people's private property unless the subjects give it voluntarily and government gives them "full price" just compensation.

So, when in 1933 FDR and the Congress declared that you'd better surrender your gold or you'd either go to prison 10 years or suffer 10,000 in fines, when they TOOK the intrinsically valuable gold Coin and FORCED people in exchange to take and use worthless currency, IMMEDIATELY it was REQUIRED by the Constitution's Fifth Amendment's "just compensation" clause as well as Sherman's rationale in his Caveat that lies behind the Constitution's money phrases that "just compensation" and "Refunds" of "full Value" be given to the American people to "make Good" government's said taking and said forcing.

And, the very document or statute where Congress claims to have had authority to require us to surrender our private property of gold coin DID also provide at least a degree of remedy, a degree of just compensation. For it promised that for these obligations that we would incur in our loans, we would be able to discharge the loan obligations by being given a "dollar for dollar" discharge of "Every obligation [debt in Federal Reserve Notes that we] incurred".

BEFORE I LEARNED ALL THESE truths, I had humbled myself, repented of my failure to keep my vow timely, and asked the Lord Jesus my God to keep His Joel 2: 25 promise to those who repent to restore the years the locusts ate.

Because God in Eccl 5 warns that He ruins the work of your hands if you delay to pay your vow, and I experienced just that in the loss of my 25 rental houses, the work of my hands, I repeatedly prayed and claimed Joel 2: 25 and also prayed I Cor 2: 9 which the Heidelberg Catechism quoted.

Because God's name was involved, I prayed all the money/every dollar He'd resurrect the dead.

Learned about SAL 48. That was Congressmen and Senator's provision or escape hatch in case they met an angry group of their constituents after coming home from WA DC ready to string them up for taking their gold and forcing use of debt currency that is nothing more than involuntary slavery.

Dollar for dollar.

The Lord led me to process for Refunds that are to "make Good" what government did.

Here is the response from the IRS, **a copy of June 1, 2009 IRS letter [hold up]**

First clearly they **admitted in writing** they owed us the refunds. Dollar for dollar to the amount we had calculated. All based on the founders supreme law and SAL 48.

Second, yet what did they do? They "changed" the "dollar for dollar" "Refunds" the founding fathers required to "make Good" or give in the Fifth Amendment's words to give "just compensation" for taking private property of gold, silver and copper not only but also people's hours, labors and wealth – **those Refunds they admitted IN WRITING they owed us -they unjustly converted into an alleged tax debt saying we owed them!**

The unbelievable conversion! This they did for all four years: 2005, 2006, 2007 and 2008

So much for following the founders Fifth Amendment requiring government to give “just compensation” for the taking of private property: the gold 1933, the silver 1965, the copper 1982, and during the time FRNs were also forced on us to use since 1933- all the untold human work hours, labors, sweat equity and all the other private property they stole - most probably trillions of dollars worth.

SECOND SUMMARY:

This government was supposed to have given me 1099 OID refunds per the requirement of God's, common and America's supreme law as well as to enforce implied contracts formed between me and the IRS/US government parties requiring they give said refunds and other funds. The refunds were to give us the “just compensation” the Fifth Amendment guarantees for government taking private property of “gold” “Coin” (Constitution Art 1, Sec 10) in 1933 (as well as later taking “silver” “Coin” and later copper). As historical documentation proves, the words and rationale of the founders³³⁶ in their supreme law was that if government ever took rights-protecting-Coin from its subjects and forced them to use intrinsically worthless currency that they called an “Injustice”, “iniquity”, “snare”, and “vexation” (because it robs the subjects of their estates) then such a government must “make Good” to its subjects the taking of their estates by giving them “Refunds” of “full Value”³³⁷ for every bit of the robbing currency they forced them to use.

Therefore, when Congress in 1933 through Executive Orders and Statutes at Large 48, 48, 112 required people to surrender their gold to Federal Reserve Banks in exchange for intrinsically worthless “Federal Reserve Notes” Congress in the same said Statute guaranteed “dollar for dollar” “discharge” of “Every obligation”³³⁸ incurred”. Congress, while unconstitutionally violating the supreme law of the land, at least placed a “remedy” in the Statute to prevent Americans from being permanent, involuntary slaves ruled over with rigor; it was a small, nevertheless real form of “proclaim[ing] liberty” or release to Americans.

So, after they took our gold and forced us to use a worthless currency they created out of nothing and that our founders said steals our property/estates and so makes us their involuntary slaves, they were supposed to give us “dollar for dollar” “Refunds” to “make Good” their taking our Coin currency and forcing the worthless currency on us. That was to be our way out of being permanent, involuntary slaves. For every dollar they created out of nothing, we would work, but at the end of the year be given a dollar for every dollar we had worked for. Otherwise, how is it fair that they can create dollars out of nothing for us to work for all year and then we have no such recourse to the same method of as well having the same dollars created? So by our signature whereby we promised to work to discharge a debt, we would -so things were somewhat “fair”- given a “dollar” for every “dollar” we obligated ourselves to discharge by our work. This would least keep us from going ever deeper into debt. But they refused to do this too. So, after they took our private property (Coin currency) and claimed our labors for nothing, and forced us to be their involuntary debt slaves, they guaranteed us “just compensation” but refuse to give that too. Therefore they reduced us to an absolute form of slavery where we and our generations must work for them without remedy or release, only ever increasing indebtedness, harnessing every new generation to be their slaves, only without visible, physical chains.

The author, in the wake of 911's events as it affected our lives, learned of this “dollar for dollar” “Refund” guarantee and so processed via IRS approved 1099 OID forms for the “dollar for dollar” “discharge” and “Refunds” for “Every obligation incurred” in years 2005, 2006, 2007 and 2008. The IRS wrote back given written acknowledgments that confirmed (and thereby impliedly contracted that the same “dollar for dollar” “Refunds” were due him, yet, like Judah's princes in Jeremiah 34, committed **treachery** by breaching God's, common, Supreme and Statute at Large 48, 48, 112 as well as its own written express and implied confirmation (and thereby contract) of the 3.3 millions of dollars owed by converting said “Refund” amounts into alleged tax debts it alleged the author owed.

The IRS further proceeded to engage in seven years of unjust, unauthorized debt collecting in a reckless and intentional manner in violation of God's, common, Supreme, Statute at Large 48, 48, 112, its own contracts and 26 USC 7433. The author warned the IRS/US government it was violating such authorities and his rights, yet

336 Through their spokesman Roger Sherman who gave the rationale for the Constitution's money requirements in his earlier published and reknowned A Caveat Against Injustice.

337 This is an echo of “full price” king David said government must give a man for his private property (even after the man Ornan offered his property freely to government) in I Chronicles 21. This biblical narrative and principle undoubtedly informed Puritan Roger Sherman's A Caveat Against Injustice (and proved by his echo phrases that a government that takes its subjects private property and estates by removing its intrinsically valuable Coin currency and forces its subjects to use non intrinsically valuable currency whereby their estates are plundered must “make Good” by “Refunds” of “full Value” said taking and said forcing so that it does not violate the very purpose of government to protect private property rights. This narrative and principle as well undoubtedly affected centuries of Christian common law tradition that required government to compensate for its taking of private property. From such Christian Scriptures and the Christian common law arose our Fifth Amendment's “just compensation” guarantee for taking private property. This principle was later at work in 1933 when, in Statutes at Large 48,48, 112 America's government required Americans to surrender their private property of precious metal Coin and forced them to take, use and circulate worthless “Federal Reserve Notes”/dollars (not intrinsically valuable currency but a debt instrument currency) which would rob them of their labors and estates) so that the same 1933 Act had to guarantee “Refunds” of “full Value”, in application “dollar for dollar” (to be “full Value”) discharge in order to “make Good” the taking of the people's private property.

338 Bear in mind that not only was intrinsically worthless currency forced on us, but as well a currency that itself is a form of debt “Federal Reserve Note” (FRN) whereby everyone immediately incurred debt in exchange for their gold. Obligations then measured in such “FRN dollars” is debt on debt.

said parties (including Attorney General Eric Holder) refused to do right and further pursued unauthorized debt collecting via threats of fines, penalties, interest, imprisonment, harassment, intimidating letters, false liens, levies, and damage to reputation and credit scores).

AUTHORITIES AND SANCTIONS: God's law and contract law require that if a covenant, agreement or contract has been made/confirmed between or among men, then no one can annul or add to it: "Though it is only a man's covenant, yet if it is confirmed, no one annuls or adds to it." (Galatians 3: 15b). Further said laws require that one must honor and keep and not break covenants, contracts and agreements or sanctions result: "Can he break a covenant and still be delivered?...he shall not escape" and only "by keeping his covenant" "the kingdom" "might stand" (Ezekiel 17: 15-18's words arranged to bring out the principle).

The author relied on God's law and America's supreme law and repeatedly communicated to government parties (in both the house matter and refund matter) that he did so rely and that government parties were bound to follow said laws as public servants in said matters. (He further wrote the IRS/US government parties that he relied upon higher and supreme law rather than their words (which the author often found – and wrote IRS/US government parties- he often found contradicted God's law and America's supreme law. For insance, in the Tim Christian letter he wrote: [REDACTED])

Further Notice: American government is required to follow God's and America's supreme law. God will hold it accountable to do so. He watches over His Word to perform it and His ears are open to the cries of those who are afflicted by government that does not fear Him and that afflicts people like the author (see God's words of severe warning about this written in His Word, the Bible, at Exodus 22). [DJB: okay to tell the FCOC to read this document along with the AnotherPetition? And to say that the notices given in GodsLaw are for them? I think the fact that I CC it to the Attorney General and President and pray he is like Saul in I Asam 11: 6 Holy Spirit stirred anger]]]]]]]]]]]

Pursuant to the authorities of God's law, common law (and thus America's supreme law- Berger/7th Amendment et al unless DJB knows of something that explicitly or by good and necessary inference shows the use of such principles by the father in their Decl for instance: petitioned and only got silence or abuse: presupposes a law in their mind they and the king were under to answer timely or else conclusion abc), and maxims of law [[[here see abbreviated ApUnrebu and highly especially Lev 5/19, Num 30 Titus 1 et al and court cases: shocking behavior of the IRS: intinotally misleading if unanswered: BK case shocking behavior reckleless; shocking: Sherman: take, force, w ritten acknowledge, e yet convert and yet udc) as well as court cases an unrebutted affidavit stands as truth in law, commerce and judgment. The author repeatedly cited such authorities requiring this conclusion and operation of law to the IRS/US government. As well, the author mailed written sworn assertions the author required the IRS/US government to timely rebut in counter affidavit/under penalties of perjury using facts, relevant law and evidence to do so if they at all disagreed with anything asserted by the author. IRS/US government parties repeatedly failed and or refused to do so. Therefore the cited authorities requirement being binding upon IRS/US government parties no less than on others ("all men are created equal" and are equally subject to the law), the author and IRS/US government parties had a **meeting of the minds** and formed implied contracts. The author had in writing communicated both his sworn assertions as well as the conclusions he would draw (such as that IRS/US government parties would by their silence indicate their acquiescence and form implied contracts with the author) pursuant to the principle and requirement of said authorities that an unrebutted affidavit stands as truth in law, commerce and judgment. He repeatedly asserted to the IRS/US government parties that he would draw this conclusion based on said authorities. He repeatedly reminded them of their moral and fiduciary duty to rebut him if they considered his position to at all be errant. Therefore, the IRS/US government parties willful silence/failure and or refusal timely to rebut the author's sworn assertions, the requirement of said authorities is that the author's unrebutted affidavit's stand as truth in law, commerce and judgment and that formation of implied contracts occurred the obligations of which the government must enforce pursuant to a) Constitution Art 1 Sec 10 (which prohibits the government from impairing the obligations of contract and thereby requires the positive enforcement of obligations of contract), b) contract law and c) the terms of said implied contracts and contract law which include such words as that the IRS/US government parties would form implied contracts that are irrevocable, binding, lawful, enforceable in "any court". The IRS/US government parties failing and or refusing so to rebut timely repeatedly they thereby – according to said authorities- formed implied contracts with the author obligating themselves to contract assertions/terms/understandings that the author owed none of the alleged taxes the IRS/US government alleged but rather owed the author the refunds the author alleged along with other funds (such as restitution and others, and notably, liability damages for the amount of \$1,000,000.00 for each occurrence and act their reckless, intentional pursuit of **unauthorized debt collecting (abbreviated udc)** in violation of the author's rights inflicted on the author and his wife. Because IRS/US government parties sent **hundreds** of letters wherein they were involved in **hundreds** of acts of udc against the author and his wife, they thereby, after having repeatedly formed and confirmed implied contracts with the author (**who pursuant to inviolable private contract and coveture agreement and marriage contract?: no, I think the coverture agreement should be enough: its a private contract and unless DJB thinks I ought to as well show proof to the court of my having written "5. That I hereby rescind all contracts whatsoever which I entered or may have entered without first having been given full disclosure, and**

in which there would be anything in conflict with or repugnant to the law of God which is the law of our land (Public Law 97-280) and which is the law of my household; further, I declare all such contracts lacking in full disclosure or contrary to God's law and/or our land's law to be non-obligatory upon me and my estate- as such would be mere fraudulent contracts I did not enter knowingly, willingly and intentionally; "the coverture ought to be enough]]]]]]] [[TRULY NOT NECESSARY THEN TO undo marriage licenses because by writing "I hereby rescind" I already did, plus the private contract of the coverture overrules any such claim any might try to make via marriage licenses et al] deals with all these and related matters for himself and his wife lori-jane; graveling per the Bible, coverture agreement³³⁹ and contracts with the IRS/US government parties³⁴⁰, being authorized representative of the legal fictions JAMES FREDERICK GRAVELING, and LORI JANE GRAVELING) now owe the author \$ _____ in Federal Reserve Notes or "silver dollars" pursuant to contracts formed and confirmed [most recently by their silence to my affidavit to the IRS/IRSlady lady who pulled up in 1670 via NotaryCertificate via Daniel Jones confirmed]]]].

On October 31, 2016, I sent in a verified complaint and petition for redress of grievances to the Federal Court of Claims demanding **hundreds of millions** for the refunds, restitution, interest, penalties, lawyers fees, compensation, and their hundreds of unauthorized debt collecting acts over the course of seven long years performed after and on basis of their having converted the large sized refunds they in writing acknowledged they owed me into alleged tax debts. **Did I break God's, common, or America's supreme law by doing so? Not at all, for:**

- 1) after having proof from God's Word, common law, America's supreme law (as proved by Sherman's Caveat et al) and proof by the IRS/US government's own written acknowledgments that the IRS/US government was required to give me "Refunds" in order to "make Good"/give "just compensation" of "full Value" under the rules of the 1933 bankruptcy and Statutes at Large 48, 48, 112
- 2) after the IRS/US government parties had without authorization converted the "Refunds" they admitted were due me into alleged tax debts/liabilities
- 3) after the IRS/US government pursued intentional, reckless, unauthorized debt collecting (**abbreviated udc**) against me and my household in violation of all said laws and their own writing (and thereby contracts), I reminded them they were engaged in said unauthorized debt collecting and that Congress had in 26 USC 7433 indicated that such officers and employees so guilty can be liable up to 1,000,000.00 for their udc; if an American who only once suffered such udc concerning one part of an alleged tax debt in one tax year could receive up to 1,000,000.00, then it stands to reason that an American suffering more than one such udc occurrence, should be awarded more than one 1,000,000.00 amount; if an American was made to suffer multiplied occurrences (such as for multiplied years), the IRS/US government would owe multiplied millions; given four years were involved, so that potentially 4,000,000.00 could be owed by them, this should have been more than enough motive for them to give me my refund; though not a statutory citizen, the amount Congress authorized gave me a number;
- 4) When a dog breaks a lighter chain, one puts a heavier one on him. After I declared myself to be a non-statutory/US/federal citizen and given that my **right to contract** is unlimited, and after reminding the IRS/US government of \$1,000,00.00 they could suffer, yet finding these parties ignored and or despised this warning, I resorted to more than a warning. To protect my rights and stop them from continued udc as well as to demand they give me the refunds, I resorted to a stronger restraining chain (as it were) asserting in my **affidavit** ___ letter that [[[(DJB: include or not???)that unless they timely proved by counter rebuttal affidavit under penalties of perjury using law, facts and evidence their lawful authority to have converted my refunds into alleged tax debts and to collect on the same then]]] for every occurrence of udc whereby they violated my rights they would owe me **500,000** (what turned out to be half the amount Congress had authorized (not that I was a statutory citizen or limited to the amount Congress there gave, for I was not a statutory citizen and repeatedly wrote that I was not one- even in the very **affidavit** ___)) but because Congress had authorized \$1,000,000.00 for even statutory citizens who ever suffered even once udc at the hands of the IRS/US government officers or employees, I, choosing to be more modest, set forth to require and obligate them to only half that amount (Congress used for statutory citizens) so that for every udc they would owe me half that amount (500,000 – whether in Federal Reserve Notes or "silver dollars" which ever I later decided on). When the IRS/US government chose to fail or refuse to timely rebut said ___ affidavit, they (according to authorities such as Numbers 30, maxims of law, right to contract and Supreme Court cases like US v Kis) formed an implied contract with me obligating them to give me said 500,000 per udc occurrence.
- 5) after I learned by their actions they despised this contract for the mere half amount too, that chain too being disregarded by them as they continued ruthlessly to pursue udc, and after provoking the author to righteous anger for not even according him the most upholding of his right to due process, the author finally had enough and resorted to parallel the full amount Congress had authorized for Americans: **"\$1,000,000.00"** per occurrence, asserting in affidavit that the IRS/US government parties would "suffer" this amount for their "repeated"

³³⁹ See **Exhibit 1** "Solemnization Of Marriage" and **Exhibit 2** "Coverture Agreement" (a true and correct copy) and **ApPt 96**.

³⁴⁰ E.g. **Ap CollationOfTermsOfContractsFormedWithDef2 (hereinafter Collation** pp 34-35 # 42 et al).

violations of law and our rights unless they proved lawful authorization for their debt collecting. The affidavit My08, coming after my many affidavits to which they never proved authorization and by silence acquiesced to my assertions being true that they were engaged in udc and owed me for it, to yet try to help them for their own good, I wrote:

Remove your lien or notice of lien! Rescind any threats of levies, garnishments or other collection activities! You have no lawful grounds! Do this for your own good so that you do not suffer for repeat violation of law and our rights! Apparently you filed it because the letter mentioned above was returned to you. Please tell me in writing how I was supposed to answer your letter during a timeframe when I was praying “Redeem me from the oppression of men that I may keep Your precepts” (Psalm 119:134) and when your letter was returned to sender before the date indicated on the “Sorry We Missed You!” orange card! If you give no rebuttal response to this (sworn under penalties of perjury) showing via verified law, facts and evidence that you in fact had lawful grounds to place a notice of lien or lien against my estate or legal fiction, then per the authorities cited to you earlier (and others that could be cited) your silence will be your acquiescence that you had NO lawful grounds and unlawfully filed the notice of lien or lien and are liable to civil and or criminal penalties for the same!

I asserted that if they failed or refused to undo their works of udc (“**Remove your lien or notice of lien! Rescind any threats....**”) and or to provide lawful authority for their debt collecting on amounts they arrived at after converting refunds into alleged tax debts, they would “**suffer for repeat violation of law and our rights!**” even as earlier we formed contract with them that they owed us 500,000 for each udc occurrence that violated our rights.

Rather than “**detail[ing] and prov[ing] the story of how “the person invested with such a power” acted with precision, following the course of express law in taking “any action affecting” my property**”, rather than “**Detail[ing] such under penalties of perjury and prov[ing] as well how in this act to collect on alleged “federal tax” to alleged “taxpayer” did NOT act recklessly, intentionally, in negligence, and did not disregard any provision of said title**” the IRS/US government was entirely silent. Therefore they gave their tacit agreement and acquiescence that I was right, that they had no lawful basis/authorization for their multiplied debt collecting acts (not the then recent lien/notice of lien) nor any of the other acts they had done after having converted refunds they in writing acknowledged we were owed! So it is clear and indisputable that the IRS/US government after failing or refusing to rebut My08 letter, thereby formed implied contract with us to owe us “1,000,000.00” in “Federal Reserve Notes or “silver dollars’ -whatever we choose for each udc occurrence that was in violation of our rights.

Early on I had written the IRS/US government officers and employees that “Liability can equal up to \$1,000,000.00.” (note the use of the words “can equal”). But in the affidavit My08 I wrote that unless they gave the required items and authorization for their debt collecting (after they had converted my refunds) then they “**are liable for damages in said amount I gave you fair notice of: namely, “\$1,000,000.00”**”. IRS/US government parties entirely having failed/refused to give such required authorization, they formed implied contract that they not longer just “can” be liable but in fact “**are liable**” and that on their failure and or refusal to provide authorization shall “**suffer**” no longer only the lesser half amount of the 1,000,000.00 they had formed implied contract earlier to suffer, namely, “500,000” but upon their failure and refusal to so rebut and provide authorization, said IRS/US government parties owe “**\$1,000,000.00**” in damages for each udc occurrence in violation of our rights: thus “**1,000,000.00**” for the “**matter**” of the then recent lien/notice of lien as well to “**suffer**” the same amount of “**1,000,000.00**” for their “**repeat violation of law and our rights!**” they intentionally and recklessly had pursued and refused to cease and desist engaging in since the start of this long story.

Incredibly, IRS/US government parties, even after this contract was formed for the full 1,000,00.00 per udc occurrence, still engaged in further reckless, intentional, udc on their alleged tax debt amounts they arrived at after converting “Refunds” they owed me into alleged tax liabilities. However, their lawlessness does not mean that God's law, common law, America's supreme law or contracts are null and void. Rather, their hundreds of udc occurrences simply added up into an enormous amount they owed.

6) after the accumulated proof that even the full amount would not stop the IRS/US government who by their actions were saying loud and clear they would treat me as an involuntary slave and refused to abide by the law, I after suffering enormous time consuming legal battle for my house and then suffering the extortion of my house and land and after sending a petition for redress of grievances to America's Supreme Court for the house which its clerk ignored and abridged my right of petition for redress of), I worked feverishly to finish preparing a petition for redress of grievances for the Federal Court of Claims.

7) after finding the Federal Court of Claims also do wrong, violating its moral and fiduciary duty and God's and America's supreme laws, their oath and Art. 1 Sec 10's to enforce obligations of **contracts** formed between the author and the IRS/US government, after it despised God's law and America's supreme law (citing

US v Perry which is repugnant to God's and America's supreme law) to justify denying the author's claims for refunds based on taking away gold, the author will 1) again petition said court for redress of grievances and to enforce the contracts, 2) conclude that if said court again fails or refuses to do right, he has right to appeal to the Lord Jesus. **I am grateful** that though I may not have any in America's government to appeal to for the enforcing of these contracts, I have the God of my fathers (the apostle John, John Knox, John Knox Witherspoon et al) to appeal to. As the record shows, He surely upholds His law for "shall not the Judge of all the earth do right" and on the shoulder of His Anointed Son Jesus does the government of the world rest (Psalm 2, 22, 110; Isaiah 9: 6-7; 52: 13-53: 12; Matthew 28: 16ff).

[[[[for FCOC alone???)]]]] As a minister of God, I declare: unless government rules in my favor (thus enforcing the contracted amounts as stated in **Appendix Part M**) as is required by the author's 47 page **VerifiedComplaintPetitionForRedressOfGrievancesAndPetitionForSummaryJudgment** (and supports) he placed before the Federal Court of Claims before (but it unfairly dismissed), God's word to you is as it was to Israel's leaders in Jeremiah 34. There He quotes Leviticus 25: 10 "Proclaim liberty to throughout all the land to all its inhabitants", words our founders wrote on their Liberty Bell. Israel's leaders at first agreed they had to proclaim liberty to their economic slaves, but then "changed" their minds. Therefore God said to them: "I proclaim liberty to you: to the sword...". God's word has direct relevance here for after learning of my God given right to "just compensation" "Refunds" America's supreme law guaranteed me liberty so that I was not to be the government and banker's involuntary servant, after they admitted that I was owed "dollar for dollar" "Refunds" for "Every obligation" I had incurred after government had taken my precious metal coin, and after I processed IRS 1099 OID forms and had the IRS admit in writing I was owed said "Refunds", the IRS wrote wrote they too also had "changed" and converted the "Refunds" owed me into alleged tax debts I then allegedly owed them. Surely the general equity of God's word then applies directly to such parties: "**I proclaim liberty to you: to the sword...**". For your own welfare, obey God's word and America's supreme law and enforce the implied contracts formed between the author and IRS/government parties. For 1) God watches over His word to perform it (Jeremiah 1: 12) as Bible and world history confirm; 2) the attached supports confirm the author has witnessed that God enforces His law.

[Therefore; put what is *******] **FORMAL NOTICE OF CONTINGENT PRAYER TO Jesus [something like this is is also above earlier]**

Viewed from the standard of God's and America's supreme laws, these were both suffered as a result of American government refusing to keep either God's or America's supreme laws. God has boiled both matters up in His providence to a head and this letter brings a test from God in His providence to government: will it turn and do right or bring down more wrath and suffering on itself?

The author is sure that his two cases are in God's providence two litmus like tests. The one God has used, the other He is using to test American government. The Bible records that Adam was one man who, failing the test, the entire human race suffered. Records that the one prophet Jonah, failing his duty, caused everyone to be storm tossed aboard his ship. Records the story of Israel's government failing to uphold the rights of one man in Israel, Naboth, with the result that judgment fell on Israel and its government. **AS EVIL IN ISRAEL'S GOVERNMENT WAS EPITOMIZED IN NABOTH'S VINEYARD³⁴¹, OUR SUFFERINGS EPITOMIZE EVIL IN AMERICA'S**. What my family suffered in **the unlawful foreclosure case** (petitioned from county to America's Supreme Court and everyone denied us justice) **and in our refund case** (dismissed from the Federal Court of Claims) powerfully illustrates that what God's prophets and America's founders warned government must never do it is doing: Its flagrantly violently God's and America's supreme laws. **Life and death consequences for America and government parties** (according to both laws) **are involved**.

APPENDIX E: Authorities that silence/an un rebutted affidavit stands as truth, is deemed admitted, is factual evidence and that silence indicates acquiescence/tacit agreement:

1. Morris v National Cash Register, 44 S.W. 2d 433: "**uncontested allegations in affidavit must be accepted as true.**" "**An Affidavit if not contested in a timely manner is considered undisputed facts as a matter of law.**" [emphasis added]
2. "**On the basis of this uncontested affidavit, we can take it as established, for summary judgment purposes, that the bank records were reasonably available.**" Barrett v. United States and Internal Revenue Service, 795 F.2d 446 (5th Cir. 07/28/1986).
3. "**When no affidavits are filed in opposition, the trial court is entitled to accept as true the facts alleged as**

341 I Kings 21

respondents affidavits if such facts are within the affidavit's personal knowledge and [are ones] to which he could completely testify..." Southern Pac. Co. vs. Fish, 166 Cal. App.2d 353,362,333,P.2d 133 [emphasis added]

4. "Indeed, no more than (Affidavits) is necessary to make the Prima Facie Case." -- Cert Denied, 50 U.S. L. W. 2169; S.Ct. March 22, 1982. [emphasis added]
5. "Because it was not properly contested, Schindler's statement of material facts is "deemed to be admitted" for purposes of this proceeding. See Pratt v. Ottum, 2000 ME 203, ¶ 15 n.8, 761 A.2d 313, 318; Saucier v. State Tax Assessor, 2000 ME 8, ¶ 5, 745 A.2d 972, 974; Prescott v. State Tax Assessor, 1998 ME 250, ¶ 6, 721 A.2d 169, 172. {3} See also Cloutier, Barrett, Cloutier & Conley, P.A. v. Wax, 604 A.2d 42, 44 (Me. 1992)." [emphasis added]
6. **US Supreme Court case U.S. v. Kis**, 658 F.2d 526, 536 (7th Cir. 1981); Cert. Denied, 50 U.S. L. W. 2169; S. Ct. March 22, 1982, **a case involving an American's alleged taxes and the government and government affidavit's being left un rebutted by the American.** The U.S. Supreme Court ruled: "...affidavits....No more than that is necessary to make the prima facie case." "The assertions by affidavit of a valid civil purpose are adequate to show a prima facie case that would support the issuance of a show cause order." "Two circuits have discussed in great detail the taxpayer's burden at this point. **The Third Circuit...requires that the taxpayer answer the Government's case through responsive pleadings, supported by affidavits, that allege specific facts in rebuttal.... Any uncontested allegations of the Government's must be accepted as admitted.** "...if...the taxpayer cannot refute the government's prima facie showing or cannot factually support a proper affirmative defense, the district court should dispose of the proceeding on the papers before it and without an evidentiary hearing.".... "In summary, the procedures and requirements for summons enforcement proceedings are: ¶ 1. **The Government must first prove its prima facie case.... It may do so by affidavit** ¶ 2. **Within thirty days, the taxpayer must respond by alleging specific facts in rebuttal of the Government's prima facie case....** ¶ 3. **If the taxpayer has not alleged specific facts that permit an inference of some improper purpose on the part of the Government, the district court should promptly order enforcement of the summons... Affidavits alone should therefore certainly be sufficient to prove a prima facie case in summons enforcement proceedings**" "United States v. Kendrick, supra; United States v. Turner, 480 F.2d 272, 278-79 (7th Cir. 1973); United States v. Joyce, 498 F.2d 592, 594 (7th Cir. 1974)" [emphases added] As the Declaration of Independence says: "all men being created equal", what's good for the goose is good for the gander; the same authorities that bind Americans bind as well government parties.
7. **US Supreme Court gives the meaning of acquiescence, how it occurs via silence, etc:**
 1. "Approval, ratification, and acquiescence all presuppose the existence of some actual knowledge of the prior action and what amounts to a purpose to abide by it. P. 250 U. S. 299." - U.S. Supreme Court Williams v. Vreeland, 250 U.S. 295 (1919) 250 U.S. 295.
 2. Pursuant to the doctrine of acquiescence as well as the related law maxim law: "**silence shows consent**" 6 Barb. [N. Y.] 2B, 35. Qui non negat, fatetur and "He who does not deny, agrees," (Trayner, Maxim 503), the Appellee's silence constituted their agreement with the Appellants' arbitration proposal terms and conditions under the legal Doctrine of Tacit Procuration. ¶ **The common law doctrine of estoppel by acquiescence is applied when one party gives legal notice to a second party of a fact or claim, and the second party fails to challenge or refute that claim within a reasonable time. The second party is said to have acquiesced to the claim, and is estopped from later challenging it, or making a counterclaim. The doctrine is similar to, and often applied with, estoppel by laches. ¶ This occurred in the second Georgia v. South Carolina [1] case before the U.S. Supreme Court in 1990, when it was ruled that Georgia could no longer make any claim to an island in the Savannah River, despite the 1787 Treaty of Beaufort's assignment to the contrary. The court said that the state had knowingly allowed South Carolina to join the island as a peninsula to its own coast by dumping sand from dredging, and to then levy property taxes on it for decades. Georgia thereby lost the island-turned-peninsula by its own acquiescence, even though the treaty had given it all of the islands in the river". -cf. Georgia v. South Carolina - 497 U.S. 376 (1990) [emphases added]**
 3. **Silence** (when there is a duty to communicate) **denotes acquiescence:** "Silence is a species of conduct, and constitutes an implied representation of the existence of facts in question. When silence is of such character and under such circumstances that it would become a fraud, it will operate as an Estoppel." --Carmin v. Bowen, 64 A. 932 (1906) (estoppel: n. a bar or impediment (obstruction) which precludes a person from asserting a fact or a right or prevents one from denying a fact. Such a hindrance is due to a person's actions, conduct, statements, admissions, failure to act or judgment against the person in an identical legal case. Estoppel includes being barred by false representation or concealment (equitable estoppel), failure to take legal action until the other party is prejudiced by the delay (estoppel by laches), and a court ruling against the party on the same matter in a different

case (collateral estoppel). See also: collateral estoppel, equitable estoppel, estop, laches.)”“**Silence is acquiescence (aka. silent acquiescence and acquiescence by silence) is a related doctrine that can mean, and have the legal effect, that when confronted with a wrong or an act that can be considered a tortious act, where one’s silence may mean that one accepts or permits such acts without protest or claim thereby loses rights to a claim of any loss or damage.**” cf. **U.S. Supreme Court in Central Pacific Railway Co. v. Alameda County**, 284 U.S. 463 (1932) [emphasis added]

4. The US Supreme Court in **Central Pacific Railway Co. v. Alameda County**, 284 U.S. 463 (1932)³⁴² is worth quoting given how it has similar parallels in that government both 1) by its embrace of the author's law form and his many documented rights (e.g. to gold and silver coin to protect his private property rights, the 5th Amendment's guarantee of “just compensation” clause and the like as proved in various correspondences; and likewise 2) by the government's “tacit assent and approval” throughout the matter to both the truths of the author's being owed refunds for instance and Respondents not being owed alleged taxes: **“Likewise, this Court has recognized that the appropriation of mineral lands upon the public domain in accordance with the local customs of miners, prior to congressional legislation, was assented to by the silent acquiescence of the government, and was entitled to protection.** See *Atchison v. Peterson*, 20 Wall. 507, 87 U. S. 512; *Sparrow v. Strong*, 3 Wall. 97, 70 U. S. 104; *Jennison v. Kirk*, 98 U. S. 453, 98 U. S. 458; *Northern Pacific R. Co. v. Sanders*, 166 U. S. 620, 166 U. S. 634. ¶ In *Jennison v. Kirk*, supra at page 98 U. S. 459, referring to the Act of 1866, this Court quoted approvingly the statement of the author of the act that **“it merely recognized the obligation of the government to respect private rights which had grown up under its tacit consent and approval. It proposed no new system, but sanctioned, regulated, and confirmed a system already established, to which the people were attached.”** ¶ As far back as 1855, the Supreme Court of California, in an opinion which received the approval of this Court in *Atchison v. Peterson*, supra, said: **“In this state, the larger part of the territory consists of mineral lands, nearly the whole of which are the property of the public. No right or intent of disposition of these lands has been shown either by the United States or the state governments, and, with the exception of certain state regulations, very limited in their character, a system has been permitted to grow up by the voluntary action and assent of the population, whose free and unrestrained occupation of the mineral region has been tacitly assented to by the one government, and heartily encouraged by the expressed legislative policy of the other.** If there are, as must be admitted, many things connected with this system which are crude and undigested and subject to fluctuation and dispute, there are still some which a universal sense of necessity and propriety have so firmly fixed as that they have come to be looked upon as having the force and effect of res judicata.” -Page 284 U. S. 472 [emphases added]
5. **U.S. Supreme Court in California v. Nevada, 447 U.S. 125 (1980):** “Held: 1. The Special Master was **fully justified in invoking the doctrine of acquiescence** in concluding that the true boundary between California and Nevada is that located by two surveys, funded by congressional appropriations in 1872 and 1892, **since both States have acquiesced in those boundary lines from the time they were drawn.** The issue of whether Congress had power to determine the lines even though an 1863 joint survey had been commissioned by the States, which both adopted the results thereof by statute, need not be decided, since it is not necessary that there be a particular relationship between the origins of a boundary and the legal consequences of acquiescence in that boundary. Longstanding acquiescence by the States can give the boundary lines the force of law whether or not federal authorities had the power to draw them. Pp. 447 U. S. 130-132.”
6. **“Where an agent goes beyond the letter of his instructions, the principal must within a reasonable time repudiate the act or else be bound by his acquiescence.”4. If the defendant was informed that his agent had, on his own judgment, departed from his instructions, he the principal was bound within a reasonable time to advise the agent that he did not mean to ratify his acts. Otherwise he must be taken to have acquiesced in what was done, and was concluded from disputing the agent's authority. This rule, the judge said, was essential to secure just dealing between principal and agent,”....**It presented a case where the agent, acting, as he supposed, for the best interest of his distant principal under the circumstances, had nevertheless gone beyond the letter of his instructions. But as the coal was purchased for the principal, it belonged to him if he chose to accept it. If the price had risen, and Cross had sold it, Law might justly have claimed the profit, and when informed by his agent of what he had done, if the principal did not choose to affirm the act, it was his duty to give immediate information of his repudiation. He cannot, by holding his peace and apparent acquiescence, have the benefit of the contract if it should afterwards turn out to be profitable and retain a right to repudiate if otherwise. ¶ **The principal must therefore, when informed, reject within a reasonable time, or be deemed to adopt by acquiescence. The rule is said to be a ¶**

"stringent one upon the principal in such cases, where, with full knowledge of the acts of the agent, he receives a benefit from them, and fails to repudiate the acts." ¶ See Hoyt v. Thompson, 19 N.Y. 218" -U.S. Supreme Court Law v. Cross, 66 U.S. 1 Black 533 533 (1861).

7. **Other court's rulings on acquiescence:** inferred by responsive silence is **admissible as contract, nor successfully countered by alleged "self-serving interests"** etc:

1. "327 2. Gregory also contends that the trial court erred in admitting the out-of-court statement of the decedent referenced in the Letter because it was inadmissible hearsay. We disagree because **the decedent's statement was admissible as an admission by silence** of Gregory. See *Harrison v. State*, 238 Ga.App. 485, 488(1)(c), 518 S.E.2d 755 (1999) (admission of challenged hearsay testimony will be affirmed if right for any reason). ¶ Admissions of a party opponent are admissible as an exception to the hearsay rule. *Tennyson v. State*, 282 Ga. 92, 93(3), 646 S.E.2d 219 (2007). **"Acquiescence or silence, when the circumstances require an answer, a denial, or other conduct, may amount to an admission."** OCGA § 24-3-36. See *Sutton v. Winn Dixie Stores*, 233 Ga. App. 424, 426, 504 S.E.2d 245 (1998). More specifically, **"in the ordinary course of business, when good faith requires an answer, it is the duty of the party receiving a letter from another to answer within a reasonable time. Otherwise he is presumed to admit the propriety of the acts mentioned in the letter of his correspondent and to adopt them."** OCGA § 24-4-23. ¶ The phrase "due course of business" has been construed to apply to those cases where two parties have carried on a mutual correspondence in reference to a particular matter, and one of the parties has written a letter to the other making statements concerning a subject of which the latter has knowledge, and which the latter would naturally deny if not true. ¶ (Citation and punctuation omitted.) *Godwin v. Caldwell*, 231 Ga.App. 523, 524, 500 S.E.2d 49 (1998). See also *Crotts Enterprises v. John Payne Co.*, 219 Ga.App. 173, 175(4), 464 S.E.2d 844 (1995); *Merry v. Ga. Big Boy Mgmt.*, 135 Ga.App. 707, 710-711(3), 218 S.E.2d 694 (1975). Thus, we have held that **"[w]here a letter from one party to a contract to the other party showed that the writer placed a different construction on a contract than did the other party, the latter's silence was acquies[c]ence in such construction."** *Salvatori Corp. v. Rubin*, 159 Ga.App. 369, 373(3), 283 S.E.2d 326 (1981). See also *Robert Half of Atlanta v. Diversitech Corp.*, 208 Ga.App. 427, 428, 430 S.E.2d 800 (1993); *Peninsular Naval Stores Co. v. Parrish*, 13 Ga.App. 779, 780, 80 S.E. 28 (1913). ¶ Here, Whitmire mailed a package containing the closing documents to Gregory, including the Receipt, and Gregory mailed the \$10,000 check to Whitmire based on the erroneous assumption that he needed to do so in order to pay off the advance he had received that was referenced in the Receipt. Whitmire in turn responded by mailing the Letter to Gregory in which he returned the \$10,000 check and set forth his conversation with the decedent concerning the intent behind the Receipt. Gregory received the Letter but never responded to it. ¶ Under these circumstances, Gregory's failure to respond could be construed as an acquiescence to the construction of the Receipt set forth in the Letter. See *Godwin*, 231 Ga.App. at 524, 500 S.E.2d 49; *Crotts Enterprises*, 219 Ga.App. at 175(4), 464 S.E.2d 844; *Robert Half of Atlanta*, 208 Ga. App. at 428, 430 S.E.2d 800; *Salvatori Corp.*, 159 Ga.App. at 373(3), 283 S.E.2d 326; *Merry*, 135 Ga.App. at 710-711(3), 218 S.E.2d 694; *Peninsular Naval Stores Co.*, 13 Ga. App. at 780, 80 S.E. 28. **The decedent's statement contained in the Letter, therefore, was admissible as an admission by silence of Gregory.** See OCGA §§ 24-3-36; 24-4-23. ¶ 3. **Gregory further contends that the decedent's statement referenced in the Letter was inadmissible because it was a self-serving declaration of the decedent. Even if the statement was self-serving, it was admissible since there was evidence, as discussed in Division 2, that Gregory adopted the statement as his own through silence.** See, e.g., *Hill Aircraft etc. Corp. v. Cintas Corp.*, 169 Ga.App. 747, 750(2), 315 S.E.2d 263 (1984) (memorandum admissible under business record exception to the hearsay rule was not rendered inadmissible because it contained self-serving declarations)." - **JERKINS v. JERKINS** No. A09A1393 Court of Appeals of Georgia 686 S.E.2d 324 (2009)."
2. **"the factfinder may usually infer that the supervisor 'acquiesced' in (i.e. tacitly assented to or accepted) the subordinate's conduct."** *Robbinson v. City of Pittsburgh*, 120 F.3d 1286, 1294 (3d Cir. 1997) **HARRIS v. HUDSON COUNTY JAIL et al**, No. 2: 2014cv06284 - Document 4 (D.N.J. 2015)" -**HARRIS v. HUDSON COUNTY JAIL et al**, No. 2: 2014cv06284- Document 4 (D.N.J. 2015)
3. **"Concerted action need not be proved by direct evidence of a formal plan to commit a crime[;] . . . [r]ather the proof may be circumstantial and participation and acquiescence may be inferred from conduct"**, certif. denied, 107 N.J. 633 (1987)." **STATE OF NEW JERSEY v. GEORGE MIRANDA.**

1. As we wrote in our VerifiedPetitionForRedressII, these may be given as **SUMMARY**

POINTS: 1) Gs never defaulted but merely disputed; said dispute was twisted by foes into a default and the alleged grounds to steal Gs private property without due process. 2) Debt collecting, stealing parties used what sheriff's dept. declared were felon's first degree theft and second degree forged documents. 3) Rs, attorneys and courts refused to uphold obligations of contracts (e.g. land patent/federal land grants and other contracts formed between Gs and banks and counsel by the latter party's failure/refusal to rebut G's affidavit's assertions. 4) Securitization of G's alleged loan proved (it was never rebutted) by G's expert's three affidavits; per Alabama Code 35-10A-2 foreclosing party had no right to foreclose yet the lower court supported foreclosure in violation of 35-10A-2 and Throckmorton v. US et al that "fraud vitiates contracts"; 5) lower courts gave Gs no Trial by Jury though Gs demanded said right from the start; 6) GROSS DUE PROCESS VIOLATIONS BY the earlier federal court and later saint clair circuit courts; given material facts in dispute, Summary Judgment Was Prohibited from being Granted; 7) Evicting party warned via affidavit foreclosing party had no rightful ground to foreclose; evicting party failed timely to rebut said affidavit thereby admitting G's assertions in it and forming implied contract which stated it had no right or interest in G's property "whatsoever"; 8) Evicting party relied on documents of prima facia first degree theft, second degree forgery; 9) Lower county circuit court ruled in favor of said forged documents, aiding and abetting said crimes; 10) even greater violations occurred because all said courts were informed of God's word that was being violated by bankers, attorneys and courts and of God's judgments for our three sins of idolatry, murder and immorality in 911 yet flagrantly refused to believe God and His Son or repent but only continued to rebel against Him and His law. For These More Important Reasons this court must not only hear this matter but also rule in G's favor lest this case which

gave a prophetic like warning that after God justly judged America for its 3 great known sins this 4th great known sin should break the camel's back, God informing us of His standard operating procedure with nations: “for three transgressions of _____ and for four, I will not withhold punishment” (Amos 1-3).

2. THE OLDER organizing it in terms of former outline:

1. 27. FIRST Gs never defaulted but merely disputed; dispute twisted by foes into default and thus alleged grounds to debt collect, foreclose and finally steal Gs private property without due process of law.....
2. 28. SECOND Debt collecting, foreclosing, stealing parties used what county sheriff's dept. declared were felon's first degree theft and second degree forged documents.....
3. 29. THIRD Rs, attorneys and courts refused to uphold obligations of contracts (e.g. land patent/federal land grants
4. 30. FOURTH Securitization of G's alleged loan proved (never rebutted) by expert's three affidavits; so per Alabama Code 35-10A-2 foreclosing party had no right to foreclose the lower court supported and ruled in favor of said forged documents.....
5. 31. FIFTH lower courts gave Gs no Trial by Jury though Gs demanded said right from the start.
6. 32. SIXTH GROSS DUE PROCESS VIOLATIONS BY FEDERAL COURT: subpoint: Summary Judgment Should Not Have Been Granted;.....
1. 33. SEVENTH: Evicting party warned via affidavit foreclosing party had no rightful ground to foreclose; evicting party failed timely to rebut said affidavit thereby admitting its assertions, forming implied contract which stated it had no right or interest in G's property “whatsoever”
2. 34. EIGHTH Evicting party relied on documents of prima facia first degree theft, second degree forgery.....
3. 35. NINTH GROSS DUE PROCESS VIOLATIONS FEDERAL COURT: subpoint: t: Summary Judgment Should Not Have Been Granted;.....
4. 36. 13) TENTH: GROSS DUE PROCESS VIOLATIONS OF LOWER COURT : Summary Judgment Should Not Have been Granted : subpoint: lower court supported and ruled in favor of said forged documents, aiding and abetting said crimes
5. 37.
6. 38. 14) ELEVENTH: For Even More Important Reasons.....

#) ScanAffidavitOfFacts...filed on St clair County Court Aug 21, 2014
[note: remove numbers; state: formatting was changed from double to

single space]

1. THAT pursuant to **former** filings of expert witness William McCaffrey's **first** and earlier SUPPLEMENTAL Affidavit, and our filed Affidavit Concerning Evidence About Notes, Mortgages and Assignments, the alleged note on our property³⁴³ was securitized, so that, said note having been sold and securitized in a TRUST since 2001, there could have been **no** lawful, rightful transfer or assignment of said alleged note from Castle to Coastal, from Coastal to BankUnited nor from BankUnited to any other. Further, as our Affidavit showed, assignments were not notarized properly nor executed at the right time (e.g. the alleged assignment to BankUnited was dated August 7 yet notarized August 30, making the alleged assignment to BankUnited further invalid) such that alleged foreclosure was entirely unlawful. Thus, we have an undisputed fraudulent security, we have a foreclosure based on an undisputed fraudulent security (violating Ala Code 35-10A-2 which says Defendants could not do that), and we also have insurance where an insurance company clearly paid off on it (given the obligation of contract in the mortgage and our having sent in PMI insurance) so that there was no debt for Coastal nor BankUnited nor then their counsel (Ginny Rutledge and Sirote & Permutt PC) to debt collect on as court cases make clear³⁴⁴. Such uncontested affidavits proving there was only an unlawful foreclosure on our property, **THEREFORE DAMAGES ARE DUE US AS ALLEGED.**
2. THAT we requested of William McCaffrey his expert report and he submitted to us via email the attached **second** "SUPPLEMENTAL AFFIDAVIT WILLIAM MCCAFFREY";
3. THAT we **NOTICE THIS COURT:**
 1. that this court **must bear in mind now** that this foreclosure and other debt collection actions resulted as a matter of our disputing alleged debt. We exercised our right to dispute alleged debt (in our 9-16-2011 Notice of Dispute of Alleged Debt and since). Although the Fair Debt Collection Practices Act (FDCPA) required them to validate alleged debt, we have to this day received nothing that does so. It remains an undisputed fact that we refused to make payment until after validation was received from them. Had they provided true validation, we would have given them their requested funds.
 2. We repeatedly mailed to Defendants written assurances (see USPS certified receipts already provided this court and on the record so proving) that if they would only validate alleged debt per FDCPA requirement, we would give them: a) the funds they requested, or, b) the house and property (to show conciliatory good faith and conscience, making offers of conditional acceptance towards the resolution of this matter).
 3. Therefore, while it is true we refused to give payment until after they would actually provide FDCPA required validation, Defendants are not correct to allege we defaulted on any true and validated loan, because to this day we have never received any proper, valid, true and correct validation of loan nor any affidavit sworn by anyone claiming to have firsthand personal knowledge that their alleged loan and mortgage documents were true, correct and not misleading. They never ever have met the requirement of the FDCPA to validate.
 4. Defendant's purported loan and mortgage documents which were put on court records (Saint Clair and federal) have been shown by our evidence (which remains undisputed) and sworn affidavits (ours and our expert witness William McCaffrey's, all three of which affidavits were earlier placed on the record and to this day remain un rebutted) to be fraudulent and to have committed fraud on us and the courts. NEVER have Defendants provided any verified validation on court records, yet have continued debt collect even to the point of foreclosure and after foreclosure in clear violation of our rights, the FDCPA and other federal and state laws.
4. THAT all the above again proves the undeniable fact that as we had alleged in our affidavits that warning them prior to foreclosure, **BANKUNITED did not have standing to foreclose on January 18, 2013; further that BankUnited acted unlawfully to steal our property from us, violated state and federal (e.g. FDCPA) laws, and damaged us by violating our rights as stated; and that the same charges are applicable then to Sirote & Permutt, PC and Ginny Rutledge who acted as counsel (counsel violating Rule 17) to represent various Defendants.**
5. THAT we declare our eyes are like King Jehosphat's: they are on LORD our God to rescue, preserve, bless and deliver us as we trust in His Anointed Son Jesus. As He delivered Hezekiah and Jerusalem, so we trust Him to deliver us. YHWH, God of the Christian Bible, is the Savior of all who repent of their sins (breaking His Ten commandments) and all who depend on His Son Jesus as their personal Surety and Savior, whose salvation is received by sinners by grace alone (not works) through faith alone (not works though works prove the faith's genuineness) as they depend on Jesus alone and to God's glory alone.

First, concerning a LOAN, there wasn't one! This is where most everyone trips up. Its such a BIG lie they can't get their minds around it. Everyone in banks and government ACTS like it was a true loan, everyone goes to work ACTING like it was a true loan, so it MUST BE a true loan. Surely they don't have us out here working ourselves away for nothing! ? Because they can't understand the trickery involved anymore than most can

343 Caveats apply re not being the all caps names, c/o 1670 Simpson Road Odenville Alabama etc.

344 If investors were paid off by insurance, and if the mortgage corporation in question was paid off by insurance, then there was no lawful claim and any supposed validation would be fraudulent and grossly violate our rights, showing how Defendants have been guilty of great defrauding and are subject and worthy of punitive damages. Valparaiso University Law Review has written on this and some court cases relating: AETNA INSURANCE v BALDWIN COUNTY BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATION 231 Ala 102; 163 So 604; Ala; and GORDONS TRANSPORT FEDERAL CREDIT UNION v ALABAMA FARM BUREAU CASUALTY INSURANCE COMPANY 278 Ala 338; 178 So 2d 164; 1965 A creditor may not sue on a collateral note after the debt is paid for which he holds as collateral, though it became due and liability on it was certain and fixed before the principle debt was paid. A debt is as effectually paid by the voluntary act of the debtor, or by compulsory proceedings of any sort which have that legal effect. When so all rights as creditor immediatly terminate. Payment or discharge of a debt, no matter whom effected, can be nothing more or less than the extinguishment thereof HARRISON v HICKS, 1PORT. 423, 431 27 AM DEC. 638. Once a mortgagee has collected his debt he cannot persue any other remedy. He is not able to collect a debt twice SLOSS SHEFIELD STEEL & IRON CO. v WILKES, 231 Ala 511, 165 So 764 109 a.l.r. 385.

understand the trickery in a shell game, they conclude no trickery was involved. The banks and courts are doing the old shell game. We expressly asked for a loan of the bank's funds. But the banker in deceit used two different terms. That this is how banker's loans work has been proved also in the **Memorandum of Bank Fraud** available online (see footnote³⁴⁵).

Second, there was no good faith by the banks and courts. After playing an obfuscating game with us by providing us only forged, altered documents as their way of proving they had given us a "loan", that was to the complicit and corrupt courts "proof" we owed the funds to the lender and that the lender therefore had the right to foreclose. **Banks and courts knew all along the trick of using the deceitful different terms in the contract.** Carrying on then their shell game, they continued to pretend they were entirely lawful and righteous. Every court up the ladder played along with the hypocrisy. The 11th circuit court claimed the lender had rightly foreclosed based on the forged, contradictory documents (that proved nothing in terms of a just loan of the bank's funds but entirely avoided the real issue at hand), the county court had rightly permitted the foreclosure (despite evidence of fraud on court records) and the federal court had rightly approved of the foreclosure (despite proofs that the alleged lender and counsel produced forged, altered documents, despite expert witness' affidavits that securitization fraud left alleged lender parties without any grounds for foreclosing). Had there been good faith, had the matter at all been inadvertent, the lender parties response would have been: "you meant a loan of the bank's funds!! Oh, no, we gave you a "credit" loan out of thin air and sold and securitized the note. But, if you wanted a loan of our funds, we're sorry we didn't give that to you though that is what we represented to give you. You actually gave us 10,000 real federal reserve notes of your hard earned funds as down payment and then gave us another 140,000 for the principle, so here, you take the property, we'll write you a contract to quiet this whole matter and you'll have title (aka quiet title). If these are just and truthful men with honest loans, the bankers would happily allow the Golden Rule to be applied to them: "*do unto others as you would have them do unto you*". They would trade places with us Americans and have such "loans" given them where they become the effective slaves of us and are robbed of their equity without knowing it. Bankers don't treat their neighbor as they would have him treat them.

Third, they are in the practice of breaking God's laws: to speak the truth; not to lie; not to steal or defraud; the law not to use two different weights in the same bag, which by general equity means do not use two different terms in the same contract by which to mislead/deceive and defraud. The so called lender demanded from us in the alleged loan contract hard earned Federal Reserve Notes and called that "money" or "funds" which we were to give to "repay" the banker's for their so-called "loan". But by the same term "funds", "money", "loan of funds" or what have you, they referred to funds, and a loan and money that was created out of thin air. As worthless as a man drawing a picture of Washington on a green rectangular piece of paper is their "funds" but our "funds" we have to work for, thereby creating an incredible disparity, inequity, unfairness and injury to us to their unjust enrichment. Giving us a mere alleged photo copy of their fraudulent contract did not prove they done righteously by us. Did not prove they had given us a true loan of their funds. So here they grossly violated God's

345 From **Memorandum on Bank Fraud: DIFFERENT KINDS OF MONEY**

The book, "*I Bet You Thought*", published by the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, states: "Money is any generally accepted medium of exchange, not simply coin and currency. Money *doesn't* have to be intrinsically valuable, *be issued by a government* or be in any special form." [Emphasis added] [Thus we see what Isaiah calls their "rebellion" against God and America's supreme law]. "...privately issued forms of money only require public confidence in order to pass as money. Counterfeit money also passes as money as long as nobody discovers its counterfeit. Like wise, "bad" checks and "credit" loans pass as money so long as no one finds out they are unlawful. Yet, once the fraud is discovered, the values of such "bank money" like bad check's ceases to exist. There are, therefore, two kinds of money -- government issued legal money and privately issued unlawful money.

DIFFERENT KINDS OF DOLLARS The dollar once represented something intrinsically valuable made from gold or silver. For example, in 1792, Congress defined the silver dollar as a silver coin containing 371.25 grains of pure silver.... However, the Banker's dollar has become a unit of measure of a different kind of money. Therefore, with Bankers there is a "dollar" of coins and a dollar of cash (legal money), a "dollar" of debt, a "dollar" of credit, a "dollar" of checkbook money or a "dollar" of checks. When one refers to a dollar spent or a dollar loaned, he should now indicate what kind of "dollar" he is talking about, since Bankers have created so many different kinds.

A dollar of bank "credit money" is the exact opposite of a dollar of "legal money". The former is a liability while the latter is an asset. Thus, it can be seen from the earlier statement quoted from *I Bet You Thought*, that money can be privately issued.... [B]anks that issue and lend privately created money demand to be paid with government issued money. However, payment in like kind under natural equity would seem to indicate that a debt created by a loan of privately created money can be paid with other privately created money, without regard for "any special form" as there are no statutory laws to dictate how either private citizens or banks may create money.

BY WHAT AUTHORITY? By what authority do state and national banks, as privately owned corporations, create money by lending their credit --or more simply put - by writing and passing "bad" checks and "credit" loans as "money"? Nowhere can a law be found that gives banks the authority to create money by lending their liabilities.

Therefore, the next question is, if banks are creating money by passing bad checks and lending their credit, where is their authority to do so? ...unlawful money creation is not being done by banks as corporations, but unlawfully by bankers.

Article I, Section 10, para. 1 of the Constitution of the United States of America specifically states that no state shall "... coin money, emit bills of credit, make any thing but gold and silver coin a Tender in Payment of Debts, pass any Bill of Attainder, ex post facto Law, or Law impairing the Obligations of Contracts . . ." [Emphasis added]

The states, which grant the Charters of state banks also, prohibit the emitting of Bills of credit by not granting such authority in bank charters. It is obvious that "We the people" never delegated to Congress, state government, or agencies of the state, the power to create and issue money in the form of checks, credit, or other "bills of credit." The Federal Government today does not authorize banks to emit, write, create, issue and pass checks and credit as money. But banks do, and get away with it! Banks call their privately created money nice sounding names, like "credit", "demand deposits", or "checkbook money". However, the true nature of "credit money" and "checks" does not change regardless of the...terminology used to describe them. Such money in common use by privately owned banks is illegal under Art. 1, Sec. 10, para. 1 of the Constitution of the United States of America, as well as unlawful under the laws of the United States and of this State.

VOID "ULTRA VIRES" CONTRACTS The courts have long held that when a corporation executes a contract beyond the scope of its charter or granted corporate powers, the contract is void or "ultra vires". "A national bank ... cannot lend its credit to another by becoming surety, indorser, or guarantor for him, such an act ; is ultra vires . . ." *Merchants' Bank v. Baird* 160 F 642. (Additional cases are cited as footnotes at the end of this Memorandum.)

Deuteronomy 25 law against two weights in the bag by their using two different terms in the same contract by which to misrepresent and get us to work for them for 30 years in exchange for their creating funds as easily as a man would push a photocopier button to make copies of Federal Reserve Notes on a copier. God's strict forbidding use of generally same sounding/looking terms or words that actually have different meanings in the same contract. To do so without carefully defining the differences is theft. **Without such disclosure of the meaning of terms that look or sound alike, one violates God's law at Deuteronomy 25 et al, and thereby the common law, and thereby the supreme law of our founders who said the supreme law was ever was to be interpreted by the common law and even more said any law repugnant to the Bible is no law. Again, this is not merely our opinion, but the erudite, respected authority and commentator on the Constitution, Supreme Court Justice Joseph Story, declared the same thing. Therefore, there NEVER WAS ANY TRUE meeting of the minds as the law of contracts requires!**³⁴⁶ It is unlawful to use the ploy or trick of using a term one way in one place in a contract and another way in another place in the same contract thereby to trick people into thinking that they are receiving the bank's own hard earned funds and that one will repay them in the same kind of hard earned funds. The banks then drove a hard bargain against us their neighbors and the courts upheld the breaking of God's law to do so. If we are required by the same contract to use and give the lender hard earned FRNS to repay the loan of the hard earned funds the lender gave, one rightly thinks the same kind of funds are being given that are being repaid. But no!

The bankers violate God's laws for "do not steal", "do not defraud", "do not oppress", do not place a stumbling-block before the blind" nor "curse the deaf"- meaning, don't take advantage of people who don't understand. And, as God's prophets and America's founders in the words of George Washington warned, it all began with breaking God's law's requirements for just currency. Isaiah's warned: turn from God's law for just currency and government becomes corrupt, rights are trampled. George Washington agrees with that, and had God impress the nation with that truth by His chastening for the Continental. A wiser Washington later warned in his letter to Jabez Bowen, Rhode Island, Jan. 9, 1787: " " if...we should...stumble again on...paper money or any similar species of fraud.... [It] will invariably prey on the vitals and ultimately destroy them." ...it will ever...ruin commerce, oppress the honest, and open the door to every species of fraud and injustice." How right he was! **In light of his words consider the injustices and frauds done us because government turned from just currency:**

- 1) theft and involuntary slavery via 10,000 down payment
- 2) theft and involuntary slavery via of 140,000 in monthly payments for 10 years
- 3) the house and land we invested 150,000 into over 10 years was stolen for us by extortion (armed but unlawful enforcement)
- 4) as our sheriff's department wrote, counterfeit securities were used against us, documents evidencing "first degree theft" and "second degree forgery" yet the courts ALL ignored these
- 5) gross violation of due process after Castle failed and or refused to timely answer our complaint and the court summons; the courts all denied for technical reasons/straining at gnats to swallow camels, the 5 times restitution and other funds we were rightly owed by their perverting justice and our due process rights; repeated denial of the rule of law's clear cut required ("must") entries of default and default judgment against alleged lender Castle who refused/failed timely to answer court summons and our complaint – see footnote³⁴⁷; Castle a 2nd

346 **According to Wikipedia, an implied contract** according to the Supreme Court "An implied-in-fact contract (A.K.A. "implied contract") is a contract agreed by non-verbal conduct, rather than by explicit words. **As defined by the United States Supreme Court,[1] it is "an agreement 'implied in fact'" as "founded upon a meeting of minds,** which, although not embodied in an express contract, is inferred, as a fact, from conduct of the parties showing, in the light of the surrounding circumstances, their tacit understanding."https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Implied-in-fact_contract 4-21-2016 Gs expressly articulated a "loan of your funds" NOT some "created out of thin air" "credit" costing the banker nothing, risking nothing whatever, violating principles of just weights and measures, equity where Rev. G works hard to pay back with his funds and the banker worked hard to obtain said funds. Whatever so called "loan" they want to describe it is, it is against Scriptural principles and therefore as Joseph Story quoted above said: **it is to be pronounced "illegal"**. Let the founding fathers rule in this matter! Let their Constitution rule in this matter! Let God's Word above all rule in this matter! Or you war against Him as Psalms 2 and 110 warn not to do, promising grace for those who repent, trust and obey.

347 Illustrating the refusing the requirement of law at Fed. R. Civ. Procedure Rule 55 and its words e.g. "**must**" enter default and default judgment and at 11th Circuit Local Rules 31-1: "**The appellee must serve and file a brief within 30 days after the appellant's brief is served.**" and 42-2(f): "**Failure of Appellee to File Brief by Due Date. When an appellee fails to file a brief by the due date as established by 11th Cir. R. 31-1, or, if the due date has been extended by the court, within the time so extended [there was no extension] the appeal will be submitted to the court for decision without further delay, and the appellee will not be heard at oral argument...**" the rough equivalent of a default (merits NOT to be heard for failing to follow the law). Gs proved lower court rules and 11th circuit rulings **both required** entries of said defaults. Gs proved 11th Circuit rules themselves required the court summarily dispose of the matter of Castle's earlier default at the lower court, 42-2(f) requires such be "submitted to the court for decision without further delay", and although Gs appropriately followed this rule and requested and required of the 11th circuit via their "**Petition for Summary Disposition Upon Appellee Castles Second Court Failure To Answer: Made Pursuant to Due Process Right and Rule 42-2(f)**" (attached in this case as **Exhibit 6D** with supporting **Exhibits: 6D1 -USPS Tracking: proving Castle's receipt of AppealBrief, 6D2 -11th Cir: "Appellee's brief is due 30 days", and 6D3 -11th Cir website** showing Castle failed to answer timely) and "**Affidavit In Support of Petition for Summary Disposition**" (attached in this case as **Exhibit 7D**) with its 11th circuit attached evidentiary exhibits (which both: **1-** proved said failure of Castle and **2-** proved Doc. 23 "on the lower court record (G's "REQUEST OF CLERK ENTRY OF DEFAULT AND DEFAULT JUDGMENT AND AFFIDAVIT IN SUPPORT/Petition for Reconsideration and Explanation" filed April 16, 2013 presented "incontroverted...indisputable evidence of Castle's failure to "plead or otherwise defend" within ...FRCP...timeframe and proving "pursuant to FRCP and the Summons served on Defendants" Gravelings "**are entitled and due a default and a default judgment entered into their favor... in the amount Plaintiffs complaint demanded in damages**" with relevant authorities and laws listed as well in G's then attached "**Exhibit # 1-[now # 5] MEMORANDUM OF LAW THAT AN UNREBUTTED AFFIDAVIT STANDS AS TRUTH, IS DEEMED ADMITTED AND IS FACTUAL**

time -next at the 11th circuit court level - refused to obey the 11th circuit's rule requiring (“**must**”) it to timely answer yet G's due process rights and rules of law the 11th circuit refused to uphold; as well, many other gross violations of our due process rights occurred

6) deprivation of our guaranteed right to **trial by jury in every** court

7) the very one's sworn and supposed to give justice giving injustice: the court's judges

8) slander and written lies that we defaulted on our loan when we did not; we merely disputed the debt and were **not** required by law (neither God's, America's supreme law or federal law) to give either further funds or our property until the bankers and attorneys gave non-fraudulent documentation of their having given us a true loan and of their right to foreclose; NEVER was such non-fraudulent documentation given us; said laws protected us from such unauthorized, reckless, intentional debt collecting yet those laws were continually violated and though the courts fully knew this, perverted justice and ruled in favor of the wicked;

9) serious loss of reputation, relationships and credit damage;

100 persecution (the word other Christians have used of our sufferings) like Christians suffered for following God and doing right in **America**, settled by our Reformed Puritan and Pilgrim fathers to have liberty to obey His laws rather than suffer persecution for doing so

10) betrayal by law enforcement who wrote up the criminal complaints recognizing wrongs of our foes, yet broke their oaths to guard our rights and aggravated their injury of us by the same sheriff's department and others making unlawful threats (that we would trespass on our own land, that they would arrest or imprison us, that they would use physical force if we resisted the theft of our home by extortion, duress and coercion

11) breach and impairment of contract obligations (against Constitution Art. 1, Sect. 10) with the bankers

12) breach and impairment of contract obligations (against Constitution Art. 1, Sect. 10) from attorneys who were oath bound to uphold our rights but oppressively and wantonly violated them

13) breach and impairment of contract obligations the government (against Constitution Art. 1, Sect. 10) particularly the courts (and clerks³⁴⁸) system

14) our suffering years of our lives due to bankers, attorneys and courts hiding, obfuscating, making it impossible to get to the truth of the matter for the sake of justice;

15) courts acting in connivance of clear, indisputable fraud or gross irresponsibility - see footnote re 11th Circuit³⁴⁹

16) breach and impairment of contract's obligation (despite the courts full and repeat knowledge) of our federal (allodial) land patent/grant. We brought a “land patent forward in their name on or about January 3, 2012” after learning the fraud involved with Castle's loan and having our suspicions 100% confirmed the alleged lenders had any interest whatsoever in our property

17) breach and impairment of the obligations of contract/social pact between government and ourselves in the father's Declaration of Independence, Constitution and other supreme laws

18) worst of all, we suffered firsthand seeing how far our America and its government turned from God and worse still how so called Christians justified and excused their lawlessness with phrases like “separation of church and state” and totally ignoring what was right and ruling in favor of evildoers

When God's laws are broken, people get broken and God gets angry! Corrupting of government courts, subverting

EVIDENCE...” thereby proving the 11th circuit was “required by law” to order the reversal of the “denial of the entry of the default and default judgments against Castle and Coastal” “or, in the alternative, either give a declaratory judgment that the Clerk must give said entries or order her to do so”. Further, G's “**Objections To Denial of Default Judgment**” WHICH IS IN the ENCLOSED GravelingsAppendixForAmericas-SupremeCourtCaseCONTINUED at ApPt 20 and which at the time accompanied G's “PetitionForRedressOfGrievancesII”) provides verified law, facts and evidences proving the court's refusal to uphold the rules and laws and court precedents. All such exhibits will need to be reviewed.

³⁴⁸ Illustrative only: LYING CLERKS AT BOTH COURT LEVELS! The lower court clerk first lied through her teeth that a) local rules were different than Rule 55's requirement that entry of default and default judgment “must” be given in G's favor and b) that Rule 55 says she “may” and does not say “must” enter said defaults (G's entered onto both lower and 11th circuit records 3 firsthand personal eyewitnesses testimonies sworn in affidavits that said clerk did these things (and then, after Rev. G sought to prove the law requiring said entries of her, she had said 3 witnesses removed from the clerk's office/court building by federal marshalls (!) clearly to avoid the requirement of law and what appeared clearly to place a chilling effect on the free exercise of G's rights to due process and speedy justice. Further, said lower court clerk (as proved by Exhibit 3 Show Cause To Judges Order, Petition to Enter Default and Judicial Notice filed Oct. 1 2013 where at “7. JUDICIAL NOTICE” G's complained: “That we are grieved that Clerk refused to file on PACER the **REQUEST TO CLERK'S OVERSEER(S) TO MAKE CLERK OBEY THE LAW**, though it bears the marks of being court stamped twice. In addition, we Gravelings have heard nothing from Judge Hopkins in response to said REQUEST. Both of these evidence that either Clerk did not forward said REQUEST to Judge Hopkins or that Judge Hopkins did not require the Clerk to uphold said law. Therefore this Petition bringing this twice stamped Request in before Judge Hopkins again will be – what else can we call it! - a sort of test as to whether Judge Hopkins will uphold the Rules she is oath bound to uphold.” No such order was given by Hopkins to order Clerk to enter defaults. **NOT ONLY THE LOWER CLERK but as well the 11th circuit clerk LIED and greatly violated G's rights and the rules of law.** After G's wrote the 11th Circuit Castle again at 11th circuit level HAD refused/failed to answer as 11th circuit rules required such that G's demanded the 11th order said entries, the 11th's clerk actually wrote G's stating Castle HAD answered (!) so that the G's requested summary disposition would NOT be given. G's wrote the clerk back again proving Castle HAD NOT answered and required her to file their petition or demand with the head judge and cited to her law and court precedent that if the Clerk continued to refuse to file G's Petition for Summary Disposition (and related documents) she would be **liable to fines and imprisonment.**

³⁴⁹ Based on the verified laws, facts, evidences put into the courts, as well as the arguments given, the 11th circuit either did not care about but acted as companions in connivance of the fraud by the banks and attorneys OR they did not really, seriously look at the documents. Because their argument that the contradictions among the various counterfeited documents – the 4 forged and altered alleged promissory notes and 3 forged and altered alleged mortgage documents- merely reflected the progression of time CLEARLY AND INDISPUTABLY contradicts the data which shows not at all a stream of progression where an increasing number of stamps and other writing is over time added but rather CLEAR AND INDISPUTABLE contradictions of documents. Either the 11th circuit is incredibly facile, foolish and immature in their thinking OR they are purposefully covering up and guilty of connivance of the fraud by the banks.

of justice, straining at gnats of technical rules in order to swallow camels repeatedly – every court along the way ignoring the compelling rule of law, facts and evidences that proved we had been greatly damaged. A for instance was Virginia Hopkins striking our “**ReplyToSirote...**” as a “**sur-reply**” [emphasis added]. What happens when new evidence is discovered? Even a former ruling can be overturned, a closed case re-opened. After our powerful Reply to the banker's attorney firm Sirote & Permutt, the court did not care that God's law, justice and American law and rulings require the judge to be indulgent to us because we were untrained in law. Neither did the judge care it that our Reply to the banker's attorney's brought out the forgery, fraud and was a clinching indictment. The court cared not that justice and truth are the most important thing, no, who cares about verified evidence of gross forgery, fraud, injustice, breaking the law and violating our rights all across the board?! For the sake of the wicked syndicate, justice is sacrificed on the altar and covered over by the judge who strain to find and cite gnats, technical rules for the idol god of **American Baalism and** fraudulent currency. To them there is no fear, only sweetness and fat eyes bulging with abundance. To them, oh how sweet to plunder others! They willfully forget the prophets of God warn He will surely then cause others to plunder you! That there is a lake of fire in which you will forever go on burning for it. The author never met the Pharisees of Jesus' day. Yet he certainly understands Jesus' words how judges and leaders not only neglect the weightier matters of the law but subvert them by straining to find little reasons to throw out what is true and important. [share re [The Castle default and how Senator Sessions assistants pointed out correctly, how we pointed it out with the 11th circuit that it was alright that we served the other six defendants the same way, but because we had served Castle the same way, that was not good enough, yet we did not need to serve them again; she was most unfair! She violated our due process rights because she did not keep Rulers 1, 4, 5, 12, 55 et al. The way they were served, \[an d the blatant lie that we failed to serve them- but that was with the Coastal bank\]\]\]\]\]\]\], or that they looked down at defaults, , yet the 11th circuit court in response just regurgitated the same worthless argument that the courts don't look with favor on giving default judgments or something like that. Well, if the Constitution is to rule us, it says that Congress makes the laws, and the courts are to uphold and enforce them. So the 11th circuit was effectively legislating from the bench. \[double check\]\]\]\]\] Recourse again and again to far less important technical rules. The bankers attorneys firm \(Sirote & Permutt PC\) tried to have our Castle default struck when we were not able to complete timely and send in our appeal to the 11th circuit due to loss of internet, inability to repair the phone/internet due to a septic line break. They did not care but moved ruthlessly and strongly to deny us justice though we found it impossible to get part of the appeal in timely. The court at first disallowed our appeal therefore. We wrote them that they could not because of the maxim that no one can require the impossible. The court agreed, yet still subverted justice and robbed us of our Castle default.](#)

Fourth, neither the bankers nor their contracts, gave full disclosure to us that different terms were being used. They on the one hand by contract required us to give them \$10,000 and then so many dollars per month for a thirty year loan. On the other hand they were going to give us- not dollars of their hard earned funds or resources but fraudulent funds created out of thin air, costing them nothing, putting nothing of theirs at risk. Tell me, why should they receive the house back if they risked nothing? They gave nothing. Why even have a promise I will give the house back as collateral if I so called do not continue to repay them funds! Its only because formerly, when true loans of their funds were used, that WAS a lawful and reasonable expectation. But they slipped in different terms. They over time gradually misled and lied to us Americans, changed the laws, so that we thought they meant one thing while they meant another. **They subtly plundered us. After we asked for the banker's funds, that is the only thing the lender could have given without being guilty of misrepresentation.** Not only did the BANKERS rely on their tricky use of different words to make us think they meant the same thing by their words LOAN, FUNDS, MONEY, PAY, when they really they meant different things WITHOUT **GIVING US full disclosure**, words used to deceive to steal our property and further steal us. Taking our hours, labors, energies, property and the collateral if we – so called did not “REPAY them” for their SUPPOSED loan of **their funds**.

For a so called loan that minutes to create out of thin air, they tricked us into working for them for 30 years of our lives, to earn for them 140,000 dollars to give them in exchange really, ultimately, for NOTHING. **For this is what EVERY COMMERCIAL LOAN OF MONEY INVOLVES:** two different terms in the contract. By money you meant their funds they honestly worked for. Or their depositor's funds they honestly worked for. But while the contract has you promising to pay them MONEY you work honestly for, their other use of the MONEY, FUNDS and LOAN -what they GIVE you - does NOT mean money they honestly worked for but that they counterfeited. By MONEY, FUNDS and LOAN they mean that which they create out of nothing. Like any other clever thief and counterfeiter. **Their trick is:** we work to earn FRNs dollars – one kind of MONEY. We PAY for the supposed LOAN of MONEY the banker gave you. BUT, by MONEY of their LOAN they did not mean their own or even depositor's MONEY or FUNDS. That was NOT the loan. No, by money or loan, they meant something totally different than MONEY you are expected to work half your life for to give them. By MONEY when it comes to the LOAN they give they mean what occurs as easily as if you or I wrote on a piece of paper the face amount of your loan. How long would that take you? How much work would it require? How would you like it if I had tricked you into working for 30 years of your life for me- to work to give me MONEY in exchange for a different kind of MONEY – my money I created by taking a piece of paper and writing on it the

face amount of your loan! **You'd want me to suffer the penalty for it. If you have any justice in your heart, if any perspective like God's, you should want justice to be done to punish them for what they have done.**

Fifth, it was obvious that the 11th circuit court did not care that we had asked for a loan of the banker's funds. It did not matter to the 11th circuit that there was no meeting of the minds. Or that the banker meant something entirely different than we did by loan. It did not matter that the bankers therefore deceived and defrauded us of the 10,000 down payment or our years of hard work earning 140,000 we as well gave the bankers to "repay" them for the loan of their funds. It did not matter to the court that the banker risked nothing so he had no right to collect via foreclosure our house. **Ultimately, why didn't it matter to any of the courts? Because God does not matter to them. Neither do His nor America's supreme laws matter.** They only care about their jobs, not that God's law was broken forbidding two different terms to defraud. So they violated principles of justice, truth and honesty and contract law. The courts even admitted – if one reads between the lines- that the banker created the loan out of thin air- out of credit, thereby implicitly admitting that the bank had misrepresented what it had done in its loan contract. Its obvious in light of God's law, the Constitution, the requests made of bankers by us, the words of Federal Reserve publications, the forged and altered documents the alleged lender resorted to- that the 11th circuit, FULLY knew the truth of our complaint but refused to admit that by the word "loan" the bank means something entirely DIFFERENT than what we meant.

The 11th Circuit is therefore what **Isaiah 1** calls judges who are "*companions of thieves*". KNOWING these "*credit-created-out-of-thin-air*" loans are a fraud, that we suffered violation of God's laws requiring justice, truth, equity, just weights and measures, that our rights had been trampled, they still ruled for the wicked. God's words meant nothing to them. They ignored God's "**You shall not steal**", "**You shall not lie**", "**do not defraud**" and the clear, indisputable proofs of the bank's fraud, forgery, admissions from Fed publications. Why admit their shell game? There is no fear of God nor love for neighbor. Though we warned it was in connection with our house God led to pray for 911 for our 3 sins to turn America back, though we warned banks and courts were involved in a 4th sin for which God warns: *I'll no longer withhold My punishment* they didn't care for they have no fear of God.

Sixth, the banker's "credit issued" LOAN TO us WAS NOT THE LOAN we ASKED FOR which was "a loan of your funds". The courts act as if everything about the banker's loan was all upfront, giving full disclosure, true, just. In pretense the bankers and courts treat the loan as being fully compliant with God's Ten Commandments, the Constitution. If that were really so, why try to hide things? Why give us forged documents? If they are so upfront? Why resist giving us a trial by jury! If all is so fair and truthful why not bring it all out to all Americans? On the one hand the banker represented as though the loan we asked for from the banker's funds was loaned from the banker's hard earned funds so we must repay or lose our house. On the other hand, they in effect admit the loan was not from the banker's funds but issued by credit out of thin air. What a tricky, lying shell game. If everything was so truthful as they represent, why did not the banker simply open the ledger books and give other verified documentary proof under penalties of perjury proving there was no fraud, no injustice, no lies like we demanded LONG BEFORE in our first dispute letter? The bankers didn't, don't and won't in the future. How can we predict that? Because both Federal Reserve and other publications prove it their lies, because McCaffrey's affidavits prove them, because the banker's documents prove their fraud and forgery, because the courts break their backs bending over to guard their companion thief bankers.

Seventh, to those few who would still argue: you got a house, so you got fair consideration from the loan contract the author replies: Right! Like the slave traders and the slave masters gave houses to their slaves who worked for them 30 or so years. By the time they reached retirement, they weren't expected to do quite as much work. Maybe work at Walmart. Just like Uncle Tom's Cabin. Just like the slaves on plantations got a house after working for their house that their master's might also use as an excuse: hey, I'm providing housing, food and medical care for them in exchange for their work. It's fair. You got a house! **Yeah, right**, like House of Representatives Banking Chair McFadden warned: we'll all live in Banker owned company houses. **And yeah, right**, we got a house alright: remember they stole it from us by extortion using force so that we had to leave it and the thieves who used forged documents sold it to someone else?! I have no house!

Eighth, we discovered by comparing the various alleged notes and mortgage documents prima facia evidence of forgery and alteration. This made certain that fraud occurred in the bank's alleged loan and proved again that no alleged banker party in interest had ANY interest "*whatsoever*" (Alabama Code 35-10A-2's words) in our home. **DESPITE VERIFIED DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCES OF FORGERY AND FRAUDS, DESPITE EXPERT'S AFFIDAVITS PROVING FRAUD so the banker had no right to foreclose, DESPITE NO TRIAL BY JURY AND GROSS DUE PROCESS VIOLATIONS both the county, federal court, 11th circuit appeals court, Alabama's appeals court, Alabama's supreme court and America's Supreme Court ALL protected these forgers and fraudsters.** Any fair minded reader can infer from our **Exhibit 10** (our 9-16-2011 dispute letter) that we pursued **truth and justice in this matter; yet we found bankers, attorneys and courts too** resorting to every unrighteous trick in the book to subvert those truth and justice virtues no less than the idolatrous craftsmen in Acts 19 resisted the truth and justice of their Creator's good news claims for them.

Castle Default too in a footnote: shortest version can for Senator Sessions; see SJFG version herein or in ABC123

APPENDIX I: Neither the author nor the saints who have given any form of corroboratory witness to testify to any point that is put forward want anyone to consider them “something” but rather just ordinary believers who serve the extra-ordinary God who both created heaven and earth and redeemed them through His Son Jesus Christ. Because most don't know me so I here help you get to know me through those you should have knowledge of: **1)** I serve the Creator God you have the knowledge of in your heart (Romans 1) though all of us (as Romans 1 says) by nature suppress that knowledge unless by His grace your heart is turned to be reconciled to Him through a living faith in Jesus Christ (Romans 2-5); **2)** I am as a Gentile a child of Abraham and heir of all the promises (Genesis 12, 17) by faith in the same Messiah and Deliverer Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and David looked forward to for their righteousness and salvation— namely, Israel's Messiah Jesus; **3)** I am an heir of the Protestant Reformation that returned the Church to the Word and gospel of God and thereby brought enormous blessings to the world through pastors and teachers like John Calvin, John Knox et al; God's providence had me baptized in connection with a sermon from God's word on Heidelberg Catechism Lord's Day 4 (as though God gave it to be a message through me); **4)** I am a patriotic American who loves and lives what the Puritans, Pilgrims and generally Reformed and evangelical founding fathers (such as Roger Sherman, Rev. John Knox Witherspoon, Samuel Adams, et al) stood for as they derived their rules for living in individual, family, and societal spheres – our founding law- from God's word; **5)** I confess I am along with all the rest of you as Adam's children (after he fell from his great relationship of trusting and obeying God) evil to the core and unable to do anything to reconcile myself to God; **6)** but God at 6 or 7 years old by His gracious Spirit brought me to learn of Jesus the “Shepherd of Love” and I prayed for Him to be my Shepherd, to come “Into My Heart” and life forever, forgive my sins and take me to heaven one day; **7)** I have loved God the Father, Son and Holy Spirit and enjoy fellowship with them; I love to pray and have throughout my life been much in prayer; **8)** I have striven to live my life for Him and for the salvation of the eternal souls of my neighbors; as I grew up my heart was burdened for and prayed for the salvation for instance of all the people in schools or the grocery stores I shopped at with my parents; I prayed much for my country; **9)** I am an ordained minister of the gospel who preaches all of Jesus/God's word as He/it applies to all of life; so for decades my heart was vexed by America's apostasizing; so I prayed, reached out, wrote, voted, gave, preached, protested abortion, et al and still do; **10)** I have a passion to love God and my neighbors in the world, know we by nature deserve and go to an eternal hell from which there is no escape unless we hear the good news about Jesus and respond rightly, so I have trained, worked and prayed that my fellow image bearers (unborn too) might be enabled to hear the good news and be restored to God. **Neither I nor my fellow saints seek to parade the answers to prayer God has given for our own glory: there is no glory for us for we are but sinners who have been redeemed and made saints and who just took God at His word and found Him to be what His word says: utterly reliable and incomparable.**

I am called as a minister of Jesus Christ to preach the Word and gospel of God, in obedience to Messiah Jesus' great commission where He said: “All authority has been given to Me in heaven and on earth. Go therefore and make disciples of all thenations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you; and lo, I am with ou always, even to the end of the age.” (Matthew 28: 16-20). Martin Luther was not a perfect man/saint. **[footnote] I particularly disown utterly some very anti-semitic remarks he made about unbelieving Jews. He like our spiritual Jewish fathers in Israel (Romans 11/I Corinthians 10) did some awful things (read the Genesis Dinah incident; Benjamin's toleration of immorality; Isaiah 1). But he faithfully read, re-discovered and preached the truth of the gospel from Scripture and it resulted in the Protestant Reformation. In his day he was required by God's word to obey four commands: expose, confront/reprove, warn about and call to repent and believe the gospel those in the Roman Catholic church whose heresies and errors were leading many astray and to hell. Because men [link to Reeder's sermon] were teaching salvation by works instead of by grace alone, received through faith alone that rests and looks for salvation in Christ Jesus alone, he confronted that wrong. Most then were of Roman Catholic affiliation and worldview. In our day Roman Catholicism and all false religion's continue to teach and practice a sinful, human centered man is implicitly god and can save himself by his own works false gospel. Scripture continues to call us to treat them with the same four commands. Both God's word and corroboratory testimony reveal that God rejects and is angry with the Roman Catholic Church's false shepherds and its false gospel that damns rather than saves [As I wrote in my Another911Nears about the answer to prayer after watching Tares Among Wheat pope's resignation and two lightning strikes ; now praying for the salvation of the pope, cardinals, archbishops and RCC]. I and other ministers do obey God's four commands relative to Catholicism today. Nevertheless we have a different situation by and large. Most in America today are immersed and taught a secular humanistic and evolutionary, me-centered worldview. So the four commands of God call me and ministers of the true gospel to expose, reprove, warn about and call to repent of the sins of this day and believe on Christ as Savior and Lord. As we read in Isaiah 1, our great sins are idolatry, murder, immorality and fraudulent currency. Our idols are statism, trust in money, military might, me-centeredness, evolution, secular humanism, & others. God in His providence has me confronting these herein.**

AppT D: Martin Lutehr Here I stand quote too: so apply here to the refunds; I have utterly done my utter best to know judging as a trained and ordained minister of God first to know what is true/right in this matter of refunds and second to pursue what is true/right. ApPID gives the authorities from God's word and human authorities for this.

?:add an appendix to anchor of the Evangelical summary of the gospel but add re hell: ask Venema what he thinks of my words re hell; also covenant including the covenant children as heirs of the covenant promises and duties;

From an eternal perspective, I do not finally care what any human creature thinks of me; I care what our Creator who will send all men to either an eternal heaven or an eternal hell thinks. I will not, knowing the clear and indisputable as well as inescapable duty His word in Scripture gives me, shirk, turn from or otherwise not fulfill my duty. Like Martin Luther (my brother in Messiah Jesus like Simeon and Levi of Genesis _____ were as well but all three were like me

God's word alone is sufficient to prove God would have answered a prayer from one of His people when he added his voice to the voices of the unborn who were crying out for vengeance and asked God but for a drop of the wrath we deserved to return us to Him. God gave additional confirmations by my sworn testimony, character witnesses, many other answers to prayer from (some prayers prayed with other saints) such as the 2007 drought and the April 29, 2016 fires and 2016 drought. There are others as well prayed with other saints.

APPENDIX J: Darwin “disproved” the Bible? He wrote Asa Gray Apr. 3, 1860 confessing his fears toward God: “...I remember ...when the thought of the eye made me cold all over, but I have got over this stage of the complaint, and now small trifling particulars of structure often make me feel uncomfortable. The sight of a feather in a peacock's tail, whenever I gaze at it, makes me sick!”³⁵⁰ His own words prove his theory “absolutely [broke] down” as DNA experts prove in footnote³⁵¹ **GOD MADE US AND THE WHOLE UNIVERSE FOR HIMSELF!** Macro evolution is not true (see footnote³⁵²). Let those who believe evolution see The Heavens Declare His Glory by Steve Skinner which interviews astro- scientist who shows Scriptures in Genesis 1 and nine other places speaking of God's stretching out the space of heaven all in the same timeframe of the fourth literal day before Albert Einstein discovered relativity. So then pretending the Bible isn't true³⁵³, finding all kinds

350 Cited by Focus on the Family's The Truth Project

351 Darwin also declared: “If it could be demonstrated that any complex organ existed which could not possibly have been formed by numerous, successive, slight, modifications, my theory would absolutely break down.” -cited in Michael Behe, Darwin's Black Box as cited by Focus on the Family's The Truth Project which also interviews an expert declaring that post 1953 we absolutely know DNA bears information of unbelievable complexity and language and that cells are full of walking robots carting materials, rotary engines and turbines that could only be produced by one cause: an intelligent Designer, therefore Darwin admitted his own theory is absolutely disproved.

352 Go to www.answersingenesis.org or www.creation.com which exposes the deception of evolution and provides scientific evidence confirming the truth of the Bible that God created the universe in six ordinary days. Macro evolution is neither proveable nor does it fit with the Bible which is infallible truth, therefore it cannot be true. To overcome trained skeptics and natural unbelievers about the truth and authority of the Bible: consider how obvious it is from the creation all around you that there is a Creator God. (See Psalm 19/Romans 1:20). As Ken Ham says: origins is history (thus historical, not observational science), yet we're in the present. So people try to understand the past from the present. No matter how much we know, there's so much more to know and we don't and can't even know how much more we don't know. Ultimately, there is only one way to be sure of something in the past: if someone who knows all things has always been there and cannot lie will reveal the truth to you. That Someone is God and the Bible claims to be His written Word. Through the prophet Isaiah (41:21ff) the true, only and living God challenges idols and idol worshipers to declare the **past** or the **future** infallibly. They can't do it which shows they are nothing but lies but He alone is the true God: “Present your case,” says the LORD. “Bring forth your strong reasons,” says the King of Jacob. “Let them bring forth and show us what will happen; let them show the former things, what they were, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare to us things to come. Show the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that you are gods; yes, do good or do evil, that we may be dismayed and see it together. Indeed you are nothing, and your work is nothing; he who chooses you is an abomination.” Either we presuppose the truth of God's word (who never lies but upholds the universe with utter faithfulness and reliability) or man's (everyone of us has lied or been unfaithful at some point). Man tries to work from the present to the past to determine with certainty what happened. But God proclaims what happened in the past and everything in the world fits with what God says- makes sense because its His world and His word. This **alone** can give certainty to man about past, present and future as well as eternity. Again, God claims He alone is God and can do so (Isaiah 43:9; 45:5, 14, 21; 46:8-13. Evolutionists and secular scientists say “bajillions of years ago there was by pure chance a BIG BANG!, a great big explosion, which by chance brought about all the complexity of the well ordered universe. They believe that?! What great so called “faith” they have. But true faith is based on certain knowledge. They have no certain knowledge or proof of their claims (may God have mercy on them). They weren't there, they have witnesses sworn under penalties of perjury. Rejecting God's word, they endanger their body and soul for an eternity in hell on the total guess Darwin's THEORY (not fact) of macro evolution. We have no observational science proving it nor can their be since origins are in the past. Truly, as Psalm 147:19-20 and Romans 10:12 show, despite the creation evidence all around us making us inexcusable for our sins, unless God graciously revealed Himself to us in His word, we could never rightly or personally know Him or know how to be forgiven for our disobedience to this Creator's will nor how to be saved from sufferings or death. Romans 10:12 shows that faith to believe Him and be rightly related to Him comes by hearing the Word of God. So, in love for your eternal soul and your temporal well being, I share God's word herein.

353 Who are you to say it is not true?! God says it is! He promised His word would be preserved from corruption (Psalm 12) and the Dead Sea Scrolls confirm His word is true! He gave predictions about events, nations, and persons 100's of years before they occurred and later fulfilled them showing His word utterly reliable! No human can do this so that He challenges all: “Present your case, says the LORD. Bring forth your strong reasons, says the King of

truths/teaching or living their lives according to a false gospel or heretical doctrine (as the Roman Catholic Church has for more than 500 years) as well as any who knowingly, willfully go on breaking God's laws, proves they are not true Christians. Yet, praise God, they may be saved if they will but repent of not believing the truths of God and of breaking His laws and, resting themselves fully on the mercy of Christ alone, find complete redemption in Jesus. I corroborate God's word that Judiazers, the Roman Catholic Church and all of us by nature who like the Pharisees teach/rely on our own or other's works to save us are under God's wrath for rejecting His Word and its good news to sinners like us that only His Son Jesus is the Messiah and Savior. God's word warns that adding our own works to Jesus, to grace, to faith means we have rejected the true gospel and Savior for another (2 Corinthians 11: 4) who will not save. This is so much what the Reformation was about! Yes, works are necessary in the Christian life: but not to obtain salvation, but to show one is saved. Otherwise it is cart before horse. The Protestant work ethic developed from a proper understanding of the gospel: Christ redeems those who look to Him, whom the Father called and elected. I trust Christ to save me by His grace alone, but the way I am to prove my calling, election and thus salvation is by obeying God's laws and believing according to His word. This produced wonderful, beautiful results whereas trying to save ourselves and gain salvation, as in Luther's experience, cannot restore us to God nor give peace of conscience. Because Christ Jesus answered prayer for it, I hereby give confirmation to these truths. To the truth of what Paul in Galatians 5 writes: that no one who teaches or who relies on works of obeying the law to be saved will be saved. I give corroboratory witness to what Jesus said in John 14: 6 (namely, "I am the Way, the Truth and the Life, no man comes to the Father but by Me") and to what Paul wrote in Galatians by **swearing to God** that after watching "**A Lamp In The Dark: The Untold History of the Bible**" and its sequel "**TARES AMONG THE WHEAT**" about the Roman Catholic Church's false gospel where its popes have claimed John 14: 6 applies to them and where it teaches that men are not saved by Christ alone who is given as a free gift of God's grace alone and that sinners can merely receive Him by faith alone but that they must themselves (or through others) also add to Christ's work their own works or the works of others IN ORDER to be saved. That teaching of the Roman Catholic church is a false gospel that sends people to hell. After watching these documentaries, I prayed that the Lord Jesus would show His wrath towards that false church both by causing its pope to resign and by striking its Vatican not just once but twice with lightning. About a week or two later I heard or read in the news that both had happened. Reported by <http://www.mirror.co.uk/news/world-news/lightning-bolt-hit-vatican-not-1705156> that some considered it "to be a sign from **God**" I say yes it was! Loving my neighbor as myself means seeking to warn those trusting in their/others works not to but to trust in Jesus of Nazareth alone! I am not boasting- Jesus just really has answered these and other such prayers as well as prayers for people's salvation, healings, spouses, children, prosperity and more – because He is alive! So I give my personal testimony confirming that **Jesus is God** and as He through His apostle Paul teaches in both Romans and Galatians (chapters 1, 2 and 5), He 1) warns that He curses those who teach anything but "the truth of the gospel" that salvation of sinners occurs by grace alone through faith alone that looks to Jesus alone to save, and 2) warns that those who trust (or show by their works that they trust) in their or other sinner's works to save them "**have fallen from grace**", are "**debtors to the whole law**" (you have to have never ever sinned past, present or future and must perfectly from the heart at all times keep all God's laws if you want to be saved by your own works- impossible- for we all already broke God's laws in Adam- Genesis 3/Romans 5) and that trusting in your own works at all to make you right with God result in this: "**Christ will profit you nothing**" - you will perish in hell. Knowing this from Scripture and Jesus' answer, why should I not warn people so that on judgment day they do not stand among those who will perish? Let all know that Jesus is alone the all-sufficient Savior and that having Him we need nothing else and no one else to approach God. Both the hymns: "Not What My Hands Have Done" and "Come to the Savior Now" assure us of these happy truths.

As proved below, America's greatness resulted from following God's word and depending on His works to save, guide, bless and protect us. This makes sense given Who created the world and we must recover this!

That Christ honoring Puritans and Pilgrims came to America's shores for the sake of advancing Messiah Jesus' kingdom is clear from the Mayflower Compact; from the sermon³⁵⁵ and eyewitness narravite of Jonas Clark, Pastor of the Church of Lexington where the shot was heard round the world when Americans began their fight for independence against British tyrants

If we would cherish liberty, let us cherish Ponet's Treatise, a direct result of the Protestant Reformation. Most Americans today have little appreciation for God's grace shed on her through the Reformation.

I and or others asked God for 2007's worst drought in Alabama (see congregational signatures), 2008's Great Recession, the pope's resignation and 2 lightning strikes on the

355 Originally titled: "The Fate of Blood-Thirsty Oppressors and God's Tender Care of His Distressed People" "A SERMON Preached at Lexington, April 19, 1776 To commemorate the *MURDER, BLOODSHED and Commencement of Hostilities*, between *Great-Britain and America*, in that Town, by a Brigade of Troops of George III, under Command of *Lieutenant-Colonel SMITH*, on the Nineteenth of April, 1775."- (page 11; see also pp 33, 39 for definitive proof of the Protes

Vatican to show Jesus wrath against that false church, its false gospel leading millions to hell and its blasphemous anti-Christ claims concerning **John 14: 6**. Praying for a limited judgment with a merciful end is like that taught, done and approved of (given the right circumstances) by Moses, Elijah, David, Jeremiah, Jesus, Paul, the apostles, saints in glory and church history and all of this is proved with supporting Scriptures as well as supporting evidences (**I am in process of loading to the website**) at www.anchoroftruth.org . For proof that the Bible and Jesus' claims to be God's Son and Messiah are true, see www.godblessisraelministries.com). **I swear to God³⁵⁶ under penalties of perjury I am not lying and these things are true!**

Scripture teaches that we are not saved/reconciled to God by our works. Yet that is what all false gospels and false religions teach and men by nature trust themselves to in their hopes to be forgiven and accepted by God. God's word tells us that just as He freely created us, so also He freely re-creates/redeems/restores/saves us from our sin and His righteous wrath but by terrible and infinite cost His Son but by His gracious, free, compassionately providing His only Son to both live and die for sinners -Jew or Gentile- like us.

October 31, 2017 was the 500th anniversary of the Protestant Reformation. The Reformation was all about 'reforming' God's church (that had been deformed by putting man's words and works before God's) back to the Bible where God's word and work was made first and man's under God's to serve His. God worked in and by men like Luther, Calvin, Knox and others to return His church to the truth that His word is the final authority for what to believe and how to live, not man's whether it be from an individual or a group, whether he/they be ruler(s) in church or state. As a result, God also restored His church to the truth that He alone can save through the one Mediator and Man He appointed: Christ Jesus, not through man or his own works or those of any group of men (church/saints).

Since our first parents rebelled against God and His law in paradise, our problem by nature (as reflected in the teaching and works of all false religions and cults, men and nations) is ever: **1) putting our own word, mind, and desire before God's** and **2) thinking and striving to save ourselves by our own works rather than receiving from the hand of our Creator the free gift** of pardon and eternal life (as a result of His Son's works and death), as freely as our Creator gave us life in the first place. (We must do good works and not evil, but not to be saved by them; rather to express our loving gratitude to God for creating us; and, for those who are restored to a right relationship with Him by turning from breaking God's laws and trusting His Son Jesus alone to be their Savior, for saving us from our sins, fears, shame and guilt and the wrath we deserved to suffer).

Our sinful hearts are prone to rebel against the rule of God's word/law. We think we have a right to determine for ourselves what is right and wrong and not to listen to God's word (Genesis 3, et al). So it was in the days of Moses, the prophets, in Jesus' day and ever since to our own day.³⁵⁷ Though I have earnest affection and love for the Jews and their rabbis as being the children of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob who gave us our Scriptures and our Messiah, yet as God's word predicted by Moses and the Hebrew prophets (**see GBIM tract, make an Appendix**), the "builders" (leaders/**rabbis**) in Israel rejected the One God sent to be His "Chief Cornerstone", the incarnation of the Word, the only "Salvation" (Isaiah 49: 6) God in great love for the world gave for Jews and Gentiles. Though I have earnest affection and love for the those in American government who do right and for those who help maintain order and peace, as God's word predicted by Psalm 2 and Romans 11: 12,15 the world of Gentile nations today reflects how they too rejected God's Messiah and His salvation and the rule of His incarnate Word. But God's word predicts He is about to change this as He changed the hearts and minds of the brothers of Joseph through whom He saved the world.

Problems resulted after we didn't trust and obey our **Creator. He said to put His word first**, not sight, not circumstances or what things look like, not what a serpent tells us. And, after we rebelled, He in unearned kindness spoke of our **restoration/salvation to Him in paradise by His work alone**: chosen to be the result of Another's ("the Seed of the woman") obeying the law we were supposed to keep and by His suffering (Genesis

³⁵⁶ The Heidelberg Catechism (from the Protestant Reformation, 1563) gives this summary on an oath: Q & A 101 "Q: "But may we swear an oath in God's name if we do it reverently? A. Yes, when the government demands it, or when necessity requires it, in order to maintain and promote truth and trustworthiness for God's glory and our neighbor's good. Such oaths are grounded in God's Word¹ and were rightly used by the people of God in the Old and New Testaments."² (1 Deut. 6: 13; 10: 20; Jer. 4: 1-2; Heb. 6: 16; 2 Gen. 21: 24; Josh. 9: 15; 1 Kings 1: 29-30; Rom. 1: 9; 2 Cor. 1: 23). Q & A 102 "Q. May we also swear by saints or other creatures? A. No. **A legitimate oath means calling upon God as the only one who knows my heart to witness to my truthfulness and to punish me if I swear falsely.**¹ No creature is worthy of such honor."² (1 Rom. 9: 1; 2 Cor. 1: 23; 2 Matt. 5: 34-37; 23: 16-22; James 5: 12).

³⁵⁷ Rabbis: Yossi letter: not put rabbis word first; RCC: not put RCC first; Jesus Messiah put God's word first not human word and **tradition (nor did they just because a ruler said to but ever compared human words to God's and followed the latter when the two contradicted in any way)**; so too Reformers following Jesus (and the Puritans) put not man's word first but God's; salvation by solas;

3:15, 21; Isaiah 53) for us the penalties we earned for ourselves. **These two truths of Word first and Salvation from God alone is all Christ Jesus preached, stood for and was rejected for. Yet these two truths prevailed in the Reformation, and, God's word and Savior being related rightly to, America became great.**

Some reject making the Creator's Word first and message of restoration for themselves. They oppose God and His messengers who bring this truth claim and this wonderful good news though history in individual lives and nation's keeps confirming these two principles are true. Despite men and nation's ongoing rebellion, until Judgment Day, God nevertheless comes in grace and truth as He did at creation's start, in His Christ's days on earth and today when His Word is faithfully preached promising that if and as men, women and children, as Jewish and Gentile nations repent of their rebellious ways and return to rest in the finished work of the Mediator Christ Jesus alone for "Salvation", they are restored and will gradually manifest the fruits of this restoration everywhere. God's prophets foretell a time in human history when Israel and the nations- rightly relating to God's word and His Savior -will have a profound and lasting taste of paradise restored, a foretaste of the new heavens and earth. What, reader, will be your individual response to God's word and only Savior? And, what will you do to be an instrument for God to help others and your nation and the nations return to His word for this free restoration in Jesus?

This is all I am calling for when it comes to calling America and its government! 1) return to God's word as our final authority and 2) return to God's Son to restore us. Whether I talk about America's four great sins against the first commandment: who is God in your heart? Turn from idols!; the sixth commandment: do not murder unborn children or others; the seventh commandment: do not engage in sexual activity except in the marriage bed; the eighth commandment: do not defraud your neighbor by currency like paper or electronic digits but use what God's word instructs (Psalm 94: 10) men and nations to use, these are all about putting God's word as our final authority, not man's: not circumstances, not government's words, Federal Reserve bankers, et al. AND as well I call us to find our salvation and restoration to happiness and a taste of paradise in this world not in man's works (whether as individuals, government's or groups) but in the God-man's Messiah Jesus'.

As Ponet's work was the result of Adams wrote the Protestant Reformation was

American "liberty and justice for all" resulted from men and our government seeking to put God's word first and looking to Him for His work to bless and save us through Christ, not ourselves or some idol. so God taught us at the start of creation, so He taught us by Christ, and so is our current need to recover/relearn this truth. Our "life or death" now and forever depends on it.

Appendix H: involved SUMMARY NARRATIVE RELATING THESE HISTORICAL JUDGMENTS: perhaps use SwornNarrativeOfHistoricalFactsGeneral instead of just the purple I have here]

The Bible at Hebrews 13: 8 says: "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, today and forever." He is faithful! Just as His word promises, He's saved everyone who with sorrow has turned from their sins and put their trust in Him alone to make them right with God. His is faithful as well to rule the nations including America just as Psalm 2 and 110 et al show. When Israel turned from God, prophets like Elijah prayed for God to bring drought to call Israel back.

After millions of believers for DECADES had called America back to God but it refused, after it had murdered more than 30 million pre-born children, thereby placing itself under great wrath because God requires a "life for life" penalty, after tolerating even homosexuality God destroyed Sodom for, there was no other recourse but to pray like Elijah did for a drop of judgment to make us fear God again. We said "In God we trust" on our money but trusted not Him but the money and military might. So I prayed Lord, perhaps its time, if You think its right, to have our Twin Towers attacked so we learn not to trust in money. Perhaps its time to let our Pentagon be attacked so we trust in You not our military might. I prayed this about ½ hr before anything happened that morning. I vowed that if God answered, I'd tell President and media I had prayed and He answered to call us back to Him. I forgot my vow. He reminded me, and though intending to do right, forgot again. He chastened me to make me remember and brought me to fulfill my vow. After I did, Bush and media refused to share the truth so America could repent. After Roy Moore was persecuted for acknowledging God and His 10 Commandments, my congregation and I prayed: Jesus give us a drought if You think its right to call us back to You. Signatures of those who recalled praying for the drought are at <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp->

content/uploads/2017/09/SCANOfExhibitAThatIsInSupportOf2016DroughtGravelingFamilyPrayed.pdf . I wrote an editorial calling for repentance but when no visible repentance came after that either, and our nation was accelerating into sin, I prayed for and God gave 2008's Great Recession. After I repented for not performing my 911 vow, and God began working to restore us, He taught us America is guilty of the same 4 sins Judah was guilty of in Isaiah 1. Judah's and America's **4th** great sin is fraudulent currency.

Regarding this 4th sin of fraudulent currency, the Hebrew prophets denounced any currency other than the gold and silver coinage God required in His and the Hebrew republic's supreme law. They exposed it as currency which tramples people's rights- plunders their estates, turns them into involuntary economic slaves, corrupts government and brings down God's wrath for it. Our founders in George Washington's words warned that if government ever allowed paper money again, "every species of fraud & injustice" would surely result. Exactly what God's word and our founders warned has happened in America.

After God showed us at a providential history gathering that the Congressional Record and bankers own publications stated that bankers don't in fact loan their own or their depositors funds as they represent, but create it out of thin air costing them nothing so they effectively make us their involuntary debt slaves, we were compelled by God's word to not allow others to go on defrauding us. So we used God's and America's laws to require proof from the alleged lender parties that they had truly given us a loan of their funds as they represented rather than some fraudulent contract loan as their own publications and the Congressional Record show they do to all of us in what I call liar loans.

In response they over time gave us documents our sheriff declared evidenced their "first degree theft" and "second degree forgery". A 30 year banking securitization expert also proved they committed securitization fraud so for yet another reason they had no right to foreclose. Nevertheless, our foes turned our demand for the truth and **disputing that they had given us a true loan** into our allegedly **defaulting on the loan**. They ram rodded the foreclosure through and the courts – knowing they also were doing wrong- permitted it rights and law violations on every side. Why? Because just as God's word in His prophet Isaiah chapter 1 says of Judah so it pertains in America: "your silver has become dross.... Your princes are companions of thieves...your judges are corrupt...everyone does wrong for the sake of ill gotten gain so they do not defend people's rights. JUST AS the prophets and our founders warned, America's 4th sin of fraudulent currency has spread its terrible cancer where county, federal, 11th circuit and again county courts knowingly ruled unjustly in favor of a fraudulent contract, forged documents, and gross violation of our rights and laws.

In October 2015 Roy Moore and Alabama's Supreme Court were informed of God's sending the 2007 drought in a letter from me urging it to interpose against the Supreme Court's pro-sodomite Obergefell v. Hodges (to see the letter and more about it see footnote³⁵⁸) because obeying said ruling would bring

358 In an October 9, 2015 letter to Alabama's Supreme Court I exhorted it to do as God's and America's supreme law required it to, namely, to: **oppose, interpose, nullify and overcome Obergefell v. Hodges and its repercussions per God-given and Constitutional authorities.** God, His word, the Constitutions, your oaths to uphold them and the people all require you to do so. ¶ I swear to you based on firsthand personal knowledge: God's judgments already falling on our land add greater urgency to this requirement. How can I make such a claim? Ever heard of someone testifying to an answer to prayer? **I hereby swear:** as Elijah asked God to judge Israel with drought **BEFORE** the drought so that it would turn back to God, be blessed and people saved (James 5: 15-18; I Kings 18), so **I asked God -IF He thought it was right - to judge America with 911's Twin Towers and Pentagon attacks about a ½ hour BEFORE the attacks so it would turn back to God and be blessed and people saved.** (www.anchoroftruth.org gives Scriptures showing praying such prayers is right at times). ¶ One specific transgression of God's law I asked for a small measure of judgment on that morning for (NOT all we deserve or having coming unless we repent of our sins and trust Jesus to save us) was homosexuality (as well as idolatry and tens of millions of murders by abortion). **Scripture is clear: God does not answer the prayers of those who "regard iniquity" or keep/harbor known sin in their lives. Scriptures like Psalm 66: 16-20; 34: 15-16; 65: 1-5; Proverbs 15: 29; 28: 9; Isaiah 1: 15; John 9: 31; 15: 7-8; James 1: 5-8; 5: 15-18; I Peter 3: 7; I John 3: 22; 5: 14-15 v. James 1: 5-8 et al all show that the prayers of those involved in unrepentant sin God refuses to hear. So, based on Scriptural criteria, if I were lying in what I said about God answering my prayers for both 911, God would NOT have answered what I led my congregation in praying for: 2007's drought (nor if I were lying about 911 would He have heard my prayer for what turned out to be 2008's Great Recession, nor my family and my prayer for 2016's drought, or other prayers).** Thus when I offered proof that congregation members distinctly recalled praying for the drought and the Lord Jesus answered with it to call us to repent, such proof speaks volumes. This is why I wrote in that same Oct. 9, 2015 letter to Alabama's Supreme Court: "To verify my claim, I have enclosed **Exhibit A** with the signatures of others who recall praying as a congregation for the Alabama drought and that the Lord Jesus' answered with it in order to call us to repent of our sins. As well, see **Exhibit B:**

more wrath. To offer confirmation of His giving judgment in answer to my prayer for 911, I gave the signatures of the congregation about the 2007 drought. This gave biblical confirmation of my claims about 911 **because God's word** (Psalm 66: 16-20; 34: 15-16; 65: 1-5; Proverbs 15: 29; 28: 9; Isaiah 1: 15; John 9: 31; 15: 7-8; James 1: 5-8; 5: 15-18; I Peter 3: 7; I John 3: 22; 5: 14-15 et al) says He does not answer the prayers of those who "regard iniquity" in their hearts, that is, who harbor known sin in their lives. **So, if I were lying about 911, God would not have answered when I led my congregation for the 2007 drought (nor 2008's Great Recession, 2016's drought and fire et al).**

We later had to appeal the matter to the **Alabama's Supreme Court** where **Roy Moore was Chief Justice**. Roy Moore's name on the Alabama Supreme Court letter (to see it see footnote³⁵⁹) proves he choose to defy God's laws and warnings of further judgment and to persist in breaking said laws. He and the courts thereby placed America at a greater level of danger to wrath than before. Even he -our Ten Commandments judge - sinned against my family and I by approving the foreclosure based on forged documents, fraudulent contract, other frauds, gross violations of rights and gross violations of laws. So we appealed to **America's supreme court warning from Amos 1-2** that God's standard operating procedure with nations is: "*for 3 transgressions and for 4 I will not withhold punishment*", telling how James prayed for 911 to turn us from our 3 sins of idolatry, abortion, immorality and warning that this sin would bring more wrath. **A call to repent was issued from us**. We told what God's word required and informed of the serious nature of this matter. We wrote how our house was directly connected with **911**³⁶⁰ for our 3 sins. **But it too** ignored all the fraud, forgery and injustices as well. So by extortion they were about to steal our house.

After we appealed also to **America's supreme court** and it too ignored all the brazen forgery, frauds, rights violations as well as warnings of greater judgment from God, I resorted like our founders did to "appealing to the Supreme Judge of the world". **FIRST**, with another Pastor's advice, **James prayed for God to send fire to vindicate our claims. He prayed before public sheriff Surles on April 29, 2016.** **Here is from the recording of the phone call:**

Affidavit By Rev. James Graveling That God Gave A Vision Of A Drought Coming For Alabamas Sins Also Relating to Roy Moore And 10 Commandments Well Before The Drought and Exhibit C: Witnesses That Rev. James Graveling Told Of God Giving Him A Vision Of A Drought Coming For Alabama's Sins Also Relating to Roy Moore And 10 Commandments Well Before The Drought. Further circumstantial proofs and exhibits...are or are being placed on www.anchoroftruth.org as I have opportunity. ¶ America didn't repent after 911, nor after I belatedly shared about my prayer on 911 and God's answer. In 2008, God was still robbed of His glory and hundreds of millions were still on their way to hell, **so, learning from Scripture (Lev. 26, Amos 4 et al) I asked God for what resulted in the Great Recession to call us back to Him.** ¶ This corroborates the Bible's warning that God judges nations that turn from Him. ¶ Because we are not repenting but rebelling more against Him (witness increased idolatry in the White House, courts and people's lives; increased murder – now active and passive euthanasia via Obamacare as well as right of conscience violating Obamacare plus this hideous Obergefell), Scripture shows that **more judgment nears.**" Having given verification that met the standard of God's word that He answered my prayer for 911, having sworn He also answered my prayer for 2008's Great Recession, having proof in the congregation members signatures that Messiah Jesus gave the 2007 drought for America's turning its back on God and His Ten Commandments as proved by its persecution of Chief Justice Roy Moore for his acknowledging God and His Ten Commandments, all of these **PROVED GOD IS POURING FORTH JUDGMENT AFTER JUDGMENT ON AMERICA.** So you have **PROOFS THAT ACCORDING TO GOD'S WORD PROVE GOD IS JUDGING AMERICA.** God's answer to the later-in-time prayer for drought (as well as other prayers) confirmed my claims to His answering my earlier prayer for 911 (see <http://anchoroftruth.org/the-untold-story-about-911/>). To give strong encouragement to the court to do its God given and sworn duty, I sent Exhibits proving God had given me a vision of the drought before the drought occurred [and before the congregation prayed for it] after Roy Moore was persecuted for acknowledging God and His law. It was after I asked God what was He going to do about it that He gave me a vision of a drought; I also gave the court proof that witnesses heard me share that God had given me a vision of a coming drought before it occurred; and I gave proof that the congregation had prayed for drought to call us to repent and in answer Jesus gave 2007's drought. **For the letter to said Court, see <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/09/ScanOfLetterToAlaSupCtExhortationToInterposePart1.pdf> and also <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/09/ScanOfLetterToAlabamaSupremeCourtExhortationToInterposePart2>**
359 <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/09/ScanOfAlabamaSupremeCourtSummaryAffirmanceOfFeb122016Unrighteou.pdf>

360 For instance in our **Exhibit E To Appeal To Alabama Supreme Court And Demand For Writ-Certiorari From Lower Court** where we wrote: "Gs [Gravelings] hereby reiterate the point we made early on in our **Notice of Appeal, Petition and Demand for Writ of Certiorari, and Jurisdictional Challenge.** We speak the truth in love: this situation is directly connected with God's wrath on our nation in 911's first events. Gs aver it was God's providence in the wake of 911 that led them to learn of various frauds (fraud from inception of loan aka "liar loans", breach of contract, securitization fraud, forgery, and other wrongs cited herein or in previous documents). Thus far Gs see only fraud and corruption in the courts too. Thus Gs are forced to appeal to this court because so far Alabama's courts have disregarded what God's law's requires: to "do justice", instead allowing frauds to be perpetuated on Gs. We trust God here will reverse this trend both because we fear God's word's warnings what would happen otherwise and because we honestly expect better things from this court because of former proofs of fidelity towards God and His law in past events.

James: One of the things I've told you about in the past...is that...the Lord's answered prayers...I don't know if you remember the story about Elijah...? **Sheriff:** Uh huh [yes]. **James:** ...God proved Himself and proved what His servant was saying...by answering...prayer. So...I'm going to pray like Elijah... and the public heard it I'm going to do that with you as a public servant and you can hear it and we'll see if God answers: "Father in heaven, I pray You would glorify Your Son Jesus.... You know whose doing what's right..... I pray you could be gracious to glorify and vindicate Your Son Jesus...Your precious Messiah, the Savior of all who seek Him. I pray You would vindicate my claims about His answering prayer... for... 911. I pray...**You would answer...like You did for Elijah by fire, so...everyone can see You are the one true God, Father, Son and Holy Spirit, that You hate, You break the capstone of mammon and deceptive fraud that I'm dealing with, that I'm suffering from,** and that **LORD You have appointed Your Son Jesus to be the Savior and the Lord of the nations, LORD, to be the Chief Cornerstone,** and for the world, law, and judges, attorneys, everybody to serve Him as You commanded. LORD you gave that command in Psalm 2, You gave it in Acts 13, You promised that all who come to Him will find joy, peace, eternal life, abundant life in Him. Lord I ask this in the authority of Your name; I ask that you would show the sheriff that he can do the right thing; Lord he should know already but I ask it in Your name and by Jesus blood. Amen." **Sheriff:** "Okay." "Thank you James."

Documentation that God answered our prayer is at <http://anchoroftruth.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/09/ScanOfEmailLinksTo3FiresFromABCNewsThatOccuredApril292016WithMa.pdf> and shows scans of the print outs of the house or dwelling fires - 2 of 3 at least believed to have been caused by lightning the Bible says God is in control of where they strike.

SECOND, on April 29,2016 we also prayed for drought something like this:

*Lord You know we are not lying! Help us Lord! Help us! Lord, perhaps its time You bring another drought to confirm what we are saying is true! You did answer our prayers for drought in 2007, yet even Roy Moore and America's Supreme Court they all ignore all the evidence and refuse to do right - so we are coming under more of Your wrath for these four sins. They won't listen! Oh Lord, bring another drought to confirm what we had been saying to the courts: 911 and 2008's Great Recession **were** for our three great sins and this fourth sin is putting us on the brink of disastrous greater judgments, so that they must know they as courts must repent! Vindicate us Lord! Have mercy on us*

Signatures of family members who recalled so praying, see footnote³⁶¹. **It was God's judgment in answer to prayer to confirm that we as a nation are more endangered than ever before due to our courts persistence in this 4th sin.**

Through this matter God has illustrated that America parallels Judah in its persisting in 4 great sins for which Judah suffered horrible judgment from God. God through 911, 2007's drought, 2008's Great Recession, 2016's drought and fire God has CONFIRMED WHAT HIS WORD IN THE BIBLE SAYS. He has justly warned us from our sins and has mercifully called us to REPENT and to find SALVATION IN HIS SON JESUS lest we perish! God is faithful: either to punish the rebellious or to bless those who trust Him for pardon and mercy and show their trust by obeying Him.

For a more thorough review of these matters, see SwornNarrativeOfHistoricalFactsGeneral at [\[redacted\]](#)

[somewhere to some degree: more IMPLIED:

God's and America's supreme laws show God gave every man the **right & duty** to appeal to Him for **JUSTICE** by enforcing said laws as necessary, the general equity of which - as proved below- seems to require the guilty to

“suffer death” unless they either timely: 1) reconcile to God & show it by doing right; or 2) at least do right to delay God’s wrath.]

NOTICE TO PRINCIPLE IS NOTICE TO AGENT; NOTICE TO AGENT IS NOTICE TO PRINCIPLE.

God by His Spirit’s calling (confirmed by and through His church) made me a watchman. Receive this watchman’s warning.

[SJFG confirm so agree with Gds Ame?]]]]]]]]]]]]]] In relation to this matter, a family member quoted to me Martin Luther’s word where he in effect said: Unless I am convinced by Scripture and sound reasoning that I am in error, I cannot and will not change my mind about these matters, for it is neither safe nor right to violate conscience when it it is instructed and captive to the Word of God.

As Martin Luther in effect said: Unless I am convinced by Scripture and sound reason that I am in error, I cannot and will not change my mind about these matters for it is neither safe nor right to violate conscience when it is instructed and captivated by the Word of God.



***PROMISE & ASSURANCE
to America & government:
GOD WILL BLESS MANY***



***with “eternal life” as His word & America’s,
Israel’s and world history confirm! REJOICE IN HIS
GOODNESS! So will it be if you “Listen, America! Jesus restore us to God
our Creator where we again know Him as our loving Father!:. “For God so loved the
world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes on Him should not
perish but have everlasting life.”***

Write the author Rev. James Graveling at PO Box 10281 Oxford Alabama near 36203

Copyright 2017 james-frederick: graveling.

2017: the 500th Anniversary of God’s Work to Restore His Word and the Solas in the Protestant Reformation

- **IMPORTANT QUESTIONS AND ISSUES FOR FAMILY and COUNSELORS like DJB:**
 - **Repentbiggest need: prayer and God’s wisdom: Tony P, JF, RF, Dutch, peacock prophesy guy and lady, et al, Joe Knight after horoscope resolved et al ; MARS help? Guy Dordt referred to: Hebdan Taylor, John Woods son [read Going Dutch in the Modern Age]]]]]]]]]]]]]]:**
 - **BEFORE release to media; US Attorney General and Trump: potentially a National Security matter more important than 911 or 2008’s Great Recession ; America’s existence as a antion is potentially involved;**
 - see if can have gerald christian Nordskog publisher print this or bantam
-
- **not put phone number on the internet: so said Horace Wilcox: he gets calls all the time: can’t get off the phone; different phone numbera dn also different email address? If so get one that is NOT known; keep the old jgraveling and 5343 but get new ph # and new email for friends and family; nother email address: anchor not; normal ph # or email ; or hide former ones on our documents thatw e put on anchor: white out? Once it is online then is it on their forever? Or if we take it down**

is it truly down? If they can find it then we better get new numbers and email

- [[[DJB advice : 1) [send to Trump/otras 1st, then cc FCOC] 2): cc the Federal Reserve and tell them about Jesus and His love; ; Deut 27 cuser but Isaia 53-55 blessing; theuntold story about Jesus and His love most have never heard: I'd like ot]]]
- [[[THOUGHT RE SHARING OID MATTER WITH MATTHEW 18 PARTIES: Share herein also the OID experience?? or NOT with Matthew 18 letters? Or let them know, exposing the sins this governments done, even if the particular parties I am confronting with Matthew 18 letters do not have direct responsibility for all that has been done; yet they can see their role and how they were contributores to thef raud, corruption and oppression.]]]]
- **all out preaching assault:** release the word of God the sword of the Spirit with relevant applications everywhere all at once: how DJB? American Vision? Gary North? DCC? F Sanders? Grimstead CD to confirm what I have said re 911 so believe. God's word says that the standard is two witnesses: do you have two? Then you are required to believe them. **Matt 18 Deut 18 and Cx: so too you DCC!**
- because it so parallels, put Isaiah 1 up earlier or say up at the ttop of it we parallel them? Or make it primary text and let otters ifnorm it? 3 and 4 sins parallel then run to 53, 55 and 59 and Roman 11 and Isa 19 and 65 and luke 21.
- my aim was to both work hard and to believe and to use this DV to a) compel them to come in; a happy by product is to as well see the Lord use this to help induce a) Matthew 18 letter receiptents to repent and do right/restitute et al and b) FCOC court to rule in my favor to give refunds and other funds; you get 1%!
- make this a book? If so, want to give it free: say in preface as Roger Sherman suffered in America's courts yet overcame evil by doing good (Rom 12) in God's providence so do I want to do
- DJB: this story ought to be heard by not only America but the world; How do we get it to be so?
 - Pray
 - fast
 - wait on God for an answer
 - use our minds as He leads us to
- re page 109 and sharing re the OID refund: [[[DJB advice : 1) [send to Trump/otras 1st, then cc FCOC] 2):]]]
- **[[[THOUGHT RE SHARING OID MATTER WITH MATTHEW 18 PARTIES: Share herein also the OID experience?? or NOT with Matthew 18 letters? Or let them know, exposing the sins this governments done, even if the particular parties I am confronting with Matthew 18 letters do not have direct responsibility for all that has been done; yet they can see their role and how they were contributores to thef raud, corruption and oppression.]]]]**
- **“far and near the fields are teeming with the heads of ripened grain”:** DOMPELL THEM TO COME IN Lord of harvest ,Jesus, please cause Israel and America both to repent of their sins and turn to You alone to be their only and complete Savior and Lord; let any judgment only be in America and as small as possible for my failure involved in 911 and for the Jews have suffered the last 2000 years; Lord let what You did to Israel teach America and what you have done to America be a sign that confirms the truth of Your word to Israel and causes it to see its Scriptures concerning jesus as Messiah Savior are true. Please let any judgments be done here while we are in America so that its behind us if that's Your will and we can tell Israel the compelling story of Your gospel in Scripture as confirmed also by providence, history and answers to prayer. Thank You Triune God, for Jesus sake, Amen.
- [put in the shorter version of CertificateOfServiceAffidavitReVerifiedComplaintPetitionForRedressFederalCourtOfClaims2 so as to prove what sent to FCOC, Trump others:]]]]
- **with this use the sermon of 4-2-2017? add another reading/preaching as part 2? or do this anew? Put 1 or both links online? watch John Anderson learn how**
- **for support documents re 1670 see also 1) “retarded and/or tyrannical 11th circuit court opinion” in sent file**
- use ApPt 0. .5. CertificateOfService Appt 100. Cx Rreeques gospel for AgsAms and FCOC one summary sermon series on Super Summary and put before Trump and Sessions

[[[somewhere in here, I probably want to use the OUTSTANDING summary I had written in the BRIEF INTRODUCTION of this case' rationale, see pp. 46-57 of CertificateOfServiceAffidavitRe-VerifiedComplaintPetitionForRedressFederalCourtOfClaims2
 • ALSO USE THE SUMMARY OF THE CASE AND SUMMARY OF THE ARGUMENTS FROM VerifComp
 • see also in Appendix2Volume2 ApPt 32.5
 • PERHAPS ONLY HIGHLIGHT PARTS OF THIS but put the whole thing to read ONLINE; also justify the OID pursuits!?!? Not online justify it for why tell everyone: well to expose, reprove, call to repent; well okay to tell what they ought to do but are not doing but that they owe me and do not give to me? Yes okay to defend self from daughter criticism at least answer her and others but not everyone needs to know of my sufferings rights!]]]

Pastors/preachers/Christians: after the murders or attempted murders of several who were opposed to or sought to lead America a step away from paper currency (McKinley, Lincoln, McFadden, Kennedy, Reagan? et al) few preach God's word to this part of life. Few dare expose. FEAR grips hearts. But Christians can say: "yeah though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death I will fear no evil". Jesus commanded: "My friends, do not be afraid of those who kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. But I will show you whom you should fear: fear Him who, after He has killed, has power to cast into hell; yes, I say to you, fear Him!" (Luke 12: 4-5)

John 3: I bring to the light that my deeds may be seen to have followed God's word; Satan rebelled doomed and all those v the Lord Jesus Christ

1. Luke 14:21: "go out quickly": do not make "excuses"
2. Luke 14:25-35a: compel bankers/Jewish and Gentile to come in;
3. God's America's sworn testimony calling for Jesus Christ to enforce c: Satan is the adversary he is not lucifer (old name) (tricked you therefore a greater hell awaits you: your debt is enormous: compel you to repent and retribute/bear fruits: called to preach to you: Habk 2/Psalm 2/Acts 2; Romans 2; Gen 2; Amos 2 takes 2 to enslave/buy and sell via fraudulent currency: both government and bankers I pray JC leads to each separately repent (cf Baxter lovers repent and confess) and retribute but if not to dash with His rod: repent and believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and bear fruits: why should you die? Hell? 911 drop of what America deserves: cross: link to Turin: eyes; Come to the Savior Now

More about Jesus in G's Americas: Isaiah 7: 14 God with us 9: 6-7, Ps 2 Prov 31; Ps 45, 72, 110; application God's Amer: Israel esp ought to follow God's law re just currency but is not: God hereby calls you, Syria and Egypt to repent and all nations toward God and to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ: Surety Psalm 49 [Appt 100; XxReq sermon];

make a point from SJFG's notes from Paul Cleve how all truth is God's: general and special revelation: but we must give priority to the special but be careful we are not saying more than warranted to from the special; let the general also inform the meaning of the special but secondarily because the special is the final authority: we just must give pause before we are too dogmatic about things the Word of God in Scripture is not necessarily saying, clear about, things that may rightly be disputed that are not by good and necessary inference;

also footnote: our own Constitution is not on par with Scripture: someday it could be improved: for instance: copyright is great but patent? SJFG writings there or to a anchor link;

put more of Jesus in all of this: cf Jeremiah CIATS: in the midst of the corruption and unrighteousness Jeremiah foretells of a King of righteousness and who is "LORD our Righteousness" both His divine, human and righteous nature: perfect for LORD's Day 6 from 1-6 on then cover implicitly at least Q & A 60 et al

advertise toward the top?] This was a "free" book because God gave me this knowledge freely (1 Cor. 2: 12) and Jesus said: "freely you have received, freely give" and is not to be reproduced at a profit.

Separation of God and state when what we need is separation of corrupt bankers and state; Federal Reserve baalism; as proved by GsAm

Many around the world are asking: why has America suffered such a decline? The same answer as Jeremiah 22: 8-9 gave for Judah: we turned from our God: cf Mayflower Compact . Cf America's Planned Destruction

the authority of my message: 1) God's word; 2) my ordination; 3) Amos 3: 1-8's light on all these answers to prayer; 4) Jeremiah texts in National Security thing to Supreme Court and Gen 24: 51 Psalm 66 et al as well : want to reject my word? You reject God's word. Reejct me? You reject Jesus Christ who sent me!

Add in Roger Sherman's handwritten confession? Link to library of congress/

link to JKW sermon: see how I also with Wley learned of JKW mention of Julian the apostate with Wiley Drake before I learned of JKW doing so

Psalm 76 sermon online

**our hearts are by nature evil and corrupt: prone to idolatry...all sins
[review with family purpose sections]**

[make this into 1 sermon on Isaiah 1, 53, 54, 55? : this point o 53 and 55 better? Tie in everything else? Start around Isaiah 1's "silver" point to God's law required Israel and Judah to use "shekels of silver" (Lev 5 et al); American founders ffg Protestant Reformation's approach and worldview to live and the world worked hard and prayed to understand and apply God's word to God's world; they looked for "general equity" (WCF19: 4) of God's various laws in the Old Testament and New and enacted them into their own laws including America's supreme law. Especially the Puritans did so as quotes in God's America's shows; Puritan Roger Sherman in his A Caveat Against Injustice so argued from "the laws of God" before the Constitutional Convention and his writing was renowned. The founders embraced and adopted his proposal that was based on said biblical rationale in our supreme law. So make direction and briefer applications to America and our situation and the world as well as make more magnified emphasis on predictions about Jesus as the Messiah and Lord!

Possibly do more from

NewEvidenceOfWrongdoingAgainstGravelingsByRollTideHomesDRAFT1

adapted from CarlMillerSiteLawsuitVsMortgageCompanyANDMoreADAPTEDforOurUse; and or CastleMeritsAndDefault which was developed from and out of

CarlMillerSiteLawsuitVsMortgageCompanyANDMoreADAPTEDforOurUseand also out of said CarlMiller was the RequestForAdmissions

Attorney General Jeff Sessions, thank you for your and your staff's as my Senator to get the important message to President Bush earlier concerning God's striking us with judgment in

911. Surely God has placed you Esther 4: 14 says: perhaps you've come to the kingdom for such a time as this. I believe God's providence placed you where you are for you -if you will be faithful as a Christian and to your oath as an American- to be an open door for me to get this watchman's message to the President and through him to the nation. **see all these papers;** know from your staff I wrote this; know from Dr. Travis Kidd you met and had lunch with as Chief Medical Staff in Alabaster who heard me preach on the steps of Montgomery from Psalm 2 calling for us to repent and get right with God through Jesus Christ His only Savior and Messiah and not continue to turn from acknowledging God and His Ten Commandments; ask your Chief of Legal Counsel _____ who willingly received the cassette tape Ken Nelson and I at Eagle Forum in the Marriott in Birmingham entrusted to her; the next morning I was given the privilege to open the Eagle Forum session with prayer: ask those there if I did not pray (see sheet); ask your staff; check and see if the attached does not show I received – after not receiving one letter from the President, the witness of two letters from the President, both showing his ignoring the most serious and solemn call to repent and just shrugging it off with words about God blessing America when America has been grieving God's heart and angering His by persistently breaking covenant with the God whom our founders in the Continental Congress and then again when we formerly began our Constitutional Republic on April 30, 1789 at St Paul's church near what the later Ground Zero.

The fact God answered our family's prayer for 2016's drought shows God judged the courts from county to America's supreme to have done great injustice to us. They had overwhelming evidences of what was right, what they were required by law and facts to do yet they refused. For their hearts are as idolatrous and stubborn as was Egypt's Pharaoh's. So Moses prayed for wrath until God's people were free. So do we pray.

follow up on Castle

too: Proposed Letter From Senator And Judicial Committee Re Default;

Proposed Letter From Senator And Judicial Committee Re Default

Dear [[Clerk of Court/Judge]],

The Gravelings have informed me that in case [[2:13-cv-120]] Castle Mortgage Corporation was served a complaint to which they did not answer within the required twenty-one days, thus violating FRCP Rule 55.

The Gravelings have made a good effort to follow Rule 55 and requested Clerk Sharon Harris to enter default and default judgment against Castle. The Gravelings have informed me that they presented all the needed requirements for default to be entered.

Unfortunately, the Clerk misrepresented to the Gravelings that she was not able to enter defaults. In respect for the Clerk's word, the Gravelings requested default be entered by the Court. The Court also refused to enter default, saying that because they wanted to go according to the merits of the case and that, due to the Gravelings serving the complaint, the Court would not enter default.

The Gravelings have informed me of how the Court's orders clearly indicated that the Plaintiffs could serve the complaint themselves, and how the Gravelings did their best to follow the law.

Due to the Court's instructions to the Gravelings and due to Castle receiving the Complaint, the Plaintiffs sending of the Complaint should count as proper service. The clarity of Rule 55 should be evident to the Clerk and Court, and they are bound to uphold the Rules; there are no cases where they may lay aside certain Rules due to preference.

The Gravelings informed me that another party, Coastal States Mortgage Corporation, also defaulted. The Gravelings again requested of the Clerk that she enter default. I'm not happy to hear that she would not enter default, but instead misrepresented the rules, saying that they say "may," not "must." The Rules say "must," not "may."

The FRCP are serious and are not to be violated or laid aside. If the Clerk and Court will not enter defaults against Defendants who fail to timely answer complaints, then there is no reason for Defendants to answer complaints.

I strongly urge Clerk Sharron Harris to enter default and default judgment against Castle. The Gravelings have informed me that whoever was served with the Complaint for Coastal sent the complaint back two months later. Thus the Claims against Coastal must not be dismissed.

Whether this Court/Clerk have failed to uphold the rules simply in this case or in many cases, I'm not sure, but will look into.



Counselors: shall I include or not? A petition for redress/demand for the **trial by jury** of our peers³⁶²/and wake up call to repent.

[somewhere bring out Psalm 106: “they mingled with the Gentiles and learned their works; they served their idols, which became a snare to them. They even sacrificed their sons and their daughters to demons, and shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and daughters, whom they sacrificed to the idols of Canaan; and the land was polluted with blood.... Therefore the wrath of the LORD was kindled against His people, so that He abhorred His own inheritance.

And He gave them into the hand of the Gentiles, and those who hated them ruled over them. Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.. Many times He delivered them; but they rebelled against Him by their counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity.” Psalm 106: 35-43. America in its sin is little different than Israel: serving idols (money, statism/government, evolution, self, military might, sex, pride, sports, et al) and sacrificing sons and daughters to demons: to demons of sinful sexual pleasure (the god Ashterah), our own well-being or financial “future” (the god Baal), own image/reputation (pride) before others, selfishness. **Generally our government along with bankers oppress us:** they are guilty of **idolatry:** forbidding us to teach the truth of God and His word in our classrooms (though His word and America's supreme law requires it in the Northwest Ordinance) and instead teach the gods of humanism (man is the center and measure of all things), statism, globalism; they teach not creation but athiesm and evolution; they teach **murder** of unborn children, the unwanted or disabled in socialistic, utilitarian ethics; they teach not what God says about sexuality but perversity and how to try to escape the consequences of **immorality;** the courts and Congress ignore calls for just currency and an end to the **fraudulent currency** and its resulting practices that betray a **corrupt government** that has sold out its duty to protect people's rights for a companionship with the larcenous thieves in the Federal Reserve bankers in violation of God's commandments against fraud. Hillary's run for president and the threat of persecution awoke some. Do not return to sleep American Christians and churches! Wake up! We need to repent! Get right with God in our own lives, families, churches and pray, preach and work for repentance and revival of our land!

No one can repay God's Son for paying the eternal debt they owed for their sins. Yet they are called to recognize they do owe Him (Rom.8) and to live their lives for Him who died for them (2 Cor 5).

Possible use a 95 theses format? In honor for eh 500th Celebration of the Reformation; Luthers theses were not perfect nor may every observation herein be perfectly stated; yet the truth in his states and the truth in mine is eternal and cannot be denied; it is above “all earthly powers” and “no thanks tot hema bideth”

positive applications:

Christians and pastors: you especially are required to look into and test this warning (Isaiah 8: 20) like the Bereans did (Acts 17: 10-12). After you confirm the matter by God's word, He requires you to keep particularly four commands: a) expose works of darkness (Isaiah 58: 1; Ephesians 5: 11); b) reprove oppressors (Lev. 19: 17; Isaiah 1: 17); c) warn of judgment (Ezek. 3, 33, Acts 20); d) and call for repentance and turning to Jesus for God's Salvation. I brought this to keep these 4 laws. Do not be ashamed³⁶³ of the good news about Jesus, His law, righteousness, death, resurrection or judgments (2 Timothy 1). **Ask God to bring revival for _____ shows that after spiritual declension, God brings judgment (at times prayed for as in Elijah's case) which calls for corporate repentance in sacred assemblies.**

make or break, restore or close the door O 08 to some? We have tons to do: recall, record, put on anchor, write, call to repent, pray, study/research, meet with people, meet with/write church elders et al but are OVERWHELMED and often tempted/borderline STRESSED because we are so overwhelmed by circumstances: hand to mouth existence currently; share TheGreatBankingDeception: and Simple Analysis by SJFG: now after this if I am wrong show me but otherwise IF you do not help us as we raise this hue and cry I will ask God to CURSE your works and your monies that you do not use for His

³⁶² I hereby seek the trial by jury of my peers in America that I am guaranteed but was never given because corrupt judges broke the oath of office they were required to take. Public Law 97-280 says trusting & obeying God's word in the Bible gave us our unique blessings and strength as America. One of them is from I Samuel 14 where a rudimentary Trial by Jury was held. The people said: King Saul you will not kill your son for eating honey. They judged his law and the facts in the matter and interposed to save his son's life. [search I Samuel 14 and the English common law;] The Magna Charta & 7th Amendment guarantee every man right to trial by jury. Courts who swore to give this unalienable right broke covenant! God warns covenant breakers who commit treason of His taking their lives (in Ezekiel 17: 13-21). After reading all this matter then will My peers who know me: do you approve of the law breaking banks, lawyers and judges have done that have brought America under more guilt and wrath? Or do you condemn their evil works?

³⁶³ Do not like many forsake me as many have done as many in Israel also did to David (Psalm 12 et al) falling from their ranks and leaving liars to tell their tales, professing gratitude to God, yet covering eyes at evils around them for fear to stand up for Jesus.

desire or wisdom to get counselors in O 08? read RJ letter; want no regrets; all read GodsAmericas purple and also the AnotherPetition together; be ready to stand together; unless from GOD's word we can be shown...; Dorothea what convinces her? Suffering must not change our mind, for it is not the world's persecutions but God's word that is our final authority!

SEE for strategy and other questions for God and counselors

1. Re the house:

1. this one unlawful house foreclosure illustrates and proves (as the theft of Naboth's vineyard in Israel did) that/how:
 1. how America is like Israel just before God destroyed it; we are doing the same corrupt things it did
 2. we are doing precisely the wrong things our founding fathers warned us not to do
 3. we have corrupt courts from the lowest to the highest as in Jeremiah 6's
 4. as in Judah in America we are all made involuntary slaves of the thieving bankers and their government companions (Isaiah 1);
 5. commercial loans are frauds/lies to steal from us and make us involuntary slaves (for proof the banks do not give true loans but turned you into their involuntary slave without full disclosure see: a, b0 c)
 6. government acts as companions of thieves today as in Judah Isaiah 1
 7. even when there is clear, indisputable proof of fraud, forgery (Jeremiah called it "false pen"), courts are corrupt and rule against the needy and poor and pervert justice,; "the right of the needy they do not defend" (Jeremiah 5: 28) but just as the Hebrew prophets and our founders [footnote] warned "crush" God's "people" and "grind" "the faces of the poor" and have the "plunder of the poor in [their] houses" (3: 14-15).
 8. yes, as in Amos' 1-4's day, though they know these and other sins already brought national judgments (911, 2008's Great Recession) in answer to God's people's prayers they fear not but run after sin like beasts running to their own destruction temporal and eternal.
 9. proves neither people in state, church or rank and file America anymore listen to this watchman than they did in Israel; proves though I like Jeremiah cry "Violence and plunder!" (20: 8) the "word of the LORD was made to me a reproach"; people don't want to hear it; I go on though proclaiming "Repent for the kingdom of God is at hand"; Isaiah 9: for all this... judgment has and will fall, eternal hell and heaven are at stake! America's existence;
10. vindicates God's righteousness for the severe judgments He has already and will send unless we rightly respond to His law and gospel and repent and prove it by doing as His law requires
 11. illustrates powerfully how one man's failure to keep his vow/covenant with God can bring enormous grief to his and his country's life gracious god is to give His own Son to die in the place of that new creation and how great His grace to save the world through a man of such clay feet;
 12. illustrates how a great many ministers, churches and Christians want to hear soothing "peace, peace" words that reassure ears rather than to hear the truth of how we are breaking God's law, our government is corrupt for turning away from God and His laws, and we are involuntary slaves and have truly lost most of our freedoms in America and our only hope is desperate on our knees tears streaming down our faces crying out to God in desperate repentance and for deliverance
 13. illustrates how biblically illiterate most are in the church and thus why we are "perishing"/losing our rights and liberties: do not know God judges, do not realize how ...
 14. illustrates need to read ALL of God's word, read the founder father's supreme law and learn to hold me to follow them
2. the bankers and government stole 10 years of my life, 150,000, my house and land; as David said to his government: "Let the LORD judge between you and me, and let the LORD

- avenge me on you. But my hand shall not be against you.” (I Samuel 24: 12)
2. **add to positive applications:** so we may cry out like Neh 5 and 9; so we may learn to pray the lament psalms and the imprecatory prayers; so we may learn to do loans with one another and not corrupt bankers (which would break God’s law unless you have no freedom I Cor 7); learn to vote for men against these evils; learn to pray for Andrew Jackons’ who will route these wicked moneychanger thieves and murderers out of our country and never let them return under pain of death. illustrates our need to do spiritual warfare praying even against witchcraft and sorcery bankers and merchants (perhaps government too: cf how many courthouses have masonry symbols on them) use (cf. Rev and Isaiah)] learn to pray Psalm 144 esp vv 8 and 11: we need God to rescue us from the hand of foreigners who are full of falsehood so that we might again be prospered as a nation!
 3. any to co write with me? Gary North? RF? Who? Learn
 4. SOMEWHERE NEAR THE TOP: The applications God’s word gives to this matter are radical: they require us to forego commercial bank loans that are fraudulent and to find alternative funding where fraud is not involved in the so called loan. To find honest bankers. Though common sense and according to the 8th commandment’s duty to preserve and protect and promote our own estate, it will call us to do some re aligning of our ordinary banking: to trust those who are trustworthy, to fund or lend loans based on true intrinsically valuable assets of gold, silver and copper and until gold silver and copper are restored, perhaps other tangibles (clothing, et al). It calls us to return to gold, silver and copper money. These are far reaching yet good and necessary though radical applications. But this is why the author has set forth in great detail from God’s law, Christian common law and America’s founder’s supreme law’s requirements what said law’s requires as well as how our breaking said laws has greatly injured individuals, families, America and the world.
 5. for castle: FailureOrRefusalToRespondToASummonsIsASeriousMatter
 6. add to media list for Roy Moore:drought callto repent list (pointing always to Anchor of truth!): Kevin Swanson and his radio show; James Dobson; live call in shows; Maddox show; LDG and others too;
 7. SJFG: urges me to make a summary:
 1. think the LORD put it on my heart to use basically **Isaiah 1 and Hebrews 13:6:** Jesus Christ the same yesterday, today and forever.”: as Lord/Lawgiver who defines right and wrong: justice in currency et al: as Lord, Creator, Savior and Sustainer;
 2. America/world: learn from Israel: Romans 11: if He did not spare Israel, He may not spare you either. So we need to choose who we are going to serve! God or idols who cannot save. We have to stop professing to trust in God when we actually trust in government, our military, and our money et al. To trust God means to believe He is trustworthy. And if a person/nation believes that, they will not then reject His law that instructs them to live life as He requires but will show their trust/faith by their obedience/works. Therefore we have to stop murdering preborn babies, turn from all sexual anything other than what God created for a man and his wife in the marriage bed. Our fraudulent currency and unconstitutional Federal Reserve banking and return to God’s and the constitution’s money of gold and silver. Government must acknowledge God and His law and promote and enforce it. As our founding father’s still supreme and organic law in their Northwest Ordinance requires we need to encourage the teaching of the Protestant Christian religion in our schools so we can have “good government” and “happiness”. The last 2000 years confirm: God did not spare Israel: so be warned as Romans 11 says: America, nations, do not be presumptuous. As Psalm 78 told: believe, remember, do not forget God’s amazing works and wondrous answers to prayer (see my AnotherPetition, Congressional Record, Senator Loudermilk, hear mine). Cling to God and not to idols.
 8. what is to be done when a watchman’s warning is given but government refuses to heed? God’s word tells us: “Also, I set watchmen over you, saying, ‘Listen to the sound of the trumpet!’ But they said, ‘We will not listen.’ Therefore hear, you nations, and know, O congregation, what is among them. Hear O earth! Behold, I will certainly bring calamity on this people, even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not heeded My words, nor My law, but rejected it.” “For among My people are found wicked men; they lie in wait as one who sets snares; they set a trap; they catch men. As a cage is full of birds, so their houses are full of deceit. Therefore they have become great and grown rich. They have grown fat, they are sleek; yes, they surpass the deeds of the wicked; they do not plead the cause, the cause of the fatherless; yet they prosper, and the right of the needy they do not defend. Shall I not punish them for these things?’ says the LORD. ‘Shall I not avenge Myself on such a nation as this?’ (Jeremiah 6: 17-19; 5: 26-29).
 9. Romans 12: 18: “If it is possible, as much as depends on you, live peaceably with all men.” which

- I have governed my life by. I want God's mercy and best for you D.V.
10. I seek the peace of everyone: a) government; b) bankers; c) Americans; d) the world. I am merely like a beggar who has found Bread and I am sharing it with others!
 1. "Four leprous men at" Samaria's gate about to die found bread and "said to one another, 'We are not doing what is right. This day is a day of good news, and we remain silent. If we wait until morning light, some punishment will come upon us. Now therefore, come, let us go and tell the king's household.'" They told the king but he was skeptical but "one of his servants...said, 'Please, let...us...see'" and "indeed" it was so (2Kings 6: 3, 9, 13-15). So too I urge you: investigate and "taste and see that the LORD is good", "happy is the nation whose God is YHWH", and "the man who trusts in Him!" (Psalm 33: 12 and 34: 8). This world is without God, certain truth, knowledge of the true purpose of life, hope for this world and the next. **BUT I SPEAK EARNESTLY THE TRUTH FROM THE HEART! - I HAVE GOOD NEWS! I know for sure God's word is true!** The God of the Bible really is the true God: His Son Jesus really did enter this earth and live and die for sinners! He really was raised from the dead and sits at God's right hand ruling the nations! He has answered all these prayers and so MANY others! This is good news even though we as sinners deserve to die: wouldn't you rather know the truth now so you can turn to Him for grace/strength to turn from sin and be pardoned and reconciled with God than die in your sins and suffer His wrath forever? He really is a loving God! Perhaps God allowed me to forget my vow to tell the President and media if He answered with 911 so these other prayers would be prayed and answered and other witnesses as well confirm the truth of His word. Remember, God says He will not answer prayers of a person who is a liar/known sinner (Psalm 66: 16-19 et al). The answers after 911 then confirm I am not lying. So do the other prayers prayed also with other saints: they are witnesses too that God answered. And in the prayers for the 2016 drought and for fire from Him on April 29, 2016 it was asked that He send fire and drought **to in effect confirm that** His word is true, that Jesus is who He claims, and that I had prayed for 911 and 2008's Great Recession.³⁶⁴
 2. Like the beggars found bread and said we can't hide this good news or we're in trouble so do I share lest the Lord be displeased with me! So responding to this good news with a "let's go and see" approach those with a heart of trust in God's provision in Jesus as God's word through the prophet promised it tasted and saw God's grace and goodness! But those who rejected God's word forfeited the promised mercy (so Jonah 2: 8) and all the benefits they in Christ could have possessed (see 2Kings 6: 30-7: 2 with 7: 16-20).
 3. So world, Gentiles, Jews, Roy Moore, government, bankers: I urge you to give your lives to the God who gave you life: I urge you to seek God, turn from breaking His laws and trust yourselves entirely to the merciful Savior Jesus in order to be made right with God forever,

³⁶⁴ In our family prayer we prayed: "*They don't care that we tell You answered with 911 for our idolatry, murder, and immorality! They don't care that we warned them that Your word says a fourth sin can put us over the brink and You will not withhold punishment after You already brought 911 and 2008's Great Recession!*" and to America's Supreme Court we wrote in our EmergencyPetition: **"Petitioners love what America stood for in the past and are deeply concerned for its present and future given: 1) the Bible's record of how God treats nations (as made known in Amos' prophecy: after persistence in three sins, a fourth sin is a breaking point where God pours out wrath in far greater than remedial ways; 2) the reality of sin in and judgment already on America: petitioner James, after exhausting all ways for redress to turn our nation back to God, painfully aware from Scripture, conscience and history of both God's justice and mercy and how hundreds of millions of Americans were on their way to hell and his beloved country headed toward destruction unless we turned back to God, cried out earnestly to God on his knees in saint clair county's ashville alabama like Elijah is recorded as having done in the Epistle of James chapter 5) that though he did not want to pray it, though he did not want anyone to die, yet as recorded under oath at www.anchoroftruth.org he asked God that if He thought it right and the right time He bring judgment that very day in the next hours and james mentioned both the Twin Towers and Pentagon; james conveyed this to our country's president, media and branches of government how God thus indicated His anger against us for America's three abominable sins of idolatry, abortion murder and immorality on 911; petitioner james swore these events came about one half an hour after his teary prayer (for a drop of God's justice in the events of 911, and, later, when there was no repentance (we had only grown harder in our hearts towards the loving God who made us to know His comfort and love and to love one another made in His Triune image) again asked for a little of His judgment in 2008's Great Recession so as to hopefully cause us to turn back."**

IS doing evil against my fellow Americans and that its present course of using unconstitutional money and fraudulent currency is to do more evil to us; therefore it is my God given duty and right to tell my fellow Americans.

3) MAKE SURE state re 2016 DROUGHT: America's Supreme Court violated the First Amendment by cutting short/abridging my petition for redress of grievances; VERSION 1: had it done right and restored the house to us, perhaps God would have cut short the drought; as it was in June/July they cut short our right of petition for redress of grievances so that the drought lasted longer; God did not bring it back to James' mind (nor the family's) until November 25 2016; had they done right, would God have brought back the recall of praying for the drought? We certainly would have then with joy prayed: Lord, they did right! Please be gracious to end the drought and knowing our God and His abundant and generous grace, He would probably have ended it right then. As it was, it was not until November 2016 we recalled. We were sullen or saddened greatly that the court refused to obey even so clear a supreme law as the First Amendment. had it done so, had it given us our house back, we could have recalled God answered our prayer for the drought and then prayed because the court did right for it to end I believe He would have cut it short; because they did not, we suspect the drought lasted longer did not recall interestingly enough in God's providence they did this in June/July 2016; had they done repented and started bearing fruits accordingly or at least done right in my house case I believe -given God's generosity and mercy – would have – had we recalled our prayer for drought perhaps this is not as surprising or as important than our prayer for the drought because many others were also praying for an end of the drought; get the things signed about our seeing God answer our prayers for the end of the drought; p

4) the US gov's "sin[s are] very grievous" (Gen 18: 20)

5) per Scriptur e(cf Ps 72/Solomon 2 harlots) and 1st Amdt rt of pet all Ams have right to appeal to AM's Sup Ct: not a privilege aubut a right. If you refuse tto hear and do right as God's word requires then you according to God's word are no longer a just government but a tyranny.

6) Billy Joel: this is my life: "leave me alone" no it is not your life: the earth and all in it is the LORD's : if you do not treat Him as your God and look to His Son to be your Savior, you can rebel allyou want and say God leave me alone, depart from me but you will then hear Him say to you: Depart from Me into the lake of fire. Oh come back to the Father...!

7) Frank Barker Brarwoods ermon: Isaiah sermon: link Anchor Isaiah 43 et al: Nahum series Reeder

8) **Patent: footnote: put God's word first: see online and Paul Bham Sn;**

###Questions4GodAndGodlyCounselorsReMatthew18And FederalCourtOfClaimsAndWatchmansWarning

11. tract for the Orthodox and secular jew in Israel: "S}"So Sarai said to Abram, 'See now, the LROD has restrained me from bearing children. Please, go into to my maid, perhaps I will obtain children by her.'" (Genesis 16:2). But it was not right for her to do so. Seeking to obtain the promise by the works of our own hands is not Adonai's way (Genesis 3: fig leaves/animal skins/sacrifice of their life; God later brought the promised son by grace.
 1. So too the LORD has restrained Israel from returning to their land for 2000 years; and, from rebuilding their temple; from having an altar and sacrifice; why? Well, for one, to fulfill His own word which He watches over to perform (Jeremiah1:12). Words like Hosea 3 for many days; b) Daniel 9 (after Messiah "cut off" the Temple sdestroyed; but that prediction begs the question: why would God allow His temple in Jersualem to be destroyed a second time? Why did He allow for the first one? Covenant breaking. So here: as Moses predicted Deut 32.; the prophets predicted Messiah the LORD would come to His temple (Haggai, Malachi, Daniel impliectly) but that He would be a swift witness that madfe people who were breaking covenant uncomfortable. SO did Jesus do as recorded in the New Covenant Scriptures (that Moses in Deut 18 and Jeremiah in chapter 31 predicted would be) in the Jewish writer's books of Matthew, et al.; so what is the answer? Does the Holy One permit us who have sinned to come to Him apart from the Temple? Apart from blood sacrifices? Apart from purification? No! This remains the same forever. But consider: a) Isaiah 53 he was wounded for our transgressions; an offering; b) Exodus 40: pattern: so the earthly tabernacle and later Temple were but a shadow or representation of the true one in heaven where God dwells between the cherubim; while His feet touched the dearth and He dwetl in

the earthly replica true, yet as King Solomon said I Kings 8 He fills the heavens; and may the earth be filled with His shekinah glory (Psalm 72; Psalm 29 et al as it was before the fall); so too this is what Malachi predicted: "in every place" offering to His Name; what then did the animal sacrifice in Genesis 3 an:22 and 3:215 represent? Jesus the sacrificial lamb. So Exodus 12. So all the animals. So the 70 bullocks at Tabernacles : one for each of the representative 70 nations: he would die for Israel but would also bless all the nations who would through the God of Israel and Israel's bringing the good news message about the God of Israel and His promised Messiah/Savior cause all the nations to turn to the LORD (Psalm 22). Jesus was the sacrifice. And, He was the way to God, He was God in the flesh: cf OT texts about YHWH coming in the form/appearance of a man/angel/messenger: Genesis 13, 15:6 (the "word of YHWH" came to him and promised and Abraham believed in "YHWH" " and He accounted it to him for righteousness" P 18, 22 (here the promised "seed/son" is to be offered as a burnt offering on what? "one of the mountains of which I shall tell you" "of Moriah" right where the temple was: a picture of how the "son, only son...whom he loves" is to be sacrificed: a beautiful pre figuring of the good news of Messiah Jesus: as good as dead was Isaac/the seed of Abraham, yet "we" will come back Abraham says and so it was: for the "Angel of the LORD" : an angel/looking like a man, yet YHWH/God appears and says do not, and provides the "lamb" and blesses Abraham (so that angel was God: Gen 12); Jacob's wrestling, And so He was to be the sacrifice. Through Him we know who God is perfectly: He is the express image of YHWH God even as a son resembles his father; His body was and is the way to God; through His suffering the sword that barred the way back to Paradise, we have access and reconciliation who sinned back to a thrice holy God's presence, back to Paradise. So He is the God who dwells among us, who is the Truth, who is the Life, who is the Temple. Thus having Him we need no more earthly form or repetition: the true temple is in heaven; and Jesus was and is all the way and Mediator to God we need. John 3, Colossians, Romans, Hebrews et al.

2. Abraham was NOT righteous himself: he was an idolater by nature (Deut 26) called out of idolatry and probable moon worship in Ur of the Chaldees? Went into Hagar his wife's maidservant; lied twice about Sarah and thereby became a stumbling block to others in Egypt and Abimelech; yet he was accounted righteous by God for his trust/believing in God and His impossible promises to Abraham (name great father to father of many nations); so too Jeremiah 23:6 I Cor 1:31 et al! Isaiah: their righteousness is from me. Imperfect? Yes. But redeemed! Righteous by the obedience of the Son of God, the Surety, the perfect God man who kept the entire law for us then was punished for all of our sins!
3. Genesis 22: without the ram's lifeblood having been provided (Lev. 17: 11) and shed "instead" of ours, we would though children of Abraham have our lifeblood shed: death is our just desert/reward apart from YHWH's intervention and gracious provision; yet for our covenant breaking, He was broken (Genesis 15; Jer 34), yes He was wounded for our transgressions [quote Isaiah 53]

2. PUT ELSEWHERE:

1. As one entirely innocent pastor wrote: truth is on the moon; control, money and ...is all they care about; review RJ's letter: we live in a tyrannical state that is no longer free; yet I am called to preach the word to it: Ezek 3 et al and my ordination vow was that I would do so even if I suffer persecution: Psalter form; so also RJ right? I think so if we are to be Reformation sons of liberty; to obey God's commandments in all areas and not yield ourselves to slavery and to try to get free if we are slaves involuntarily in part and parcel of the biblical and protestant reformation worldview;
 2. either I and the other saints who affirm these
 3. from the area of [2*9] [go into more or not? Do they compensate us by SS benefits, Medicare, Medicaid, et al? [Stephen: NO, these are paid by taxes, or put off for future generations to pay]] In their supposedly doing so they have us as slaves whom they can refuse benefits to: too old, too handicapped, too young (pre-born), too diseased, not productive enough, not agreeing with our
-

ALL OF THIS IS FROM PRIORITY 5: warn, call to repent, reprove, expose & Christ crucified and risen bring the gospel:

1. EXPOSE: MAKE A TEMPLATE:

- 1. christians/churches:** a) briarwood membership directory; b) Zion; c) Lombard church and sons; other churches: destiny et al? et al; ask: do you want to see America restored? Puritan Hope rekindled? Contact Ray Comfort, Past Robertson, Cahn, Sid Roth, Derk Prince, Dutch Sheets Ministry, Joe Knight/Chuck Pierce (after get rid of horoscope) et al the Monumental guy and others asking: believe Holy Fire? Believe Psalm 35? The War Psalms of the Prince of Peace James Adams? Ok, believe group tornado and IP; then 2nd Grim re 911, 2008 email: then bank fraud; last petition Roman 11 help me expose by \$ prayer and coverage
2. template exposing bank fraud:
 1. can hardly do better than the Memo on Bank Fraud
- 2. see**
[TheMoneychangersCraftyMindAs1OfTheGreatestThievesAndSubtleSlaveMasterHisGraduallyIncreasingTheftAndOppression](#)
3. see and find and or make an index proving/explaining bank fraud and make this a separate file named something like
- 3. pastors:**
 1. I lost house in part due to my being chastened; thank God for it now; so lost nation in part because of our failure to timely call the nation to repent: Jeremiah 5/8; not recognize the hand of God's judgment; dispensational Marcion heresy/error; Robertson and Falwell told to bark down and so did we: made idol of state; our theology has to be corrected: God does judge nations in the NT; America is not immune; 501c3 incorporation; fars govt more than God no less than silent missionaries in other lands with idol temples;
 2. No trial by jury so be silent: all it takes for evil men to triumph is for us to be silent and do nothing!
 3. your blessing comes by continuing to fulfill your calling to preach the Word; also do NOT be ashamed of Christ Jesus or God's judging in a TOLERATE everything day: Rev 2 and Phineas in righteous anger stopped the plague; do not be ashamed of me (cf Paul a prisoner (Tim)
 4. expose unfruitful works of darkness and reprove oppressors which involves whatever degree God's providence allows of sharing things that are not always the most comfortable subjects to share- cf Peter Allison's book title: do not fear to deal with whatever topics God's word deals with: preach through the Bible expository more;
 5. teach Lord's Prayer and doctrine of judgment (Heb) and Imprecatory prayers; do not let isilent and ignorant men stop you from it; do not let feminized preferences and sentimentality reduce your calling; do not give up your fire to accommodate others less passion!
 6. I challenge you: you no doubt made God a solemn promise or vow like I did a) when you became a Christian; part of becoming a Christian is to say: Jesus You are my Lord even though not even if I have to take up my cross and follow You. I agree You are worth everything. There is nothing more important to me and my eternal soul than You. So, whatever it takes, I will follow You, even if persecution comes. As a minister, that as doubled. You are doubly

bound to obey the Lord. You are an elder, leader, shepherd, called to repent the Lord Jesus: so, I made a vow when I was made a minister that no matter what ever persecution came to me I would not back down. So did you not doubt. I Tim : goldy in Christ Jesus WILL suffer persecution; but Peter 911 get under umbrella.

4. **government itself first?**

1. **Prevent panic in markets?** Cf

NewEvidenceOfWrongdoingAgainstGravelingsByRollTideHomesDRAFT1

2. **Reeder go with to Sessions:** on you Reeder and Sessions/Trump if you not obey the Word's four commands and to steer this nation away from the iceberg it has already hit (don't say it can't sink like people did about the Titanic: God says it can and He Himself will be sure it does if we do not return to His lovingkindness, pardon and grace;

5. **release to international media,** KN media, Kevin Swanson, Sessions/Trump, Wiley Drake media; make sermon/GodsAmerica's shorter as much as possible; Get RF, DJB, pre screen ; also RLThomas/Matt Ter; warn: there will be a judgment day and a "resurrection of the dead, both for the just and the unjust. This being so, I myself always strive to have a conscience without offense toward God and men." (Acts 24:15-16) Make sure you govern yourselves likewise accordingly for every idle word will be brought into judgment, showing you are right with God or wrong.

6. **cf had planned for Wiley Drake: finish the "2016 drought, 3 house fires answers to prayers calling TO REPENT" draft email** 3 sins and 4 (Amos 1-2); 911, 2008's Great Recession; 2007's drought; 2016's drought; 3 house fires; as with Joe Knight; Isaiah 1 explained;

7. *to all old Superior customers or contacts I can call get email and send too;*

8. *jeremiah 23:28: he who has My word, let him speak My word faithfully....is not My word like a fire? Says the LORD. And like a hammer that breaks the rock in pieces.....I prayed and the LORD answered me and by answering the LORD has spoken according to Jeremiah 23:35-37 and Genesis 24:51:*
9. **one thing God has spoken by answer to prayer, test and you will see it agrees with God's word is that it will work out for israel's salvation as God promised: Psalm 14: last verse; Romans 11; protect and deliver from ISIS, Hamas and sins of unbelief toward God, Scripture and Messiah and works righteousness; restore them to You LJC and give them all their land and use them mightily to bring Your kingdom: Habk 2:14**
10. our house: God led fingerprints to our house: not entered Jordan because got cold feet; chastening from house to house; sensed the Lord's Fatherly displeasure; repented yet also as Israel in Psalm 79 and Jeremiah in his prophecy thought it proper after praying for decades imploring God to pardon and turn America from its 3 sins of idolatry, murder by abortion (@ 37 million then) and immorality, to - on the AM of 911 about ONE HALF HOUR BEFORE the attacks- I thought it proper to finally resorting to the kind of prayer Elijah and other saints in scripture like Moses, Paul, Jesus and David prayed: "in God we trust" but not truly but in money and military so Twin Towers (1000's little ones) and Pentagon: maybe its time to allow to be attacked - if God thought it was right and the right time- to give not all we deserved but only a **drop** of His just wrath to call us back to Him. God answered about a ½ hour later with 911's first events.
11. 2007 drought: vision and congregational prayer request
12. 2008's Great Recession corroborates what the Bible shows: God is angry with America.
13. **This God revealed in connection with our house in 911's aftermath in our lives. God led us to see another 4th sin of American govt paralleling that of Israel's gov in Isaiah 1: fraudulent currency and resulting oppressions.**

We told how our house case was a clear proof of this 4th sin. How America parallels Israel in Isaiah 1 (read it) with the same four sins, the fourth being fraudulent currency: “*your silver has become dross*” with related oppressions like “*your princes*” and judges “*are companions of thieves*” and the cause/right of people is not defended by government. There **God reveals that He takes such fraud and oppression Personally, is angry with those participating in it, and threatens that He Himself will take “vengeance” on “My adversaries**”. True Christians don't want to be God's enemies. Yet James 4 warns that people in the church/who think they are Christians can prove or make themselves **God's enemies by breaking His laws and not repenting** of them. We already shared this earlier³⁶⁹.

14. Congressional Record and Federal Reserve Publication; Soused God's laws and mans (to pursue and determine truth adjustice int his matter;
15. disputed because Col. 2: let no man defraud you; *requested NON FRAUDULENT PROOF that we had been given a NON FRAUDULENT TRUE AND JUST LOAN OF THE BANKS FUNDS WHICH WE HAD ASKED FOR;*
 1. **response: 4/3 ;God's word, America's supreme laws and supreme court cases say: “fraud vitiates [destroys] contracts”. Since forcing us out, you have not come to us to repent of your sins. Clearly then, Scripture shows God is angry with you for your participating in extorting and dispossessing us.**
 2. 30 yr banking securitization expert research led to sworn affidavits and supports proving fraud: no lawful right to foreclose;
 3. unlawful foreclosure
 4. went to court against foreclosing parties: demanded from the start trial by jury; none ever given; gross clear violatio of due proecess (Castle default);
 5. sheriff's dept said the 4/3 evidenced 1st dgree theft, 2nd degree forgery, crimminal for which could be put in jail a long time; ;
 6. nevertheless judge ruled to give summary judgment in the other sides favor
 7. *without cause we were dispossessed us of our house and land despite the sheriff's complaint recognizing we were suffering a theft of 150,000 we had given our hard earned funds for. You made us and our children homeless. We had enforced against us a judge's acts of fraud, extortion and oppression. You grievously sinned against Jesus and against us by breaking God's 3rd, 5th, 8th and 9th commandments by carrying out a lawless order that was based on forged, fraudulent documents³⁷⁰ in order to steal and extort our house from us. first loyalty is God, then America's supreme law written to protect God given rights of individuals. Yet you were not loyal to do your duty.*
 8. appealed it thru all the courts of Alabama – even Roy Moore's- and to America's Supreme court:
 9. sheriff's dept sent letter judge ordered to throw us out of our own home:
 10. met with sheriff's dept; shared about God's judgment; said extortion; obey God not man; did not care: do whatever the judge says anyway: so though their own criminal complaint they filled out proved the judge was partnering with the banker thieves who were trying to steal our home, sheriff's dept obeyed the order that broke God's law and violated America's supreme law and thereby became partners with thieves and liars.
16. **So we prayed: HAVING EXHAUSTED ALL HUMAN RECOURSE, WE APPEALED TO GOD:** we cried out to God as a family for a drought to vindicate our claims that God through Jesus had judged us with 911, 2007's drought, 2008's Great Recession, etc. For America and its courts were playing brinkmanship with Almighty God. They dared to defy God's word to **stop dispossessing people like us** (cf. Ezekiel 45:9, 11, 12), dared to break their oaths and America's supreme law, dared to invite more of God's wrath after Scripture itself (that alone ought to be enough!) tells God judges nations. They dared as well to reject His gracious providence of sending an ordained minister who BOTH swore we are under God's judgments -that 911 and 2008's Great Recession were God's judgments in answer to prayers- AND who bore more than overwhelming proof of the fraudulent currency, loans and oppressions being done that called for greater judgment! THEY IGNORED US AND GROUND OUR FACES IN THE DIRT (as God puts it in Isaiah 5) by forced extortion against us. THEREFORE our family on or about 4-29-2016 prayed to God about this matter
17. Because God had answered prayers from James and his congregation for the earlier **drought of 2007** to call us back to Him (**see attached Exhibit A**) in connection with Roy Moore and the Ten Commandments issue, and now **all** the courts were doing evil, we as a family for God's name to be glorified, to confirm what had been written in our court papers about our house being involved with 911 and because the courts knowingly refused “to do justly” despite all we had shared with them, we **appealed to heaven** like our generally evangelical founding fathers something like this: “*Lord you see what they are doing to us! They know its wrong! They don't care what You say, what Your word says, the proofs of all the fraud, no trial by jury, due process! They don't care about our rights. They don't care that we tell You answered with 911 for our idolatry, murder, and immorality! They don't care that we warned them that Your word says a fourth sin can put us over the brink and You will not withhold punishment after You already brought 911 and 2008's Great Recession! You also brought 2007's drought we prayed for as a congregation! You answered the congregation and my prayer for a drought when Roy Moore was thrown out of office for His standing for Your Ten Commandments. Lord You know we are not lying! Help us Lord! Help us! Lord, perhaps its time You bring another drought to confirm what we are saying is true! You did answer our prayers for drought in 2007 [see attached], yet even Roy Moore and America's Supreme Court they all ignore all the evidence and refuse to do right - so we are coming under more of Your wrath for these four sins. They won't listen! Oh Lord, bring another drought to confirm what we had been saying to the courts: 911 and 2008's Great Recession **were** for our three great sins and this fourth sin is putting us on the brink of disastrous greater judgments, so that they must know they as courts*

369 For instance in the attached copy of our April 8, 2016 LetterToTerriSurlesSaintClairCountySheriff: “If you mistreat us by breaking the law, your oath or allow others to do such unconstitutional acts (tyrants ignore the law and do whatever they or their superiors tell them to- the principle of “law” Nazis followed) rather than interposing to protect us as is your duty as required by God's transcendant law the Nazi's got judged by at Nuremburg. Being a friend of the corrupt and those who are of the world makes you an enemy of God according to James 4.”

370 We attached an unsigned copy of the “Forgery Affidavit” because it is clearer in image but the signed one is surely available on request.

must repent! Vindicate us Lord! Have mercy on us!"

18. God as Most High Judge gave His verdict that Phil Seay's lower court and everyone between to America's supreme court did wrong by the drought. This was another judgment that punishes America for its sins, warns of greater judgments and calls us to return to Him (Amos 4). **So with the 2016 drought:** given all the fraud and forgery, unrebutted evidences, criminal complaint, no trial by jury, violation of due process, earlier sworn testimonies and warnings, **the meaning of the drought in answer to prayer is God effectively having spoken to declare:** "You have done unrighteously by denying James and his family their house in violation of law and their rights. I did answer James' prayer for 911, 2008's Great Recession, and his and his congregation's prayer for the 2007 drought when people earlier did not do right in the Roy Moore Ten Commandments matter."
19. **TAKE THIS VERY SERIOUSLY BECAUSE GOD DOES:** God says that two or three witnesses establish or prove a matter. In that connection, see the **attached 2016DroughtGravelingFamilyPrayedFor** witnesses that verify that 2016's drought was prayed for by our family before it happened. **2 Kings 8 shows such witnesses are rightly used to make an appeal for restoring "house and land"**. "*Since we are to judge of the will of God from His Word*" (Canons of Dort 1:17) both those in our congregation and our family have no other choice given what the Bible says about God answering prayers for righteous judgment to call people to return to Him than to conclude that God answered these prayers for these droughts. Jeremiah 14 speaks of "**droughts**" plural. Given the rest of the clear light from Scripture, what's happening in America and these judgments that have occurred in answer to prayer, it is clear that God is looking at us like He did Israel/Judah in **Jeremiah 14: He is SERIOUSLY ANGRY** when you start talking "**droughts**" plural, 911, and the other judgments. Jeremiah 14 talks about dead bodies and of those who preach falsely about these matters saying its NOT God, don't worry, have peace and blessings without repentance of their sins are in big trouble and warned by God about their own lives!
20. **GOD ALSO ANSWERED WITH FIRE:** James attests under oath that he called you on April 29, 2016 and that he prayed to the Lord over the phone before you. During that phone call James said something along these lines:
21. **James:** One of the things I've told you about in the past...is that...the Lord's answered prayers....I don't know if you remember the story about Elijah...? **Sheriff:** Uh huh [yes]. **James:**...God proved Himself and proved what His servant was saying...by answering...prayer. So I'm doing that right now, I'm going to pray like Elijah prayed and the public heard it I'm going to do that with you as a public servant and you can hear it and we'll see if God answers: "Father in heaven, I pray You would glorify Your Son Jesus. You know what's... going on in this situation. You know whose doing what's right. And I pray you could be gracious to glorify and vindicate Your Son Jesus...Your precious Messiah, the Savior of all who seek Him. I pray You would vindicate my claims about His answering prayer with the judgment for the events of 911. I **pray that You would answer Lord like You did for Elijah by fire, so that everyone can see You are the one true God, Father, Son and Holy Spirit, that You hate, You break the capstone of mammon and deceptive fraud that I'm dealing with, that I'm suffering from,** and that **LORD You have appointed Your Son Jesus to be the Savior and the Lord of the nations, LORD, to be the Chief Cornerstone,** and for the world, law, and judges, attorneys, everybody to serve Him as You commanded. LORD you gave that command in Psalm 2, You gave it in Acts 13, You promised that all who come to Him will find joy, peace, eternal life, abundant life in Him. Lord I ask this in the authority of Your name; I ask that you would show the sheriff that he can do the right thing; Lord he should know already but I ask it in Your name and by Jesus blood. Amen." **Sheriff:** "Okay." "Thank you James."
22. Even if James did not express but rather implied his request that God answer by fire that same day (April 29, 2016), the surrounding context made clear James was asking for God the Father to answer **that day;** God surely knew that for He knows all things. The Scriptural example James referred to was Elijah who prayed for God to answer by fire and God did **the same day.** That was what James was asking God for. James also prayed with another pastor the same day for God to answer that same day. In the historical context, it needed to happen soon for Sheriff Surles to be able to see it and so "do the right thing" by keeping us in our home, receiving courage to refuse to obey the judge's order by God's answer.

1. **The attached ScanOfEmailLinksTo3FiresFromABCNewsThatOccuredApril292016**

:

2. media: take the stuff with us and go with a pastor; pastor chris

1. **tell everyone: Sessions, KB, GD, fcoc, everyone: God holds you accountable for what you do with this: I can only deliver the message, you must respond to God's word in faith and repentance. I urge you to be Bereans to test all I say by Scripture.**
2. **matthew 18 letters: I have been extremely busy due to the enormous amount of Isaiah 1 and 59 like realities of throwing truth and justice into the streets, oppression and only an extreme remnant holding fast anymore to God's truth who have not bowed the knee to the idol of Baal compnion of thieves;**
3. **ask for Senator Sessions help:** tell him it is NATIONAL SECURITY LEVEL IMPORTANCE: a) Castle; b) Dutch Sheets ministry; you know how you helped me get the message about 911 to President bush and i'm so thankful; you received from me in 2015 the message about 2008's Great rescsson too because our nation did not repent; I met with your assistants and another brother

2. **CODE 666555: Q re timing aspects and I Cor. 6:**

1. **formerly thought NOT to share with other people but keep the discipline part private per**

I Cor. 6 (but not so when a public officer sins publically and it endangers the very lives of people in the nation; Scripture in fact REQUIRES and COMMANDS I then reprove before all: I Tim.5, Ezek. 3,3 3, Acts 20 and Paul said SOME OF YOU WILL lead astray the flock: so here! As the prophets reprov'd and rebuk'd kings and authorities, so does every Christian as a ppk according to HC 12 have a duty and right to do);

2. at least share the heart of ApPt 0, .5, 25,26 et al

3. **these 4 commands (expose, reprove, call to repent and warn) do not contradict;**

1. I cor 6: duty to expose; I cor 6 pagan society; yet Jeremiah 1 pagan idols but covenant foundations so too America;
2. I Cor. 6 and duty at same time to expose drought and fire; either Roy Moore repents immediately and house back or do? No do all at the same time.
 1. Joseph just put away secretly though law did call as well for her execution yet she was a Virgin and he had no proof and so she was to be let go- though ordinarily pregnancy meant a man knew her, yet Scripture countenances the extra ordinary: virgin birth, so unless two or 3 witnesses not prosecute her;
 2. duty to warn courts for sure and American people because cf liberal presbyteiran church ignorance of abortion as murder; think Christian Clarence Thomas or Joe Smoe on Am Supreme Ct ok not aware til hear about 911, 2008 then that even was intedned to open eyes to God's righteous standard, man's/America's sins and God's wrath and make us receptive to the GOSPEL: Romans 1:16!!!!: so with Roy Moore and 10 commandments: judge and fraudulent currency and

3. Counselors: LJG; Buster and Brian Conley all at once.; SJFG: saints IRC: all at once; Cahn?; John Anderson; mARS; COB

4. Not wrong per se to do Roy Moore and sheriff's letters while also preparing/finishing other things

5. as expose and reprove especially penetrate and destroy via

FathersWorldview this stupid unbiblical and unamerican and unconstititional (and un Supreme Court meaning except roges: see Matt Twrrwhella video and Rusty Lee Thomas email articles) separation of church and state showing how both MUST repent. God gives you no free pass because you're in gov. In fact God shows in Psalm 82 that even though he's entrusted you with great authority, yet when you begin to think you are god or act like it, then God must remind you you are but a mortal man and return you to dust. History records He does this with government leader after government leader: Haman, Herod, Hitler.

3. fear not quoting God's word in every venue for it is the basis for later calling for His righteous judgments if people do not respond to His word rightly.

4. Expose:

1. anchor

1. Anchor/GD/KB/Peter Allison: new evidence re two terms: both Deut 25 two weights in the bag and the legal term for this; HIS Advocates; banking fraud; Cx Requires 11 pages of eye openers

2. preach the Word/The Lord Jesus Christ:

1. talk about Christians position, identity and authority and they'll want to move out in it; THEN ask what if any former sin you struggle against or Satan seeks to hold you down or back in: some foothold or stronghold, some bitter thing from the past, some desire that is out of control: but as much as possible focus on the positive of the gospel while destroying the negative evil; longevity, prosperity, later after more signs before also confirm the word; pray you restore the economy when and how you want to; pray through repentance and restitution and restoration and release/jubilee you will the world eventually

3. one sermon to use at Tea Parties, et al Sessions/Trump

4. GodsAmericasSupremeLawRePreciousMetalCurrencyAndToSuffer DeathForViolatingForRoyMoore

5. to be preached as part of "preach the Word";

1. **personal encouragement: do not fear, just be faithful through God's grace in prayer:** for the reason I suffered was due to not obeying the LORD: OI in on time, Matthew 18 letters AND OR because He wants us to have more to prove the sinners sin and His greatness and power to deliver et al
2. **preaching: Christ's and God's dominion over all** was, is and will continue forever: Psalm 29 sat enthroned at the flood as King; Daniel 4:3; Matth 28; 1 Tim 6: is king of kings; Rev. 1:5
3. **preaching: Luke 21:20-24 a most relevant text!:** as Israel was (and still is) a special people to God, so America as a Gentile nation that was set up to advance the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob's Messiah Jesus (Mayflower footnote) was a specially blessed nation that repeatedly affirmed its trust, devotion and pledged obedience to God and His word; thus Luke 12:48 apply to both; b) thus warnings of vengence apply to both; JC Ryle: God may long suffer but the day of punishment will come at last; c) this is the times of the Gentiles end and of the times of restoring the kingdom to the Jews: Acts 1, based on the word of God Deut 32, rom 9-11, luke 21:24, Acts 1, 911 last petition [tell only in God's time and otherwise NOT tell]; [PPRBCp.369 I thot myself & family endangered pot y2k prayd/sugested 4 vow septn G gave in A]; p 369? even as david saw a sword over israel so I can deduce from God's word and His answers to pyr there is a sword over am; [churches you must let me share this fearful reality so like Jesus wds luke 21 et al sts can reoent not only but also prepare; [baruch maoz sermon needs to be heard & I pick up some of its themes; re the times of the gentiles- 1- "A fixed period is likewise foretold which was to be the times of the Gentiles' visitation, the time during which they were to enjoy privileges, and to occupy a position something like that of Israel in ancient day". YES! This put before the Jews and magnify this fact, highlight, underscore and put in red neon lights to make the read and realize the truth of Moses and their own prophets (Deut 32, wido of Zarephath, rom 9-11,) to proovoke them to jealousy: look Jews: a) you out of your land 2000 years, Gentiles into it; b) you dispossessed by God, signs of your rejection, persuection Lev 26, Deut 28 Jere Lam et al for 2000 years while the Gentiles embraced the God of the Bible, kept their lands and were blessed if and as they followed Him; you rejected your Messiah and we embraced Him as Moses and the prophets foretold; there is no other way to account or explain your 2000 year dispersal that started with the severe punishment of God upon you in Jersuaem's destruction (Daniel 9 so predicted it; after Messiah was cut off but not for Himself : Isa. 53: weave gospel throughout it all like Jesus burial cloth had linen waveed

throughout itself: this is GOOD news of God's holiness, our sinfulness, yet His love and grace in Jesus to pardon us!]; America the leading Gentile nation that embraced God in covenant more than any other: yet America brought to this point of rebellion like Israel, a sword hanging over her and warning remedial judgments begin given to her as God gave through His servants to Israel of whom I am one servant of God's Anointed and only begotten Son Jesus. ["The Gentiles, because of their hardness and unbelief, are to be strip of their privileges, and endure the just judgments of God." [he could say that based on the warnings of Paul in Romans 11 re branches fear lest you be cut out, and on v. 15 of Romans 11 where he predicts the Gentile nations that he said would be reconciled to God will be spiritually dead when Israel returns to the LORD through Jesus with the resulting benefit to be the Gentiles being more greatly enriched than ever before with the gospel of Jesus and His real life real world benefits (v. 12) and sply resurrected; also Daniel 9 predicts this reality in light of dt 28 lev 26; just as J in lk 13 warned repent lest ye perish after tower fell on people and p. 112 j wds of warng ynheeded resulted in jerus destruction so also here: am will sfr greater unishments if it does not repent; ryles wds on p 371 are with quoting 1st open paragraphre times of the gentiles and God's judgments on them- cf muslims invasion et al dt 28, nhindus gas stations hotels et al ; all temporal judgments point forward to and warn of sure and certain eternal judgments for all who refuse to repent to God for their sins and trust the Lord Jesus Christ alone to save them from them and their awful results; **SEE OTHER REMARKS OF JC RYLE**

1. **add into FCOC: these are the days that both Jesus, Paul and based on their written words J.C. Ryle in 1858 wrote of: that the Gentile nations would be visited with God's gracious privileges and blessings for a time but would through hardness and unbelief turn from them, fall under judgments.**
4. **Sermon to Trump and others:**
 1. America can be great again but it will take the God of the Bible to do it and our being right with Him again. You have to realize who He is and what is true about Him: "How great are His signs, and how mighty His wonders! His kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and His dominion is from generation to generation." -Daniel 4: 3 (King Nebuchadnezzar); Matt 28: 16ff;
 2. Per USC (printed out already: RJ told me about I think) President has supposed authority to do stuff in relation to currency, Secretary of Treasury et al ; power to rescind Emergency Zbanking Act and other unconstitutional acts and Executive Orders and throw off like our founders and President Andrew Jackson (who knew the founders purpose to put together a Constitution and republic had as one of its largest purposes to have a uniform currency that was just according to the requirements of God's word. By God's grace the founders and Jackson pushed away the bankers and their frauds to some degree, may you through the Living and Ruling Lord Jesus Christ throw it off forever DV.
5. Use the file [PreparationsToPreachToCongregationAtSalemIRC25thAnniversary](#) for LOTS to say (also re Ron Joling)

5. Wiley Drake

**show: expose
fraud of IRS with
DJB and letters
and OID and
GodsAmericas...;**

3. eccl

**4. isa 1; so am's sup
cx 1792, sec 19,**

5. **during night of 3-15-2017:** thought about getting with **Franklin Graham to preach** (suggested to me by Tiersmas at Elmers): ask Billy Graham's gate keepers:
 1. I need ½ hour with Franklin Graham: go to state capitals with him again; call for repentance, warn, reprove and expose; pray for 3GA; preach the word!
 1. Ask him: is God's word enough or sufficient to persuade men of its truth? Is Christ's standard of two or three witnesses to be followed and considered trustworthy? Will you use it? Droughts and so via psalm 66 et al 911/2008's great recession
 2. Ask Salem IRC congregation to write letters for me urging this and to let me preach with him; letters of commendation urging this; cf Paul Hesse
 3. **Kristine Tiersma idea the night the group met at their home:** Del Tuckett with Focus on the Family: put video series together; John Veenstra/Ray Vander Lan MI trip; born in same hospital room for a purpose: one to teach Gentile Christians their need for Jewish roots in Israel; the other to teach Jews their need for Jesus? Go with us because Focus on the Family loves him.
 1. Template summary for others (so as Mark says I don't have to keep repeating myself)
 2. people, by turning from God to lies like evolution have made the entirety of your lives meaningless and without purpose. But God who created all things from nothing and who does miracles like raising the dead can rescue you and give meaning forever by a relationship with Him.

3. Ray Vander Laan: God's providence with LJG as student and Israel trip and then Brooklyn and then him to move to MI where Aunt Esther worked Prince; Psalm 102 "set time" and prayed for Marilyn Ruth fits though with Romans 11 and Luke 21:24, last petition and I John 5:14; NOW is the time to share so That the World May Know; also provide excellent refutation of the lie of Darwin and evolution (see christiananswers...) evolution destroyer; point to Del Tackett movie just out: Genesis History as well as Truth Project; best videos; and confirm accuracy of the Bible (Dead Sea Scrolls- MARS stuff; contra mormonism, Jews, cultus et al christiananswers; ; refer to Jjesus the Great Debate: shroud of truin: not true that there is no proof that this was the burial shroud used on the body of Jesus Of Nazareth! Ministering to homosexuals; OSA/Elijah abortion and anti obamacare;
4. share CxRequires, Roger Sherman et al do a Del Tackett (or have him do it) presentation v. the unjust money, banks and so call for repentance (or just cease and release all because people slaves got benefits like welfare, unemployment, medicare, e t la): for this questino need COB, DJB, Christian reconstructionist presbyters, return to gold silver and copper coin
4. **USE Isaiah 1, 53, 55, Acts 13** (Psalm 2 and Jesus current government kingship I Tim 6 king of kings), 17 (all called to repent)19 (Ephesian banking change the world turn it upside down for Jesus to be right side up: consider founding fathers: an education revolution calling for a prayer revolution directed at both government and bankers leading to voting, leading to call to restitution, leading to interposition, secession, nullification et al or any other biblical option: BUT IN TIME: first after we read God's word (Josiah) and repent/solemn assembly, learn what the commands of God/Jesus Mt 28 require of us and the nations and figure our way out of this captivity mess labrinyth, **If/when (faith) do such a presentation with study guide, so do to with address to the Jews for Israel's salvation.**
 1. Pray RJ and DJB are truth and knowledge resources!
 2. During such a preaching tour: call later on own for and as necessary churches to be free from 501c3/incorporation and point to replacement of Jesus as Head alone (BC/WC et al Eph 5) and IRC 508 recognizing the 1st Amendment; idol/golden calf Martin Allen
5. share when have his confidence: your father criticized heavily for speaking at the National Cathedral with Imam et al yet if I had been faithful I would have prevented it by sharing what had really happened.
 1. share with **Reeder, Barker** drought and fire and explanation and proofs for from GodsAmericas et al: if you will listen more than Israel 's prophets please: then may have revival:
 1. see
FromGravelingFamilyReThe2016DroughtCallToRepentPrepareAndPrayGivenBrinkmanshipWithGod
 2. don't claim its too hard for you to understand: Romans 15;14 and disciple the nations! I Cor. 6: aints to judge the eowlrld! Unless you can disprove by laws, facts and evidences that rebut and reprove what I have said under oath, Lev 51, Lev 19:17, Numbers 30, thitus 1 and maxims of law all say its proved and you agreed to it by implication.

3. because you disagreed with God and His word by instructing people at the first State of the Union address that God's people should never pray tragedy on their nation, you need to correct that and teach the truth of God's word; you need to listen to www.dominioncovenantchurch.com/sermons/?sermon_id=791 that imprecatory prayers are Scriptural and not as you treat them as somehow sub-Christian, that a group of Christian leaders and pastors prayed them together and God was sovereignly pleased to answer them
4. you still have given me no answer to my letters plural; please do not be naive to the fact that there may be some compromise in the hearts of some; I was informed for instance that DJ Kennedy's session had a member who in fact tried to aid in the murder of a missionary; God's word requires that you let those who have such an important far reaching testimony that corroborates the Word of God and shows what He is working in in our day to be shared; but you are hindering the forward movement of His kingdom and church; cf also Jeremiah 23: though not claim to be a prophet like Amos or Jeremiah, do claim under LD 12 Christians are in Christ; why not let me share? Masons on session? Get off! 2 Cor 6 compromised spiritually and affects the entire congregation.
5. Psalm 95: yeah so long My Spirit grieving: can't presuppose you are elect: believe it based on fact truly trusting in CJ alone and by the fruits thereof;
6. righteousness HR focus on too: peace,; remember He is righteous too and holds His children accountable: chastening is a real part of the Christian life: I Cor. 11 Josh 7 Rev. 2 kills some too; judgment on the wicked; god answers prayers for righteous judgment psalm 109 preach on;
7. I remind you that in ALL your communications concerning me to observe God's 8th and 9th commandments: quote HC [Eric IRS et al]; saints in IRC gave trial by jury when I and elders were slandered; are you willing to pursue the truth as the 8th cdt requires wherever it leads? In order to expose, reprove and obey the Lord above men if nec, and as the sit requires?
8. **Curt message Briarwood:** you either let me share (Jer 23 Isa 1 Eph 5 et al and warn Ezek 3 33 acts 20) or you incur guilt because if I stand up you will likely ...; emails of membership? Remember: you have a history: you shut me down in Evangel after I was simply trying to guard you from incurring God's judgment on not only you leaders but your churches per scripture and HC: wrath on the entire congregation: you promised sit down share later and I coulda gree because I had at least alerted you that there was a sin needing to be repented of before going to the table ; you broke your promise to me though. If you not let me share, be sure your sin of hiding and hindering me will find you out another way: God says that in His word: your sin will find you out.
9. [can see the notes I took on this and shared with LJB and SJFG and stapled to it as well] "duty to raise a hue and a cry!" in Briarwood sermon notes in your evening sermon "Three Marks of Godly Leadership" you did a big wrong. You – knowingly or unknowingly- perpetuated banking fraud and oppression. God's word shows that at a minimum you need to be INFORMED and then to boldly EXPOSE the fraud and resulting oppression related to commercial loans. No excuses. I'll inform you, if you don't raise a hue and cry, you incur guilt and bring down God's wrath on the congregation for it. Speak truth in love to reveal our nation's sins and our governments in this matter; call us back to the LORD and Jesus Christ the Truth and Jubilee of God incarnate and to lovingly obeying His royal law of liberty, freeing thereby this nation through Jesus Christ from its bondage to sin and to oppressors by the truth and grace of Jesus! "The

LORD's commands are to be obeyed no matter what it looks like to the world" you preached on the evening of January 15, 2017. What will it take for you to believe God's word and historical facts and sworn testimonies? My congregation and families as well as my own solemn testimonies to answers to prayer? The first two are clear and make you responsible; the third corroborates the first two and as clear, measured manifestations of God's judgments for violating His word (and our supreme law- not only our Constitution by the way) give greater urgency to these matters. See duty to raise a hue and a cry! [search for in computer by this: Deuteronomy 22:23-27: if a man forces a woman to lie" or "2011 in Penn State: assistant coach Jerry Sandusky was charged and ..."]

10. let me remind you of Scripture that teaches that by your not obeying the commands of the LORD to teach the full counsel of God regarding imprecatory prayers for judgment you fail your duty to provide the saints the full equipping the whole counsel of God requires of them; because you do this and your people only pray prayers of intercession asking God for what one member said is "positive" things, just ask God for mercy, not justice/negative stuff, therefore you along with other such pastors are in part to blame for the church's not moving Christ's kingdom forward in this day; repent and do the first works God shows His people do; remember that one man's sin (yours; sessions too) can bring guilt and God's wrath on the whole congregation: HC; and preventing or hindering
11. The Heidelberg Catechism³⁷¹ summarizes Scriptures teaching in **Q & A 87: "Can those be saved who do not turn to God from their ungrateful and impenitent walk of life? A. By no means. Scripture says that no unchaste person, idolater, adulterer, thief, greedy person, drunkard, slanderer, robber, or the like shall inherit the kingdom of God.**[1] [1] I Cor. 6: 9, 10; Gal. 5: 19-21; Eph. 5: 5, 6; I John 3: 14." **Further, 81. Q. Who are to come to the table of the Lord? A. Those who are truly displeased with themselves because of their sins and yet trust that these are forgiven them and that their remaining weakness is covered by the suffering and death of Christ, and who also desire more and more to strengthen their faith and amend their life. But hypocrites and those who do not repent eat and drink judgment upon themselves.**[1] [1] I Cor. 10: 19-22; 11: 26-32. **82. Q. Are those also to be admitted to the Lord's supper who by their confession and life show that they are unbelieving and ungodly? A. No, for then the covenant of God would be profaned and His wrath kindled against the whole congregation.**[1] Therefore, according to the command of Christ and His apostles, the Christian church is duty-bound to exclude such persons by the keys of the kingdom of heaven, until they amend their lives. [1] [cf. Joshua 7]; Ps. 50: 16; Is. 1: 11-17; I Cor. 11: 17-34." See also Q & As 83-85 concerning God's wrath both in this life and the next for those refusing to repent in footnote³⁷²; Cf Genesis 26: 10-11: one man doing wrong can bring guilt on an entire group of people so the leader rightly charges all his people that not one of you shall do such and such and

371 Per <http://www.wts.edu/resources/creeds/heidelberg.html> 9-4-2016.

372 **83. Q.** What are the keys of the kingdom of heaven? A. The preaching of the holy gospel and church discipline. By these two the kingdom of heaven is opened to believers and closed to unbelievers.[1] [1] Matt. 16: 19; John 20: 21-23. **84. Q.** How is the kingdom of heaven opened and closed by the preaching of the gospel? A. According to the command of Christ, the kingdom of heaven is opened when it is proclaimed and publicly testified to each and every believer that God has really forgiven all their sins for the sake of Christ's merits, as often as they by true faith accept the promise of the gospel. The kingdom of heaven is closed when it is proclaimed and testified to all unbelievers and hypocrites that **the wrath of God and eternal condemnation rest on them as long as they do not repent.** According to this testimony of the gospel, **God will judge both in this life and in the life to come.**[1] [1] Matt. 16: 19; John 3: 31-36; 20: 21-23. **85. Q.** How is the kingdom of heaven closed and opened by church discipline? A. According to the command of Christ, people who call themselves Christians but show themselves to be unchristian in doctrine or life are first repeatedly admonished in a brotherly manner. If they do not give up their errors or wickedness, they are reported to the church, that is, to the elders. If they do not heed also their admonitions, they are forbidden the use of the sacraments, and they are excluded by the elders from the Christian congregation, and by God Himself from the kingdom of Christ.[1] They are again received as members of Christ and of the church when they promise and show real amendment.[2][1] Matt. 18: 15-20; I Cor. 5: 3-5, 11-13; II Thess. 3: 14, 15. [2] Luke 15: 20-24; II Cor. 2: 6-11."

- warns of a severe penalty if they do;
12. email him re 2016 drought and fires; America needs a go0spel awakening; America's church need revivieal to be used as a gospel awakingin instrument; I need open doors and churc hes obedient to the commandments to let me share because the judgments were to work as a catalyst to galvanize the people's attention to the reality of God's word and the serious call of God to repent and turn from sin;
 13. if you will listen more than Israel did to its nabiiim; GodsAmericasLawRequiresGoldAndSilverCoinToGuardRights DeathPenaltyRequiredForGovFailureForFirstBaptistChurch listen more than Israel nabim
 14. the land of Israel did as all things do point to JC in whom we are supported and sustained; but that is no more to be used as an excuse to allow Israel to be divided and their land taken from them today than the land your house sits on as part of the earth God created that also reveals His Name can rightly be taken from you; Read Hall indsey and the Restoration of the Jews or Luke 21
 15. **follow up letter to Reeder and the session** Re sharing about 911: why no answer?

1. See and finish

April192017LetterToDrReederAndBriarwoodSession (in Seagate)

1. add into it and into other letters too

possibly: review with Bojidar and HReeder and frank barker as did in Homewood on 9-11-2003 or so the written providential list God's leading re work with the Jews and 911 last petittion I John 5 and Joel 2: 25 so help me nd pray with me and help us get there! Help me do my part to get the years the locusts ate restored! Let me share the message about 911 2008 2016 et al. SDG and faihtful to the WORD!@ I will be faithful, longsuffering and Christi centered and SDG!

2. Please briarwood and dutton, let members support my ministry by gifts written out to your

churches (((or does that bring me up as a compromiser given what I have said re 501c3 incorporation? DO NOT DISOBYEY!. Yet I Corinthians 7: 1) share DJB with Frank barker and Reeder and Paul Andrew Mitchell and 40pager was to give to Liz re IRS. If cannot be made free get tax deduction but do NOT let that control wrords or acts but Jesus alone! Cf Israliteies in Egyptian bondage: obey in so far as what they command does not contradict God's commands or doctrines. Nor tlet them influence your thinking or behavior. Cf if can get advangate for gospel /kingdom do so but if at all prevents/hinders the gospel of the kingdom then contradict and oppose it; IRS rules boldly and always be faithful to the LJC [do you agree with this COB? Buster?John Anderson?]

3. get people to say: James is for real. He is for Jesus Christ. He is a preacher of the Word. Let him share re God's answers to prayer confirming what we should already know God's word says we should know but that it also says that even the greats (Jeremiah 5) are ignorant of: His judgments and recognize and declaring them (Amos 3): how much more so when an ordained not perfect I(no pastor is perfect0 but faithful minister of God under oath swears that God answeredhis prayers? Exhort form the wordl way open doors. Pray re! Pray for open door IRC, RCC et al Irsael
4. bathe in prayer: protecion/anoint if open door briarwood: and elsewhere UNTO 3GA!

5. gain/give perspective on fraudulent currency: important/vital you hear because God a God who cares about you and those whose rights are being tampled and because He's a God of justice ; because shows global banker and government need the Savior as much as we do : they are not sinless but among the greaters of sinners but Paul said Jchrist Jesus came into the world to save sinners of whom I am chief! Godi n His providence already called me to do sermon on Isai 55: perfect fit: Psalm 49 debt and Isa 53 and 55 firt together perfect! IT is Christ'; s to inherit the nations (Pss 2 and 82)and not the wicked courts and bankers. Zeph Habk 2: 14 so let the gospel roar! Carl Haas:

2. you must like Jeremiah's word teaches allow those the Lord has given a word to in answer to prayer speak! In worship of the God of the Christian Bible to call this nation to a solemn assembly and as the founders

- gathered to hear faithful ministers PREACH THE WORD, so also you need to invite me to preach the WORD to it and call all in America to return the God of the Christian Bible the founders set this nation up on
3. why do you hinder the Holy Spirit? do not hinder the preaching of the word for a 3GA, accelerate the Word let it roar! why would you HINDER me from doing that? Hinder the Holy Spirit from doing that through me? Its God's SOP! Why won't you let Him do that? Plus we have more than enough biblically qualified evidence to convince you that from God's perspective we've been punished for our 3-4 sins and that its God's SOP to not withhold punishment (esp after remedial judgments are multiplied (in His time and way Psalm 75 and 76 after 3 and 4 and warning.
 1. Whitefield wagon for me: let James preach Reeder! Let him preach Barker! Let him preach Session! Saw news article about your church: not need fear James.
 2. Barker and Reeder : to the best of my understanding before the Lord, a 3GA THIRD GREAT AWAKENING is at stake! I fear God may be angry: I hope not with me or you but both of us are primary targets if we don't get moving on this part of what He has done and how we are to respond to it. Don't see me as the One acting: God is! I am just praying and reporting! I want to get to Israel, not America. I am not looking for a church or ministry here but Israel. Colson: Gal 1 curse. If a true evangelical ignorant leadership of sheep? Still waiting on you: believe God wants to use 911, 2008, drought 2016 et al as call to solemn assemblies to repent; judgments falling calling us to repent: cf Joel: read the book! Why won't you let the Word and message of the judgments be brought out to God's people and America? You speak of your desire for a 3GA so then put your microphone to my mouth and let me share my testimony per Psalm 66 and Mr Bruce Stallings pm message!
 3. Israel your God' reigns- the God of the Scriptures! Know at least what you are rejecting/what your fathers rejected and what you ought to carefully reconsider rejecting again because I swear to God it was for the sake of your rejecting Jesus His Anointed King and your precious Messiah Moses and the prophets you can read predicted (cf "Prophets predicted Jews to reject Messiah")the builders would reject that you were exiled out of your land for 2000 years and now you are granted in God's mercy to

return but you must return to the LORD God of
Moses and the prophets, the God who gave His own
Son who also is God: Psalm 45 et al

4. I WANT AN ANSWER TO MY QUESTIONS WHY YOU ARE NOT LETTING ME SHARE ABOUT 911 if you are not et al

asked Dr Reeder on Nov. 13, 2016: see sermon notes from Briarwood; reeder, briarwood if G answered me for His praise (Psalm 79 and rev. 19 et al) and you hide it you are against what the Psalms says not hide it and did tell His praises; if God calle dme to share to call America and church back but you wait let me do what Psalm 66 requires and calls for (and National Security) let him speak you incur the guilt: Evangel conscience bothered not want I Cor 11 chastening and you broke promise: refused to let me speak though promised and I requested repatedly; Rev. 6”9-11; you have no excuses ; NationalSecurity: let him speak

5. I find a difference between your position and God’s

1. God’s : Psalm 35: 18 and 66 (Bruce Stallings even preached! Perhaps God’s providence brought him to because Dr Reeder, knowing I cited that text, wouldn’t want to hear from me you preached it, let me do it?): after God answers prayer, “I will give You thanks in the great congregation; I will praise You among many people.” “so did David, Jesus (Ps. 22 too), our founders after they prayed that prayer (wanted to keep a record in the Congressional Record of what God had done!), but not you?

2. Jeremiah8: 7: “My people donot know the jdugment of the LORD.” I can identify it because like Elijah I have a testimony of praying for the judgment; all of this is easily tested and approved of by God Briarwood!

6. Alright: here is where we are at: we either have pulpits opened to me whereby I can preach Christ crucified as the focal poipnt calling for repentance and setting things forth plainly from Scripture, America’s current situation and God’s answees to prayer that corroborate the truth of the Scriptures where we can actually turn from our sins so God is glorified as people turn from their wicked ways and so glorify God through His mercy or I have no other alternative than to call on God for greater judgments because you won’t let me preach and seek to be merciful to our land but God’sName needs to be glorieied yet, and people need to be stopped from their sin: idols ground to powder, baby slaughter annihilated, immorality punished arrested: so tell me how to pray: Lord bless me as I speak Your word, please give a hearing with heart ears that only You can and so severly turn us back to You, or, Lord they won’t allow me to preach your word, bring forth more judgment?

1. Why not ask Covenant PCA? Et al?

16. prepare for Briarwood (COB DJB oversight)

1. letter: nice and friendly and guilt part lower on the list???

2. 189 on my heart to sing from Blue Psalter: it fits! Psalm 97 also “Thy Church rejoices to behold Thy judgments in the earth, O Lord; Thy glory to the world unfold, Supreme o’er all be Thou adored.” This standard we must judge ourselves by.
3. similar letter as to Salem IRC?
4. door open Israel?

2. Letter To Evangelical Presbytery May 2017

3. fwd email of what I sent to Wiley to Bojidar,

G North, Joel McDurmond, city on a hill, people on Wiley's email address, Gary De Mar, Dr Michael Brown, TV/radio; also send to Bojidar the fraudulent loans: Gods Americans and our house et al

4. certificate service show how like frog in pot govt must be thrown off if not repent over time gradually retake; tell aball about frog and tell to expose verifComp and 911 et al; remove reference to English common law death penalty?
5. Kelby Smith of HIS Advocates: truly trustworthy?
2. Use the printed copy (or print a new one) of 18 USC 1341: Frauds and swindles: put on Anchor and make people aware;

3. one sermon template for all: Mark Tiersma

1. find old stuff already written
 1. such as:
 1. SSS Super Summary Sermon For Salem Jesus The Destroyer Of Evil Isaiah 1 And 53 And Amos For 3 Sins And 4
 2. Sermon Notes Isaiah 1 Jesus Destroyer Of The Devils Works Builder Of Gods Kingdom And Church
 3. **add into whatever one I choose:**
 1. in The Hebrew Words Of Ezekiel 45v9 Violence Plundering And Dispossessing
 2. show from Isaiah 1 how the law of God and law of our founders in the Decl and Cx were really set aside; oh not in lip service but in actuality like the Pharisees set aside God's law and His word Incarnate so they could do as they wished via their man made laws and traditions: so the US corporation: not really de jure American government Americas founders set up and guaranteed us but a gov for the bankers by the bankers and of the bankers; so licenses for everything and fees to boot : marriage, drivers, business (even lemonade stands) doctor et al when God gave us rights [[and if any concern about whether a doctor or other person is qualified: ask him! Who trained you?]
 3. **I am preaching Christ once crucified and forever glorified** (I Cor 1:23): PREFACE: put on my necklace: put creation, God as Father, made in His image, sin, Gen. 3:15, Messianic (eg Isa 53) prophecies, AD 70, 000 Luke 24:21, Romans 9-11, Romans 11:26, 12, 15, 911 (providential cross: make much of as George Whitefield did of providential thunder during his sermon), 2007, 2008, 2016, fire, Psalm 2 and Acts 2/13 repent

and believe the gospel; for as God's word attests and shows in this matter sin is hatred toward God and man and brings death as a result of God's good justice. Yet His good mercy offers pardon freely by the One who gave Himself to suffer in the place of sinners the just wrath they deserve: Isaiah 53 by His stripes we may be healed; b) by calling on professed Christian officers in government who know they have broken God's and man's laws and trampled our rights to repent. And warned them not to take the Lord's Supper because as the Christian Reformed Church's old Blue Psalter Hymnal Form # 3 for the Lord's Supper rightly says in Scriptural prayer: [code 888***] *“each time we take the Lord's Supper we “pledge ourselves in service to Christ and all Thy children” and “we also charge those who willfully continue in their sins to keep themselves from the table of the Lord (such as all who...despise God's Word...; all who take God's name in vain; ...all who are disobedient to those in authority over them; all...thieves...liars.” Unless and until they repent and “as long as they remain unrepentant and unbelieving they have no part in the kingdom of God.” Form # 2 also p. 149 column 2 start there and continue: encouragement if you decide to be faithful: Belgic Confession: promise of preservation Psalm 121 and Art. 22;; d) call those churches overseeing such straying officers with the words of Blue Psalter 189: YHWH Reigns; Let Earth Be Glad: callt he church to repent with “supreme” “truth and justice rests His thorne” “Church rejoices to behold Thy judgments in the earth O Lord”; yes last stanzas 4-6 we rejoice in God's righteous judgments who love God as God, who is both a merciful Savior but also a righteous Judge: we bless and need both acts of God in this world, in fact we cannot experience His salvation unless there is judgment, for such is the teaching of Scripture from Genesis to Revelation concerning reality of salvation in this fallen world deserving of God's just wrath: only by means of just execution of righteous punishment of sinners can salvation come: this is true at the cross of Jesus and every other time in history (Genesis 3:15; Exodus 15; Psalm 35, 136 et al; Matthew 25; 2 Thessalonians 1; Revelation 19 et al). Thus praise the Lord for sending 911 and 2008's Great Recession. Praise the LORD for sending the medicine of 2007's and 2016's droughts. We need them and still have not learned from them. These remedial judgments warn thought ahtif we do not repent as American government we will suffer far more catclysmic and horrific judgments given our idolatry (rebellion against the very Creator and Upholder of life) trusting not in God but man, government, military might, Federal Reserve bankers, money et al); murder A(life for life, stripe for stripe- Ex. 21; Num.36 Matt 23 et al); sexual*

behaviors calling forth the Creator's furious wrath as He gave as a warning for all nations at the early part of human history in the case of Sodom and Gomorrah on which He rained down fire and brimstone; after this fourth sin of fraudulent currency, woe to America and our government if we love our sins instead of our Creator who alone can have mercy on us and get us off a railroad leading to destruction to one leading to life and restoration. Remember, we went from the lowest to the highest court so the words of Jeremiah 6 apply. So now we had no other place to appeal to? No like our founders we appealed to heaven. By these judgments of 911, 2008's Great Recession, 2007's drought, 2016's drought and the fire in answers to prayers, God has borne witness that His word that speaks concerning 1) the reality and requirements of His righteous law that America and its government must obey, 2) the greatness of our sin for violating His law and 3) the truth that He sends down wrath on those who refuse to repent and persist in disobedience and that greater wrath will result if we do not turn back to Him. Through His son Jesus Christ. You know the law of God. In 1983, Congress in its Public Law 97-280 recognized that the Bible is the Word of God, that it was fundamental to the set up and set up and government structure of America, and that we desperately need to read and apply today in order to make it through the difficulties we have come under. So obey God's and this Public Law's principle. Further, there is a God given in Scripture and common law duty to raise a hue and cry, to expose like Paul Revere did, to reprove oppressors and take your stand for what is right. God has given you the duty and right and America's founder's Constitution guarantees you the government protection of your right to freely exercise free speech to protect the rights of your fellow Americans from a government that has many though not all public servants in it acting more and more like the British were before the American War for Independence than our American founding fathers.

4. Israel's practice, other nations Rome, Jesus cdt Dtu 4 Mt 28 after establish from GodsAmerica brief excerpts, early church patristics, not all did some like israel came under indictments of the prophet's words; 14th century bishop oresme and other scholars classic articulation; from scripture up; rulers who debase tyrants based on truth of isa 1 and common sense; reformation Calvin Genesis Hosea; Fordham univ;
5. a 2nd principle from Isaiah 1: by means of fraudulent currency: not seen, subtle, like evil spirits, can as Rev ___ 19 says seduce and deceive entire nations and make them slaves: by gaining control of govt; thus the importance of govt of integrity that fears God more than man, that seeks His favor more than any

man's favor or bribe, is absolutely critical to retain rights and honest money that alone will protect rights so important; ShermanScrupleCame2MindInPrayer4God2ConfirmLeadg4F orShermanRefundsResultProvesFromGod09222016 [came to mind after asked God for more confirmation of the truth of these matters; **READ**]; entire of God given rights trampled if the government does not do its God given duty to uphold God's law regarding just currency/weights and measures; if it does not keep such money, then your and my rights are violated: we can see that if we think about the various rights: obviously private property because...; then liberty; justice; pursuit of happiness; life itself hours; and every other right mentionable because if as the Bible shows in places like Jer 6 and Rom 13 that God has ordained government with the mandate from Him to protect rights and enforce His law concerning what He defines as good and to punish what He defines as evil, then when government instead enables, aids, abets, and is a partner with thieves who change the money from the just weights and measure and currency God requires so as to defraud and to enable the thieves to rob and plunder because those traitors in government want our goods and to have us serve them as their slaves too by the fraud, then every

6. God's way of guarding against this in Israel and not only for Israel but as His word teaches also by means of the nations that are to follow the pattern of His good rule and law and order for the nations is a) laws enacted requiring just currency; b) oaths to uphold the same from government; c) both a biblically literate people (Dt every 7 years) and government; d) **mandatory death penalty for man stealing**; want you to know the Gentile nations seeking to obey the God of Israel's law given through Moses and the prophets because God entered into covenant with them as Moses in Deut 32 predicted and as the prophets predicted (such as Isaiah 11, 53 et al)- because those Gentile nations sought to obey Jesus Christ's command to obey the God of Israel's law for justice in economic and monetary matters, their common law repeatedly required a severe penalty for anything but just currency/just weights and measures [define either at the start]. For instance [-list the cases Fordham university]. Thieves seek to get around laws that are as simple and straightforward as debasing, and there are as many forms of fraud as there are lies, right? Every fraud is based on a lie, so the number of ways to defraud your neighbor are as limitless as the number of lies a wicked person can come up with. So our founders in their 1792 Coinage Act made mandatory death for the most straightforward manner of debasing the coin, but as well for other ways of defrauding the just currency: BOTH required any officer or employee in government to suffer death. FURTHER, they knew how depraved hearts can work: how they rationalize that I didn't actually do it, sure, I knew about it and was silent instead of blowing the whistle on those who were undermining people's rights, but I myself did not actually participate. That is the sin of connivance. Lev. 19:17; 5:1; Luke 17; Matt 18; God says we are all our brother's keeper. If you know then they are doing evil, but do not call them to repent and rebuke them, and if they refuse to hear that rebuke, then inform authorities who have integrity so they may be punished and justice in currency upheld, then YOU INCUR GUILT. And unless you repent to God and show the sincerity of your repentance by bearing fruits, now your assurance of salvation is undermined: how can any true child of God who is saved and called and redeemed continue to live in sin? I John and James 4:17 Numbers and Deut make red out for every curse of God's book.
7. Obviously, a society is really rotten and ripe for judgment if all these

measures God ordains are overthrown or disarmed. Then the people are made slaves, even if they may not even be aware of it because they don't read their bible's, treat men in government as though they are holy angels rather than fallen sinners who are liable to break their oaths, and are not vigilant to "tend and defend" the individual estates God entrusted them not only but as well the common trust, common wealth and common interest they have in their society or nation. WHEN THINGS GET THAT BAD, WHEN GOVERNMENT IS REPROVED BY A FAITHFUL SERVANT OF GOD AND THEY REFUSE TO REPENT, IF THE PEOPLE REFUSE TO LEARN AND RECOGNIZE THE VIOLATION OF GOD'S LAW AND THEIR RIGHTS, ETC then godHimself shows He will himself in his time and usually after much long suffering enforce the sanctions of His law against such government. Isaiah 1 tells of that [quote and other prophets;

8. Habukkuk shows where this situation in that prophet's day had gotten really wild. Perhaps they even had a house of cards like ours where dividends were based on dividends, loans were built on earlier loans, etc.; this to the defrauding plunderers was their creating a palace and paradise for themselves by sacrificing the rights of others in violation of God's laws; they create a whole new order in this world in direct opposition to God's order of love and liberty as defined and protected by His law. Here the rich moneychanging thieves have gained control of government after government and seek to fill the earth with the knowledge based on rejecting the Creator, the God of Israel, replacing it with their own myths of how the universe originated- whether Roman gods of Zeus, Greek of _____, a pantheon or in America Darwin's god of random chance.
9. Nevertheless this is what God says: Psalm 2/Habk 2: the earth will be filled with the knowledge of Me and My goodness and love. His law He enforces. In great mercy He regenerates sinners and turns them into saints and calls them to be His servants who call those around them and their governments to repent so that God can enforce His will by means of their repentance and their turning from their wicked ways. But though God is so good, people are by nature evil, and often refuse to turn from their wicked ways, in which case, after a while, God's patience wears out, and He then enforces His will on earth as it is in heaven by means of just but remedial judgments. Amos chapter 4 is a good place to go (and America's recent history) to be able to see such remedial judgments. Yet if the people and government persist in their refusal to listen to these calls to repent and these lovingly given warnings and the sweet promise of forgiveness and blessing by responding to God through the One and Only Sacrifice and Savior He has provided for Jews and Gentiles, THEN God will bring devastating judgment on those societies. Witness Isarel's northern kingdom suffering just this after God sent Amos and remedial judgments. Witness Greece. Witness Rome. Witness Nazi Germany. And, if we do not repent, we will witness the end of America. We already have no longer the America our founders gave us: the government persecutes those who teach the Bible to children in schools, the government protects and enforces the murder of its citizens not based on race as in Nazi Germany but based on age- 60 million preborn murdered- and increasingly their heart is scarily reminiscent of Nazi Germany's where they are apt to punish those disagree/who are dissidents, they promote sexual acts that brought down fire and brimstone from God's heaven in Sodom and Gomorrah and they in the biting words of God in Isaiah 1 are "companions of thieves". IF THE GOVERNMENT DOES NOT ENFORCE THE RIGHTEOUS LAW OF GOD, who will? If no judge, if no officer entrusted with the sword will enforce God's law and bring just judgment against the wicked works what can the righteous do? Is the universe then without ANY righteous Judge they can call on? Oh, no, never! Jesus Christ Psalm 2, 110, Rev 1:5 and so they just call on god and He answers. Psalm 35, 91, 2008's Great Recession et al Isaiah 42, 49 man of war!. Want that as in Ex 15 and to drown under His wrath as His enemies and in the lake of fire forever? Or want His goodness? Romans 11: Israel, Gentiles JCRYle, : yet God's heart is this: Isarel and nations be blsested and saved and forgiven and so He has decreed it: romans 11:26, 12 and 15: He will save them. But who stands as His defeinant enemy and adversary? Who along with satan wantsw to burn in hell forever/ Instead of enjoy God' and praise and thank Him for lavish goodness forever?
10. , People can hear His they hold not only undermining death penalty o of their faith in the

God of Abraham's Messiah Jesus obey Christ e) prophets: priests who speak God's law to rulers and authorities as well as to the people, doing as Mathew 28's Great Commission requires: discipling not only individuals and entire nations in whatever God commanded: exposing and obedient vigilant people; f) separate powers: in Israel, kings, but also elders, princes, judges, priests, prophets: all had a role to play; but when get a dictator or one part of a govt controlling all the rest in a hierarchy, you are subject to great tyranny;

11. 3rd related principle: to rigorously protect the lives of the people
12. as we see in Isaiah 1 and every or nearly every other prophet's writings, this one sin of defrauding currency opens the door to and results in every other kind of injustice and oppression and fraud. Isaiah 1, Micah 6, George Washington: so we suffered with our house: every commercial loan is an abomination to God, a fraud, . In his book _____ Rev. Peter Allison
13. what can you do about it? What does God want you to do about it? a) call on Him for deliverance; b) confess your sins and those of your fathers: had they been faithful to keep covenant (constitution/contract) and obeyed Gen 2:15 to "tend and defend" the state God entrusted them as also in that area of their being Americans in His providence, they would not have allowed for the Federal Reserve Act's passage, nor surrendered and been deceived; if we had not been biblically illiterate we would ; see how far short we have fallen: God called us to teach the nations His law; we don't even know it! So that when fraudulent forms of unjust currency come alone, we just accept it ignorantly! Neither know we our own supreme law and how our founders fought for us to have it had we been faithful to know; recognize we are like Israel in Neh 5 and 9: and that only God can deliver us; but He won't unless we repent of our sins; Isaiah 59: arm not short but your sins have separate you from God: yet He is so gracious, if we feel ourselves in love with our sins yet recognize that is not right, that we need to repent of them, we can even cry out to Him for that. He will meet us where we are at. He is a perfect, an all gracious, an all sufficient Savior. d) teach your children these things; e) it is your God given duty to expose these evil works of darkness: Eph 5; and to reprove the oppressors and call those in government to repent of their sins in this regard lest they surely fall under the same judgment other nations have; remarks of Joseph Story in his Commentaries on the Constitution, Art 1, Sect 10, Clause 1 [see 12-15-2015 print out]

2. Isaiah 1 and 59; were it not for 53 and 55 in the middle, eternal destruction on all!
3. the fruits of America's turning and being turned by an unrighteous government from the God of the Bible is loss of liberties, violation of rights. Any "Neutral" position/secular is like saying: my teeth do not want to be for the Creator, do not need to follow His laws for them nor need His blessing but can be alright without Him and can break His laws for teeth and all will be fine. What expect will be the result? Teeth rot and false teeth. So false currency and rotted rights. Need Creator as nation: Matthew 28, Isa 42, Psalm 2 et al Learn and turn back: Psalm 22.
4. GodsAmericasLawRequiresGoldAndSilverCoinToGuardRightsDeath PenaltyRequiredForGovFailureForFirstBaptistChurch or the ForRoyMoore version
5. Luke 16: 10-13, 15: Matthew 21: 33-46 with the FIRE judgment re the Chief Cornerstone: the Bible per Public Law 97-280 is God's wWord and in it Congressed urges you to "read" and rightly apply" God's word to American life. America was a Gentile nation bearing the fruits for God's kingdom andenjoyed the rule of His word and law but heeded not Romans 11's warning and despised the riches of God's grace and goodness so that severe punishment is increasingly coming

on it. (quote JC Ryle Luke 21: 24? Herman Witsius: there you see it!)
[[[[IRS employee refereed to me as a prophet: though I do not call myself that:]]] God's kingdom and blessings are going to be taken from America and given to Isarel again as they believe the good news about their Mesisah Jesus.

2. Nearly all the prophets warned Israel and its government against the sin of fraudulent currency and related oppressions. Jesus fulfilled Malachi 3 which exposed this sin in Israel in its words “ “ when He over turned the tables of the moneychangers calling them thieves like Isaiah .
 1. Quote Jonah 2:8-9: “Those who regard worthless idols forsake their own Mercy. But I will sacrifice to You with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay what I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD.”
 2. also Habakkuk: violence/plunder/invasion; on 12-30-2016 we heard of the Chinese government severely violating the reproductive rights of people to obey God's command to be fruitful and multiply. (book name Bob Fu God's Double Agent) ; I pray God will not allow other nations to whom we are debtors to come against us but will as Habakkuk 2 would suggest [????] go against the bankers. As Elisha said: they are the ones you want, not America.
 3. in 911 God struck our idols of trusting in our mammon and military might to save us; in 2008 He struck our idol of mammon again; still no repentance; even though the money idol in the fourth sin was made known, the entire court system refused to repent so that God brought the 2016 drought as another judgment as well as the fire; yet no repentance: is God going to repeat a strike v.. our trust in our military rather than Him because we refuse to trust Him and His Son Jesus and bear fruits? When I read how often He says He will and then does destroy the gates and palaces of nations, their military and government places, I fear for my country.
3. Phil. 1:8 Hebrews 2: God has borne witness and confirmed what His objective, infallible Word reveals about this matter by answering prayers for 911, 2007, 2008, 2016 droughts plural: circumstantial evidence (Sessions letters, business card at Eagle Forum from Chief Legal Counsel, tape to media at Eagle Forum that day et al), Mark 16,
4. call to repent: Joel 2:1-6
5. As **Pastor David Jeremiah** preached from Romans 1:16: I am unashamed of the good news of Jesus Christ for it is the power of God to salvation for everyone who believes, for the Jew first and also for the Greek (Gentile). Christianity is the “un-religion” of the world. Its upside down to the natural instincts of man to try to be good enough for God instead of humbling receiving Jesus Christ as all our Righteousness before God. It is inconceivable that it could be truth to many. People in our day reject it as foolishness. But takes us out of our own claimed righteousness (which is never up to the standard of God's perfect law) to receive His perfect righteousness. The gospel is offensive to man. It tells him that he is guilty of breaking God's law, under God's wrath and that he can do nothing to help himself to be right with God. That only Jesus who was crucified and killed between two thieves can save them. We are fully engaged bringing you the good news because 1) it IS good news! Its not

an announcement about what we have to do to reach up to God but what He has done to reach down to us. You are more evil than you ever dared believe, yet He is more amazingly gracious than you could ever dare hope. 2) “for” it is the power of God to salvation: it is the most powerful force of the universe! To be set free from the greatest evil and to be set in the place of the greatest good; it reveals a greater power even than creation: the power of re-creation! Not the volcanic eruption of Mt St Helens spewing its lava 17 miles high and 3000 miles wide nor the sun

With its nuclear explosion 93 million miles away and ability to warm and melt ice as hard as stone, no, nothing but the gospel, the good news about God giving His own Son to live the righteous life for sinners they could not live so they could have that freely imputed to them and be called righteous by God and for His Son at the end of His life to die the eternal death they deserve so that they would be rescued from the everlasting fires of hell and instead praise and enjoy God and His paradise goodness forever in heaven – that alone is called “the power of God”. The good news about Jesus the Prince of peace is powerful enough to rescue us as individuals and as the world from our sins and from God's righteous wrath. And it is for all who believe. John 3:16: For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son that whoever believes on Him should not perish but have everlasting life.” Acts 2:21: “...whoever calls on the name of the LORD shall be saved.”. The gospel is freely offered to us. But we must receive it. We must receive it to enjoy its life transforming benefits and power. It is given by God to the Jews first. Yet there is only one gospel: the Jews get saved and pardoned and made right with God in the same way that Gentiles do: through His Jewish Messiah Jesus of Nazareth. The gospel in that way is the great leveler: everyone in heaven will get there by one Way alone: God's own Son, the Promised Messiah who died in their place and was resurrected to life again after paying for their sins on that cross. Only by humbly coming to God through His provided atoning sacrifice can we be made right with Him. There is only one gospel. God chose to reveal and give it first to the Jews but promised Abraham it would be for all peoples, Abraham would be as his name means: father of many nations. So Jesus' apostles “Paul and Barnabas...said, “*It was necessary that the word of God should be spoken to you first; but since you reject it, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, behold, we turn to the Gentiles for so the Lord has commanded us: 'I have set you to be a light to the Gentiles, that you should be for salvation to the ends of the earth'*” their citing Isaiah 49:6.

6. 1page re not ashamed to suffer and so do now too in our suffering oppression et al: 1670 et al Phil. 1 2 Tim 1; be partners in suffering Phil 1
7. God continues to do miracles: every regeneration, victory over sin, Against All Odds Israel Survives: God's common goodness (“Savior of all men especially those who believe”, sun shines on just and unjust; email Shula Cohen on youtube: that you may know that Jesus is my Savior and Lord and the God and Lord and Savior and that “there is no other” (Joel 2:27); warning: God in Joel 3 warns He judges nations who sell His people and take their “silver...and...gold” and sell people: He retailates (Joel3:1-8): put into GodsAmericas
8. WC Chapter 19s
9. their own laws: Decl, Cx, **18 U.S. Code § 1341 - Frauds and swindles**
10. unless you repent: ultimatum: Jerem 20:8 (put into GodsAmericas) 21:51 though you cry out to Me for deliverance and protection I...; unlessyou repent 18:7 so 21:12 FCOC Trump/Sessions: taking your chances perhaps Joel 2; can harden heart; where refuse prayers National Cathedral pluralistic idolatry God surely rejects Isa 1 et al
 1. see Pastor Lombard handwritten (LJG and I notes) in sermon notes for things to say to Trump and Sessions per Lomb
11. during the time I was losing my 25 houses, I asked God since they don't repent or if they do not repent maybe cause the market housing bubble to pop;
12. our 1670 house a prophetic like parable because; ; counsel as done to me so to country but DV not to USA may repentance instead: GL, DJB, HR,

Frark, D Matt

13. Bildergeruers to die for slave trade, murder, abortion, obamacare RF proof they promote by \$ et al and gov officers/employees too 1792 Coinage Act sec 19 ststill supreme law call for scaffolders; erect or electric chair: FCOC: for high crimes: capital felony treasons; Dr Alveda King; granddaughter of Martin Luther King; all men are created (Cretor) equal; say to the righteous it shall be well with you
14. send out GodsAmericas and icorporate into it some of NewEvidence natl Sess Dt 25 and federal cts admission re credit; search computer for and 123abc file name Ams Supreme Court; quoteJer 9 and 11:1-2 re gold and silver shekel; ;

4. GOSPEL: 911 cross, Xn sermon; Franklin Graham re 911 search for F Graham re 2008 Great Recession et al; lost our estate (Gen 2:15); Ruth/Boaz, Psalm49 Isaiah 53 and 55[ordination sermon fulfilled] Matt 6 debts/forgive us and as we forgive: “proclaim liberty” and Jubilee of Iceland how much more America, how much more *Israel!*))

1. paint the picture God paints in Scripture in very clear brief, cogent, concise terms: continue Salvation figure of Jesus under different figures: David(for Israel), Surety, Prince of peace et al); share with Body of Christ via anchor/emails to GD, KB, Peter A, et al: John 3: all I have done has been done seeking to obey God's laws as I am in Christ: Psalm 19: no saint is yet perfect for may have unknown sins (I Cor 4, 13) however if no presumptuous sin has dominion over him, he is “blameless” according to God's word on the matter (Psalm 19:12-13):

5. all online on Anchor (AS GOD GIVES ME OPPORTUNITY: A LONG TERM THING):

1. Jeremiah 14-15: “droughts”: God's word about droughts/judgments plural: has relevant applications: see Amos 1-2 and Isaiah 1 with it SERMON to Roy Moore, Anchor et al
2. see the Feb 16, 2016 Fritz Cherry BibleReasons writing he did on “Hell”:
3. ASAP
NewEvidenceOfWrongdoingAgainstGravelingsByRollTideHomesDRAFT
1

6. all parts of government as before and especially to (via church commissioning and sending to meet in person???) - Hope of the World send me?) including especially Sessions/Trump:

1. ask for special meeting with sessions and take DJB along re implied contracts and FCOC?
2. Jeremiah 14-15: “droughts”: God's word about droughts/judgments plural: has relevant applications: see Amos 1-2 and Isaiah 1 with it SERMON to Roy Moore, Anchor et al
3. **to Sessions and Trump:**
 1. **our founders had enormous wisdom. Because as Witherspoon and Madison said men are not angels they need to divide government into separate branches in case part became corrupt.**

We are glad you served us on the Judiciary Committee and your assistants (names___ and ___) helped us with sound reasoning in the Castle default matter but what I have to share with you is not only grievous about the court's response there but as well share 1670 in historical context; request meeting with you and Trump to share important message that as others tell me goes to the very heart of our nation. And it critical to be shared at this time. You earlier helped me get the message God gave in connection with 911, now I have another because SOP Amos 1-2 911 for 3 and now 2016 drought for 4 sins. Request face to face meetign with you and himj.

2. **Prophetic is not protest but govtl decree: PTL He is going to have mercy on Isarel , America and all nations son: Psalm 102; against All Odds: IsraelSurvives; last petition; God'sl ittle water boy: Purim sermon need listen to; rch computer for**
3. include Castle, transcript of his aides John and us; Randolphins affidavit re contents transcript; US Navy office _____
 4. provide proof of Castle and Coastal defaults; esp Castle ; to Congress too? Why not CC? Or why too CC? DJB?
 5. ECOC proofs: all did before that are NECESSARY: shortened; implied contract into Briefs with supports/exhibits
 6. proof told about 911: Sessions letters, media, letter/tape to Bush, letters from Bush, Angela Wittman copy, transcription of tape, 3 REAs, and 9-11-2006, emails; clergy House Reps first Congress prayer: Sen Loudermilk Rev Princep ryaer;
 7. Another911: 2008 Great Recession; Jay Grim email; Harbinger/DVD Isaiah 9:10 confirms it
 8. call to act on Rep. _____'s (banking) treason charges: research still not acted on; 1792 Coinage Act; whatever NESARA was to be on 11 and got set aside due to 911;
 9. WRC sermon on fiat money.
10. “NationalSecurity” on Isaiah 53 and 55.
11. 1670 America's Supreme Court and other files as NECESSARY

4. **Congress:**

1. I Cor 9 not uncertain, not beat the air | sermon out of

EmailToPastorThweattTimGoldAndEldersFirstBaptistChurchPellCityDVFi nal11112016 and at Lombard (let DJB hear it), Kilgore, Briarwood, dutton, Pastors, Glory of Zion?, Dutch, family, Seay, Roy Moore, MARS, etc. over land of America, Israel et al for Jesus Messiah (jewish and gentile bankers have a hidden purpose to overcome Jesus claims as Mesisash because psalms 68 and 72 say that gold and silver will be given to Him but they took it away so that diesproves; cf Julian the Apostate wouldstop the prophecy of Jesus in Luke 21 so tried to rebuild temple; 911 thunder and more coming if they do nto repent!!!and world and also in connection with 911.

2. write congressmen senators given G. Washington quote “fifty percent” **I am praying that the housing market alone will suffer 50% loss in value** unless you get me the Castle now???? share about 911, 2008, drought, tornado et c; like Samuel re thunderstorm, Elijah if man of God; CONFIRM BY THE GIFS FIRST THOUGH; felt to do so first re castle, then thought of G Washington “fifty percent” seemed to confirm, then Samuel to confirm, then thought Elijah 2 Kings 1 seemed to confirm, and NT: Paul said sorcerer blind temporarily so that the government believed and was saved. Drive wedge between gov and bankers so gov chooses: either with the people and their Creator God given rights is your purpose or die with the bankers if they don't repent. They can all do so much good if will only repent of their sins! WAQIT TO SAY: FIRST TELL ABOUT Castle right? Do cite G washington in earlier communications as well as judgments on us in an swer to my praeysr for Jesus glory alone becaue I blew it.; send copy of CxRequires and plenty of proofs and VerifComp?
3. God's words to you are not very endearing or pleasing for you to hear but they

are spoken in His goodness: receive it humbly and with a desire to please your Creator above all, and all will be well: princes are companions of thieves; 911, 2008's Great Recession et al: call to repent; ezek 45: Enough o Princes! Gone to full lengths so now appeal to the Most High, the LJC, firstborn, faithful witness and Ruler of the kings of the earth;

4. Jesus is the Lion of Judge, the Chief Cornerstone and He will rip apart and grind to power your fiat empire and will enforce His and the father's supreme law's mandatory death penalty in His time and place and way if you refuse to repent: you didn't promise obedience to gov or bankers but to the supreme law as it was written by the founders so no excuses for ffg the Federal Reserve Act et al; Psalms 52 and 53 applies to you; I hope more thogh Isa 5- 53 will be your salvation after you realize it predicted Jesus life rejection death oppression resurrection exaltation and see in history the truth of what I truth for what I saying as As to prayer

5. **letter to America's Supreme Court**

1. **very important: SEE in 123abc...** "THIS LIST IS FROM THE TO DO LIST AND MAY CONTAIN INFORMATION OF DOCUMENTS THAT WERE PARTLY FINISHED THAT **COULD STILL BE USED** IN ORDER TO PREACH FURTHER TO AMERICA'S GOVERNMENT, ISRAEL, ET AL: [code is in gray background]"

2. to warn, expose, reprove and call to repent: out of heart concern for you our neighbors we speak God's word of warning that He will bring just punishment upon you for your turning our nation from the God of the Christian Bible to idolatry (such as by removal of God from government and public schools when the founders taught that the schools were to be encouraged to teach the Christian religion in the Northwest Ordinance et al), murder by abortion, euthanasia (what Adolph Hitler called "mercy killing") in Obamacare and the woman in Florida allowed to die, immorality and sexual perversion such as in Obergefell v. Hodges, and fraudulent currency and related oppressions which . I stand for what America has stood for: liberty and justice for all but you are against these and are un-American because you are against the God who gives these things, refusing His word which is the source of justice () and the royal law of liberty (James 2) Know that though God is slow to anger and has demonstrated most extra ordinary long-suffering towards you, yet ... Yet He delights in mercy so if you will turn back to Him, He will yet pardon you and promises to restore the years of loss and apostasy that your sins brought His judgments for (Joel 2:25). p. 462 ryle . God's word (Romans 11:21-22) requires you to learn from the example of God's dealings with Israel. The Lord Jesus warned well before Jerusalem's destruction in 70 AD: "These are the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled." J.C. Ryle's remarks make clear the application for you and America: "*There is something peculiarly awful in this expression. It shows us that the sins of the Jewish nation had been long noted down in the book of God's remembrance. The Jews, by their unbelief and impenitence, had been treasuring up wrath against themselves for many hundred years. The anger of God, like a pent-up river, had been silently accumulating for ages. The fearful tribulation which attended the siege of Jerusalem, would only be the outburst of a thunderstorm which had been gradually gathering since the days of the kings. It would only be the fall of a sword which had been long hanging over Israel's head. ¶ The lesson of the expression is one which we shall do well to lay to heart. We must never allow ourselves to suppose that the conduct of wicked men or nations is not observed by God. All is seen, and all is known; and a reckoning-day will certainly arrive at last. It is a mighty truth of Scripture, that "God requireth that which is past." (Eccles. Iii.15.) In the days of Abraham "the iniquity of the Amorites was not yet full," and four hundred years passed away before they were punished. Yet punishment came at last, when Joshua and the twelve tribes of Israel took possession of Canaan. - God's "sentence against an evil work" is not always executed speedily, but it does not follow that it will not be executed at all*" (p. 369-370)

6. Pentagon/branches of military service:

7. **warn America's Supreme Court:**

1. **plan: WRITE personal letter to Supreme Court judges:** write a cover letter to courts/foes tht shows I truly care about them: I really do not want to see you sent to hell one day. Using the Kelly Crawford letter LJC read on date night of 8-18-2016; pehaps combine with 9111 message: so I really knowl and assure you the bible is true; do not w
 2. letters to the justices especially Clarence Thomas: certified mail; all I can do; also the Clerk for his guilt; because of you the 2016 drought and the three house fires; cf Jeremiah: one man: Jeremiah as also Adam; holy Fire John Frame
 3. courts: why you ought to consider the Bible's claim: a) to give me a fair hearing; all my claims are based on the Bible; secondarily they are based on the Christian common law [Joseph story quote] that arose and was developed out of understandin g of the bible; C Carwin peackcok uote; John Dewey quote: first hand sworn witnesses prove him dead wrong: US droughts 2007 and 2016, 911, 2008's Great,Psalm 66; movie about school bomber; 911 videos and miracles et al; Against All Odds Israel Survives: God's covenant mercy to Israel
 4. I pray to the God you have greviously rebelled against (quote that 2 Chron 29 passage about Ahaz it fits perfect) that He will cause you to listen and hear His voice through me His servant and mesesengter so you will not be destroyed. You not care not listen nor give justucie so far in your siystem though ¼ mtg and pns, for 3 sins and for 4 I will not... Amos; also
 5. redo National Security putting stff about ambassador into Appendix ApPt et; send out to Supreme court judges, Seay's church, other Xns, Grim et al;
 6. now may the God of the Christian Bible judge between you and us and vindicate in history the righteous who are careful to acknowledge the LORD and His Might/Strength/Anointed King and only begotten Son (Isaiah 33: 13/Psalm 8__/Psalm 2)
 7. if go, I ask dad and mom, KN, BK, DJB, family and Lombard, SM, Pastor Mike Andrews, bert Moore, et al to go with me and John Veenstra; CPV too
 8. why are you courts evidently afraid to give us our trial by jury? It is because you fear the people will learn the fact that these loans are not what the people understand or are led to believe they are: not a true loan of their resources on hand before the lender comes to request a loan but rather soemthing that costs the lender nothing.
 9. You allow bankers to take everything. Gold, Silver (which the fathers gave us in the Cx in order to protect us from those who would violate our rights to private property and liberty and others. Stop and think about it: it does not take much to realize that if a man has his gold and silver taken from him and is forced (legal tender laws) to only use paper money by which the bankers constantly take the private property and labors and sweat equity of the American people by in exchange for nothing/no consideration, then all those hours they worked what are they? Stolen hours. Addinginto weeks, months, years and decades (30 year mortgages for instance). Which means their right to life (made up of days, weeks, months, years and decades) is violaed. Their liberty as well has been violated for they have been made an involuntary servant to serve the bankers: the borrower is servant to the lender. They are in fact slaves and do not have true liberty to pursue happiness. Their right to justice is violated as is clear from the father's publications An Essay on Money and A Caveat Against Injustice.
8. media:
 1. Christian
 2. secular
 9. same churches as before: URC, PCA, et al, friends et al

10. sermon to bankers/banks: as necessary per God's word: when approach and bank wants to give you FRNs say you are in open treason and take up arms to defend decl and Cx or by default you are joing, aiding and abetting satan's side and not X's side! If true that we are in captivity then address our LEADERS and call them to repent and divorce this wicked banking cartel syndicate and repent of their sin against God and the people! ALSO Jesus is Hief Cornertone (explain from Scriptures?) and will grind your fraudulent currency, mammon and worldwide oppressions to powder and bring His kigndom. Destiny: to be rejected like Jesus by His own, sent to Jewiswh bankers and Gentile who own earth in occuption but finding out now Jesus is the Possessor of heaven and earht and alone has all authority over both. Either time.....

1. WARNED THE FEDERAL RESERVE BOARD EARLIER with shmeeta letter; Destiny Life sent us out to preach to them;
2. if gov bankers say well we had to take gold b/c Am had contracts with bankers for WWI or whatever, then 1) you must just as well enforce my contracts; 2) your contract from gov was probably fraudulent: a) Fed admitted they caused the Great Depression which resultd in gov confiscating gold/takiong pp ; b) Listuania and RJ and bk Creature from Jekyll Island;
3. **franklin sanders**: moneychanger: may God help you to be the moneychanger from FRN to gScoin! Help write book? Help me fund? Minister to bankers and gov coering via biblical American supre law enforcer? So like Moses and Elijah either they Pharoah made haste and obeyed" (song) and so cut our economic involunaty slave chains in a proclaim Liberty and Jubilee in J who is Incarnate juilee or die but best is 4th stanza of Onward Christian Soldiers; DV prevent the 3rd stanza from occurring to de jure but bring down defacto US corp; DJB, Lombard, Sanders, GD, Lear and other "saitns" go up the ladder through Sessions to Trump who undo via executive order (if c constitutional to use exec orders) with special meeting of congress and governors as FDR to do wrong so do right to help God's saints!

2. **Why Commercial Loans Break God's Law Against Stealing for SJFG's customer**

3. north ever read or written a sermon to bankers or directly on banking where it would be appropriate to send to a federal reserve bankster?

2. **or future sermon for bankers and governments:**

1. THE DAY I HAD MY 2 HOUR ON MOUNTAIN TOP PRAYER TIME WITH GOD:

2. **Question: Read Galatians 4-5: Am I at all operating in the flesh or works instead of relying on God's promised grace/favor? NOT KNOW THAT I AM.**

3. **Question: Is sharing heart wide open like this (sermon as well as complaint) casting pearls before swine?**

1. **INCLINED NOT TOS AY ANTHING UNTIL AFTER 2nd chance. Thought God told me when on mountain top the answer to your prayed question whether to tell them in the OID complaint or after will come when you return to the house. After I returned and put the four wheeler away, and shut the door (cf. The ark) THEN I heard the words "second chance" as though the Lord were saying in answer to my prayer: WHEN you have the second chance, THEN speak all this word.**

1. Inform Wiley Drake's email list: Alan Hoyle Evangelist, Street Preacher ; '2Peter3 Groups' ; 'Dr. Greg Dixon' ; 'Erin Justice' ; 'Hon. James David Manning' ; 'Dave Daubenmire' ; 'Jeff Wright' ; 'Judy Ahrens' ; 'Clyde Rivers' ; 'Allan Parker' ;

'Donna Matts' ; 'Alveda King' ; 'George Lujack' ; 'Mary Hunt Cook' ; 'Blossom Brackman' ; 'Susan Mason' ; 'Johnny Rice' ; 'Alan Keyes' ; citynews@pacbell.net ; 'Alliance Defending Freedom' ; 'Steven Davis' ; 'Pierre Bynum' ; 'Ms Gea' ; 'Eric Philpot' ; 'Larry Klayman' ; 'Joel Hansen' ; 'Ruth Mizell' ; 'Michele Gile' ; 'Rudy Davis' ; 'James Graveling' ; 'Jay Grimstead' ; 'Pastor Garrett Lear' ; 'Fox11 News' ; 'Ernest Land' ; 'Joseph Farah' ; 'Joy Lamb' ; 'Adelle Banks' ; 'Laura Beth' ; 'Steve Klein' ; 'Gerald Barnes' ; 'Gary Kleep' ; 'Dennis Agajanian' ; 'Day Gardner' ; 'J. Thomas Smith' ; 'Peggy Nienaber' ; 'Lynda Jones' ; 'Gary Cass' ; 'Faye Hardin' ; 'Free Kent Hovind' ; 'Pastor Jim Garlow' ; bob@baptistnews.com ; 'The Daily Jot' ; 'Baptist Press' ; 'Bob McCurry' ; 'Robert Bosworth' ; [chuckbaldwinintellectual?](http://chuckbaldwinintellectual.com) ; info@action.aclj.org ; 'Harry Riley' ; 'Priests for Life'

- 2.
2. **Before that they would probably think i'm a fanatic (Pastor Randy**
3. **Email JF and John CahN????? which is the case?**
4. **See what response get from my email to JF. Is it wait til later (think the third option);**
5. **family and self and JF and others: not lean on or seek our own understanding but God's Holy Spirit's because examples of both in the Scriptures: tell no one and do not cast pearls and on the other hand go tell Ahab and until my word and 911 100% full speed and full tell ahead and result in Israel's salvation! Yet vow fulfilled and though Jesus destiny far greater than mine He still said tell no one UNTIL the right time! Feel far easier and more honest to just speak all the truth from the heart and then no guilt for all eternity. Yet not necessarily wise though "simpler"**
6. **I could just go for the refunds and NOT preach but**
 4. 1) its in my bones to evangelize; call to repent too (cf Jeremiah)
 5. 2) opportunity of a lifetime; at Calvin prayed God would let me preach to the "down and out" up and in; and in MARS to gov; ; opportunity to make a difference by calling leading Jews and gentiles to repent; DNA all life wanted to preach to the movers and shaker: cf Zbruins home upstairs in LJG's bedroom read over Scriptures and burning heart desire to sepakt o Israel and its leaders to show them Jesus is their Mesisah by Scriptuers and prophetices and world history playing it out confirming and now my 911 testimonya dn other Ips and bpeople being saved too;
 6. 3) only get one life;
 7. 4) word won't return to void: Isa 55; Psalm 138 (so Montgomery)
 8. 5) while have my breath glory my God and tell His wonders and call people t return to Him and find Him to be their abundant and eternal life and the Source of it
 9. 6) what's more important etenrally ? Just refunds or winning souls to Jesus and making friends for heaven?
 10. 7) is sheild: first Amendment: defense against GD/KB faulting me for not: reassurance to self and household not distracted by ministering but given special calling to it: cf Scott Ray/"Destiny" "those who walk with God always reach their destiny") about sending us out to preach to the bankers; cf Tony P: learning about all this and how relate to your calling to reach the Jews? Because they are involved in finacnes: more fot he grace of the NT. Yes I need it too (Gal. 4-5). no more bonadage but liberty in Y'shua's Spirit
 11. 8) feel/sense its to the bankers/gov heart I need to address, not just legal process; : the problem is the heart as we learned through the cc and house battles; so go to the superiors of th court: the bankers: its not a lack of legal truth, facts,e vidence or argumetns they justlie defraud etc and deny rights;
 12. 9) Romans 11: gifts and calling: God called me to tell it all and preach myheart out about Federal Reeserve and IRS at the start of that prayer: why would I not even now say it? IF

God answered then tell it all: I'm too sure. GIF God answered special protection in doing so and would work out for Israel's salvation! :) sermon ready to use in case encounter difficulty in the courts; felt God say on mountain top that when get to home He would tell me the answer to my prayed question: do I preach my heart out too in the complaint or later or what? As shut door after put wheel back then felt strong: "second chance" in other words at the second chance then do it.

13. Question: what is it I felt the Lord put on my heart to share in the sermon?

- 1. In sermon after 2nd chance THEN bring it out! Yes then.**
- 2. THAT I HAVE A SPECIAL CALLING (and am not off in the woods crazy doing this): 1) Mom 12 years old whiel in womb; 2) lady at W sedlak's church; 3) JF 3 judgments and 911 one of them; therefore in diary: I believe in YHWH J the God of the impossible to give me favor in OID matter; as for KB GD PK and others: Romans 2:29b; Rom 3:4 tell to the court too: Let God be true and every man a liar! I know God led me to these things and if He leads me to I am willing to share via the Scriptures how He did so. I rely on God; you rely on man; comapre what Jeremiah 17 says about that.**
- 3. JAMES: It will take GUTS by GOD's ULTIMATE TERRIFYING SIGNS (911 as a drop of eternal wrath in hell):**
- 4. primary call to repent as well as seeking refunds; CI brings not only a refund case but more importantly for you eternally and for the world in history a call and invitation ainnd an imploring to return to the LORD God acreator with whom our fathe and mother Adam and Eve walked and talked in the cool of the day. Isaia 1 and 59 and Romans 11: 12, 15, 26 et al in Rom 11; want abundant life? Great Lonvev? Wonderful sexual pleasures and intimacey in marriage? Return to your Creaotr through His Son Jesus Christ. I told you via the Pres and media I prayed for about one haf1 hour before 911 for the first events and the last peititon Romans 11: 26 and I John so its going to happen so why don't you return to your cCreator through His clearly sure lJC? **a) to you Jewish bankers:** Romanns 9: 16: grace alone: pearaphrased grace; you who were delviered from bondage and oppression under Pharoah are become the Egyptian oppressors holding people in bondage vs. ex. 21 Lev 19 Jerem 36 et al: because you know wha tit is liek" God said you were not to do so; MORE IMPORTANTLY< Jesus being the Jewish Messiah and Savior and Light of the WWorld as well in fulfillment of God's promises to Abrahahm and Israel, the blessings, ljoy, laughter of God for the Gentile world promised through Isaral is upon those who belive on that Mesisah and Anointed King of Psalm 2: "Blessed are all who trust in Him" among the nations. That Son of YWH has been exlated and resurrected and ascedned on high taking captivit captive and so Isa 11 thenations of Gentiles are blessed with bleieving Abraham and are herirs of the promes and privaites of the covenatn of grace, also not to be hten made the slaves of other: Leviticus 25! America was a rare Gentile Christian nation, self consciously andin the Mayflower Compact and on following the Jewish Mesisah Y'shua and affirming such biblical principles for itelf on its Liberty Bell which quoted the anti slavery and freedom for all the inhabitants of theland on its Liberty Bell! Other texts proving jesus is messiAH: see Overcoming Jewish Objections etc; see emailt oYossi with the Shoroud of Turin too; **b) to you Gentile bankers** : grace for any sin you by God's grace and compassionate help are willing to turn from and ask forgivenss for; **deal with masonry: cf Apollyon Pastor Kieth; Isaiah 65: 2; Romans 10: 20 ; cf. Use of Galatians 5 similar to Paul: I testify to you Jews and to you Gentiles: what I have claimed about 9-11-2001, 2008's Great Recession et al unless you repent and believe you will certainly perish!!! Acts 26 Paul's testimony before kings etc. either you obey or not God has entrusted to me as well as other Christian ministers the keys of the kigdom of heaven: whom I let in He lets in, whom I close the door to, He closes the dor to: John 20, heidelberg lord's Day; turn from heresies like evolution which are convenient lies to quell the persisten voice of conscience; turn from drowning guilt and conscience in drugs, alcohol or violatence or immorality****
- 5. going to trust that liar lucifer: old lazy bones who does nothing but lie, steal**

from tohers and murder and destroy them and can do nothing productive or good but deceviess like the Nazis did Jewish children with goodies and short lived pleasures in order to get them aboard his train to the death awaiting them in the fires and chamersf of death at Auswhitz. I declare to you that is just what Satan has done to you and unless God has grace and mercy on you, you won't even be able to realize it until its forever too late!

6. [when asked lJG: I discovered the Fiat Currency file and on wrath; do you think I ought to put it in now or not?? She said my concern is tht it seems you are adding something new againj! I said I will accept that and not do any more adding it in on 5-16-2016]-----**Use "Fiat Currency" manila file folder "wrath" section** added onto **BibleTeaches** or into sermon reserved for the bankers when the 2nd chance comes (when get to house I will show you the answer whether now sermon or later). As shut garage door "second chance" came to mind strong like door shutting hard.
1. -confirm via a) jonathan Cahn; b) Jfug
 2. CI speaks the truth in love. Perhaps some might accuse him of being an enemy, traitor, etc. for doing so (just as prophets, apostles and America's fathers were.) CI asks: "Have I...become your enemy because I tell you the truth?" (Galatians 3: 16)
 3. "...to the wicked God says: "What right do you have to declare My statutes, or take My covenant in your mouth, seeing you hate instruction and cast My words behind you? When you saw a thief, you consented with him,you give your mouth to evil, and your tongue frames deceit." (Psalm 50: 16-19)
 4. Great empires have in pride and self delusion thought they would never fall, but the Almighty brings them down. The wisdom of His Word's warnings and proclamation of pardon and restoration are mocked until they are brought down and His patience has run out. These words apply: "There was a little city with few men in it; and a great king came against it, besieged it, and built great snares around it. Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city." (Ecclesiastes 9: 14-15) God's word, His answers to prayer and providential equipping with graces of knowledge and wisdom enables me to share with you the truths of His word, but will you heed me? You are parallel to that besieged little city with no recourse other than deeper bondage. But there is a Redeemer who delivers from sin debts and economic ones too. But you must listen to and obey Him.
 5. Isaiah 1, 59, Romans 11: 112, 15, 26 Luke 21: 24 et al
 6. CI was unable to bring this matter to the courts earlier, being hindered by other fraudster oppressors also seeking to steal from his estate.

7. RESPONSE TO KEN BLIEK, GILBERT DYKSTRA, PHIL KAYSER, PETER ALLISON and others:

1. **IMPORTANT: do not send out any Matthew 18, FCOC, GodsAmericas, Ken Blied etc letters til I have drafted ONE SERMON LIKE MARK TIERSMA Exhorted so MAKE ONE GOOD ONE THAT KNOCKS THEM ALL FLAT LIKE A STRIKE!**
2. Allison: once we disputed the debt, it was up to the bank (after they were caught and could only give forgededocuments and in light of your and Fed publications) to make any fraud right with the Boyles; cf BU defrauded RTH by selling them a bill of bad goods: instead of going to BU for being made whole, RTH knowingly pushed the fraud along back to us: stole our 150k : we are the only ones who actualy worked for our funds: the bank did no. Castle owed Boyle for their counterfeit money (represented to us to give us the bank's funds but did not): so Castle owed Boyles for their coutnerfeit/misrepresentatied funds; cf if someone gave 5000 of counterfeited bills for a car: get 3 parties
3. gilbert dykstra: re gibeonites: 1) Prov 6:1-6; 2) I Cor. 7: Gal 5:1; Neh. 4:14 Gen.2:15; Col. 2:15 nto become and rejoyice to stay slaves of men or

willingly make selves them; yes Jer. 29 but you are too ready to agree esp to satanists cf I Tim : if believers; **Brief email GD and Gibeonites: if that were true then all fraudulent contracts stand; then Jesus could not overcome Satan's deceptive contract with Adam and Eve;**

1. Gdykstra and others see

Joshua9TheGibeonitesAndCovenantsMadeInDeceitThatRequireOntoBreakGodsCOMmansAreREescindable: (see the Contract formation and defenses against file of Westminster Confession on oaths and vows and Matthew Henry quote: it is unbiblical to say otherwise; cf Herod the king's solemn promise should have been broken when he heard that she requested John the Baptists head on a platter. "Matthew Henry's commentary on Ecclesiastes 5: "We must take heed that we never vow anything that is sinful, or that may be an occasion of sin, for such a vow is ill-made and must be broken." Cf. Leviticus 5:4-13" "and for the performance whereof he hath no promise of ability from God." : God does not promise to provide for me to break the 8th commandment when it requires that I endeavour t/try to preserve, protect and promote my outward estate and that of others.

1. To you I say: yes I feel into too many words and over righteousness; but it is covered by the blood of my savior Jesus. So pray that the Lord helps and brings about repentance and faith through it. Send CC of all emailed Phil Seays ch to DJB JA Buster, Brian, KB, Peter Al, et al while not an

4. to be made into a file:

NewestLetterToPeterAllisonKenBliedGilbertDykstraPhilKayserAndOthersReHouseSentWithGodsAmericas:

5. our counsel sought while I give you a free education! This is so exciting: God is at work! (feite Lest I had run in vain!)- if anyone knows anything I have done wrong in all of this, say so now, or do not criticize/condemn.

- 1. Who is wise enough to judge what I have done right (if anything)? Wrong (if anything)?**
- 2. you cannot just say: ungodly rulers give James grief: Job and Paul had grief; the question was did they suffer it due to their own wrong?**
- 3. Paul said: if done anything worthy of death willing to suffer it-Acts _____**
- 4. seek your counsel while I give you a free education**
- 5. Is God's word frivolous? Is the Constitution frivolous? Are God's judgments on America frivolous? That's how America's government treats them all: frivolous. How frivolous will they consider them then when they personally suffer God's judgment? Is it not so that men's words that break God's word are frivolous and null?**
- 6. I am to the point, after 30 plus years of praying for repentance in these areas, and pouring myself out to pursue righteousness in these areas, to finally resort to praying to God: "If I am a man of God, let God prove me right/avenge me/cause my foes to repent or be punished and exposed. for our country, to finally result**
- 7. I have been long suffering with you American government, called you to repent, yet you refuse; either now you do so in this matter, or I am asking the "Supreme Judge" (footnote: Declaration of Independence 1776) that Rev. John Knox Witherspoon, Samuel Adams and Roger Sherman profess to have served to judge between us and to be the righteous enforcer of His law word. Psalm 2 says...**

6. Write to Peter Allison, KB and GD:

- 1. what did I do that was over righteous?**
- 2. Did you know that bankers loans are...send file: after read it entirely and Bible Teaches, Cx Requires, Fathers WV et al, THEN criticize me**

7. write KB and GD back in 2nd (see the first first)

response email: no outgoing email for a long time; family too? Short. Rebut by asking for proof of their allegations. I don't have time to interact further right now except to say.... (stuff wrote on paper); **once ready see KB and GD letter: Your family and your testimony. Look**

up the study I did on the Gibeonites. If GD was right then Jesus should have looked the other way when the money changers were in the temple: hey they made a contract by which to defraud people so that's **okay**.

8. finish Ken Blied, Gilbert Dykstra, and related parties (Allison, Fugate, Kayser) letter:

1. **IHaveEverOnlySoughtTruthAndToDoWhatIsRightInThisMatter** template :

1. jjjjjjjjjjjjjjjjjjjj

9. **IHaveEverOnlySoughtTruthAndToDoWhatIsRightInThisMatter** template :

1. I've ever only sought truth and what is right and lawful according to God's word from the start of this matter. If any accuse me of any wrong, let them show by God's word and law and appropriate Constitutall and American supreme law delegated a from the supreme law and agreeable to it and God's word my wrong and swron under penalties of perjury or be silent lest they -not willing to swear in case they might be wrong- falsely accuse me and God's judgme fall upon them in this and the next life.
2. If any say I am deceived or have been misled about anything, I say 1) I am willing, yeilded and vulnerable to God and His Scriptural truth to be shown so by explicit statement or good and necessary inference and 2) I have even if I was in part misled clearly and indisputably led to huge important truths that reveals that much of what I was led to was trut, that government is doing wrong according to God's word and must repent and so I do petition for redress of grievances.
3. There was no other way for one dedicated to follow God's word as the final authority (Isaiah 8: 22; ii timothy 3: 16-17) than to follow the supreme authorities(Tim Chrisitan letter: can't follow IRS words) concluded as I did. Contracts et al. Even the fathers Declaration and Father'sWV shows it was theirs too)
4. before you mock and ridicule: consider this is what ill informed, hypocritical or evil persons did to the prophets and the Lord Jesus (Psalm 22; Isaiah 53); before you condemn, are you sure to the point of being ready to swear under oath that I am doing wrong and to bringing charges against me following Christ's words in Matthew 18?
5. I am so much after the truth that I am going to require you by the laws of God and of man to require you to pursue the truth with me. You love truth, right? Okay, here we go. **negative averments** within 30 days(or more time if you need more- then request it and we'll work something out) if not hear rebuttal of facts, evidence and laws from **God's word and supreme authorities of the land** (not hearsay, news media, certainly not southern poverty law center: controlled and funded by marxists, athiests, and other sordid ungodly characters) sworn under penalties of perjury then you per Lev. 5,19,Numbers 30,maxims of law, ApUnrebut agree, and form contract with me that I am right and you are wrong [if necessary later enforce such implied contracts] you to do

10. negative averments

1. **surely you want to follow the law, right? And do what is right and love me as your neighbor as you do yourself right?**
2. is like asking it like this: as Jesus did: is it not true that...? there is no evidence to disprove/contradict the statement that...? Quote Rule 8f (cpt search)
3. is like playing clue but in real life:
4. so, here we go:
 1. regarding our house matter
 1. didn't I – as the following documents prove- send negative averments to? [not get distracted; focus on the right foe at the right time;NOT LINDA NOW) except by template]
 2. regarding the OID refunds matter:
5. is it not true
 1. jjjjjjjjjjjjjjjjjjjj
 2. use SJFG's A Simple Analysis ...II"
2. **stuff already written**

3. Ken bliek/Gilbert Dykstra

and others: i LoveIt backwards: cash outs: not realize

all the fraud, lies, man's slaving; only learned of way other REI's were gathering Babylonian FRN currency via cash outs; Jeremiah 29: so lawful to do so and learn how to prosper in Babylon but that does not equate to God's approval or His people's of Babylonian economics; you have the two confused; footnote: ffs despised **legal tender statutes of JKW**; **we are in captivity; you should pray God deliver us from out of it and because I prayed at start of 911 v such realities**(as preached v earlier as you heard) you should rejoice and pray fervently like the children of Israel for deliverance from oppression that God would be answered prayers to deliver us from and replace with biblical economics not criticize me but repay for me as learned in wake of 911; recall providence of God's leading Isad 48: 16?? on chairs where barn burned down; ;

1. more important priorities like **taking care of family delayed my responding** to you; 9th cdt re your accusation and assumption; you

were wrong earlier in 2009 as well; your heart and mind have been poisoned v me through someone or something pray the LJ removes it; as Elijah prayed for drought and suffered along with Israel (Krummacher) but the Alm miraculously provided so did He us; was it wrong for G to tell Elijah to pray? To go here and there and cast himself on God's provision: Rave3wns, rather than till and sow and harvest? Is it up to Him or you? LJG and I and family repeatedly were told and led by God's providence stand still; wrong for us to obey His voice? We tried as I told you already repeatedly to find work and to sell SI and He closed the doors repeatedly. After doing so and He told us Psalm 37 and stand still w as I authorized to disobey Him? What more could I have done? Join welfare? Did I fail to provide my families needs? Turn to the right or to the left: say yes or not: either accuse me outright and bring charges or drop it please. Did God fail to provide for my families needs? N O t once. God raises up a pastor to

call our attention to repent and rather than rejoice you are critical. This is not you normally though: you helped me in many great ways and I have great delight of you in my heart evermore. But you need to repent. I pray the Lord forgives you and I do have forgiveness in my heart for you too. Ask you to repent to me that I may give to you the forgiveness in my heart. If you can't see your way to repent yet then I forbear: after all I forgot such an important vow and got us in the Jonah like situation adm mess: the mariners suffered too. Only

God's Son Y'shua will be able to restore things to His praise alone!

He alone is after all and has ever been from eternal to our wisdom righteousness sancti fredempt amen? You say I am over righteous: kelby smith banker interview; mem fraud; shlossberg; sermons fiat currency: go back and listen;

1. self examination: weak spot? Did I try as much as I should and could have re (S? Felt Gen 2: 15 and Eph 5 Col 2: 1~5 cdt serious w wlc 8th cdt; opa graveling dynamite; others doing it: 5-6 years; DJB and RJ help etc; also success ccs; also house chastening led to

911 and restor years locusts ate: God gracious; desire to glorify the Lord strong; prayed about it: unsure but felt biblical cdt; just want fits of Holy Spirit or providence and open door; take the decision away out of our hands Lord because each mos we too fear; doDK SI as normal and if not funds then A: historical context: prep for dispute (if nec): lots of time for; other things too like other debts, probably some on OID; other duties, some Dk SI springville recall yet short on it probably to domse degree yet not seem to have time either; had learened to live by faith, had learene d to depend on the Lord to provide, felt called to disptue it- perhaps did wrong by not trying harder and more time commited to SI DK: did I fail God here? Was this why we lost the house? Everything else seems to say no: even Joe Knight: God gave you the house as a gift; also not let them teal it; think just cahstening; Ewven the Puritan Mt Henry: Jonathan and armor bearer: princepl just one of god's word

seek to move the kingdom forward with; allt he answers to

prayer: black on white Ginny violated FDCPA and yet foreclosed; fraud ¾ mccaaffrey, CSM closed down fraudsters and presi beihind bars, mccaaffrey, sherfif prima facia; when god brought allt hat had a duty from Scirpture to fight!! believe reason out fo house and lost is due to oID 2015 step out in faith not did! 16 john at zion felt is 2016 I think? Strong possibility; or 16 days and get the refunds? What? 16 days from may 22 get it in?

4. I have lots of love, respect and forbearance for you. However you have due to the lies you have been told and the misinformation propaganda you have been subjected to (though some of it you should know better than to believe) yet I must say this: before you without knowledge pass judgment and so violate the 9th commandment (as you have already done) further by slandering me based on your misunderstanding me and our situation, and incur Matthew 7's "judge not that uobe not judged" remmber God's ways are inscrutable and on the sea; you cannot always know what is going on and what He is doing; Job's friends condemned him wrongly so God required Job to pray for them so they could be (healed?_ You can't judge me righteously; you kno basis to say just rainbow, no basis to say over righteous; I have no excuses for my sin of failing to get the OID out timely, so God chastened as on 911 out of fear: yet I must tell you your and others words like dr kayser did not help (((? had a hand being used by Satan in that even though I should have resisted his influence through you but I did not as much as I should, was not as sharp and thought out as I should have been due to being ???); you should have come around and spent time in prayer and encouragment with me not criticism of your brother you knowl oves theLord and sincerely stirves with all his heart to follow and serve Him (???)
5. GD/KB/Peter Allison: new evidence re two terms: both Deut 25 two weights in the bag and the legal term for this; HIS Advocatese; banking fraud; Cx Requires 11 pages of eye openers
6. finish Ken Bliak, Gilbert Dykstra, and related parties (Allison, Fugate, Kayser), Steve Walker, letter; ANSWERING THE CRITICS: finish using NewEvidence...02202017 touse it fro answering Steve Walker too as well as Ken Bliak, Gilbert Dykstra, Peter Allison, Phil Kayser, Robert Fugate et al
7. search for the names allison, dykstra et al in this file and the most current May2016todolist...
8. see [[[CODE: ppppiiii444444]]: Psalm 34:22 and isaiah 54:17: they sinned against God and us; I proveid you proof of it; God requires you side with what is right andn ot go along with the crowd in folloiwng an evil rpeort. Not go along with"status quote, babylonian captivity , custom, court rpedcedent that violates God's law and the propohts and Christ's words

anymore than God allowed in Mich 6 for people to go along with “statues of Omri” and “works of Ahab” or any more than Roger Sherman's A Caveat Against Injustice shows that neither he nor the founding fathers went along with the custom, tradition, status quo court precedence of lies and fraudulent loans and resulting related oppressions;

9. **CODE: pppiiii444444]:put into GodsAmericasLawRequiresGoldAndSilverCoinToGuardRightsDeathPenaltyRequiredForGovFailureForFirstBaptistChurch SERMON (up to 3 parts): Isai 54: God's righteousness is freely imputed to us in JC and He also shows us His servants as Righteous by answering our prayer by fire and drought, thereby more importantly vindicating His Son as the LORD our Righteousness: all who reject and violate His and His Father's law are in rebellion (Like American Govt is: Psalm 2): all are called to repent: all are affected by drought and fire; know the LORD God is angry with American courts and government generally; fraudulent current and resulting oppressing sins as well as 3 others; new ball game**
10. **to be made into a file: NewestLetterToPeterAllisonKenBlickGilbertDykstraPhilKayserAndOthersReHouseSentWithGodsAmericas:**
11. **our counsel sought while I give you a free education! This is so exciting: God is at work! (cite Lest I had run in vain!); if anyone knows anything I have done wrong in all of this, say so now, or do not criticize/condemn.**
 1. **Who is wise enough to judge what I have done right (if anything)? Wrong (if anything)?**
 2. **you cannot just say: ungodly rulers give James grief: Job and Paul had grief; the question was did they suffer it due to their own wrong?**
 3. **Paul said: if done anything worthy of death willing to suffer it-Acts _____**
 4. **seek your counsel while I give you a free education**
 5. **Is God's word frivolous? Is the Constitution frivolous? Are God's judgments on America frivolous? That's how America's government treats them all: frivolous. How frivolous will they consider them then when they personally suffer God's judgment? Is it not so that men's words that break God's word are frivolous and null?**
 6. **I am to the point, after 30 plus years of praying for repentance in these areas, and pouring myself out to pursue righteousness in these areas, to finally resort to praying to God: “If I am a man of God, let God prove me right/avenge me/cause my foes to repent or be punished and exposed. for our country, to finally result**
 7. **I have been long suffering with you American government, called you to repent, yet you refuse; either now you do so in this matter, or I am asking the “Supreme Judge” (footnote: Declaration of Independence 1776) that Rev. John Knox Witherspoon, Samuel Adams and Roger Sherman profess to have served to judge between us and to be the righteous Enforcer of His law word. Psalm 2 says...**
12. **Write to Peter Allison, KB and GD:**
 1. **what did I do that was over righteous?**
 2. **Did you know that bankers loans are... send file: after read it entirely and Bible Teaches, Cx Requires, Fathers WV et al, THEN criticize me.**
13. **I Have Ever Only Sought Truth And To Do What Is Right In This Matter template :**
14. **stuff already written**
15. Paul said: “I am the chief of sinners”. I am then right next to him. I write with humility, along with love and respect you and care about our relationship. As prophets experienced, so do we: due to pervasive ignorance, corruption, lies and the misinformation propaganda you have been subjected to, we have suffered in your evaluation of us.
16. I humbly request that before you without knowledge pass judgment against me and violate the 9th commandment (as you have to some degree) by falsely accusing and or slandering me based on your misunderstanding of our situation, (another part: do not come under Matthew 7's “judge not that you be not judged”) remember: 1) we are not sitting face to face to be able to correct misperceptions easily; 2) God's ways are inscrutable and on the sea; thus you cannot always know what is going on and or what God is doing. Job's friends wrongly perceived his situation. So you ours. Due to the great care and friendship we have enjoyed, it has hurt us greatly. We forgive you but want you to know the truth; 3) maturity brings discernment and differentiation between matters. Painting with a broad brush is sloppy and wrong.
17. **A number of instances: a) you had no basis to say there was just a rainbow over our house and to disregard it as having no significance. Nor grounds to say I was over righteous about disputing the house' alleged loan. No more than others would have grounds to say that God did not lead you to something because it did not work out as you had hoped for because you failed or forgot timely to accomplish some part of what you were called to do. So here. You should repent of this to us. Ours was an exceedingly challenging set of circumstances to overcome and missing entirely your support and your adding misunderstandings was another difficulty. I was late in doing what was to me exceedingly difficult (were it not for God's grace it would have been impossible) so I believe God chastened me for it.**
18. **as on 9/11 out of fear: yet I must tell you your and others words like Dr Kayser did not help ((???) had a hand being used by Satan in that even though I should have resisted his influence through you but I did not as much as I should, was not as sharp and thought out as I should have been due to being ???); you should have come around and spent time in prayer and encouragement with me not**

criticism of your brother you know loves the Lord and sincerely strives with all his heart to follow and serve Him (???)

19. **maybe answer ken bliek and gilbert dykstra with a copy of the page on just saints in fiat currency series**

1. **see AffidavitReplyToIRSLettersOf10102011 to answer the Gibeonite: seek to leave as peacefully as possible any fraudulent contract; cf Jesus to the fraud of the moneychangers: a lbit different: Malachi 3**
2. **?????for sure say Exodus 23:32 says: and Col. 2 and Gen 2:1 say do not let men defraud you but you knowingly let them in violation of God's law! God says in Exodus 23:32: "You shall make no covenant with them, nor with their gods." and you wrest that and Joshua 9 Gibeonites out of contest to say we can make covenant with them even though we know they defraud us! Maybe earlier they did deceive you and thereby defrauded you. But you say: let them go on defrauding us and our children where the result you know is that they build up Satan's kingdom by the "dollars" that you give them of your time, labors and trouble while they tear down God's kingdom but you are so "righteous" in not being "over righteous" that you let them defraud you rather than sobbing on your knees O God how did we ever allow ourselves to get into his mess? O Jesus deliver**
3. **: not condone it, should you not consider that after 2 nation impacting judgments in answer to my prayers God might be up to something? Perhaps in process of bringing down unrighteousness and exalting righteousness? Do you not know that this very house was used to put me under duress to pray for the first events of 911? Do you not know this house was used to call judges from county the America's supreme court to repent of 3 sins and for 4 (read Amos)? Who made you my judge and on what basis do you have thorough knowledge so as to be able to criticize me?**

8. sermon to the FCOC court, Ken Bliek, Gilbert Dykstra, Peter Allison, America, world, et al

1. **current (as of 10-3-2016) God does NOT want me to do the sermon: because: a) chastening sensed about not getting it out; b) already have more than enough sermon; c) Joe Knight said no more when asked about being more precise, concise, focused to be arrow; not dot ; d) have stuff together already ready to mix together anyway if need it later**
 1. **online?**
 2. **To the FCOC? put a sermon in? Such as use also ShermanScrupleCame2MindInPrayer4God2ConfirmLeadg4ForShermanRefundsResultProvesFromGod09222016??**
 3. **also state: b/c gov per PrimerResponse Exh 3 # 27 failed refused to reprove rebut as Lev 19 , common law, maxims of law and authorities in ApUnrebu require, therefore stands as unrebutted**
 4. **To courts/bankers?**
 1. **Already have to use from:**
 1. **Fiat Money manila file**
 2. **SuperSummaryAndSermonJesusTheDestroyerOfEvilIsaiah1And53AndAmosFor3SinsAnd4**
 3. **ApPtKLowerCountWenDidNotCount8UDCsBut2FromIRSJune12009 LetterYRATIONALLEY8IsRt09122016ApPtJ**
 4. **ApPt 100**
 5. **also ShermanScrupleCame2MindInPrayer4God2ConfirmLeadg4ForShermanRefundsResultProvesFromGod09222016??**
 6. **CxRequires ending**
 7. **NationalSecurity...Deut. 25**
 8. **NewEvidenceOfFWrongdoing (where is that court term for double**

meaning?)

9. tell from my own experience/firsthand personal testimony of foreclosure:

1. instead of repenting they condemn the innocent and participate in the fraud and extorting.

10. applications:

1. it is the duty of all who fear God, who

have taken an oath or affirmed they will uphold the Cx and Bill of Rights, to throw off this unjust, defrauding, unbiblical, unconstitutional, rights destroying, America undermining fraudulent banking cartel and its banking system

1. see letter from that guy out East who went to court v the IRS and was in jail the letter he wrote to public servants/call on all public servants and law enforcement

2. call on all pastors: a) Reeder/Kilgore: do not be a silent bystander and so incur guilt! Also not falsely accuse dismissing request to share 911 b/c I stood up at the presbytery and rather than risking your incurring God's wrath after I had publicly on the floor of presbytery as well as in its website warned against the unrighteous unequal yoking of church and state via incorporation and 501c3 contract with the secular state who persecutes the righteous and Christianity- I risked my reputation- I was refused to be allowed to speak and agreed to do so afterward BECAUSE they promised me I would be able to speak afterward and then reneged on their promise. So I never had the opportunity to explain or share my concern. Asked the Lord to kindly forbear and not chasten you all but you refuse to hear. Please do. I have done no wrong by asking to speak. If I did wrong by trying to protect you from the incurring the Lord's chastening I am sorry; I told you before that I should have waited; given your sinful breaking of covenant and breaching your promise, I wonder if perhaps it was the Lord who called me by I Cor. 11 to stand up – my conscience could never bear doing what you have done given the clear teaching of the Word of God: I know you Dr Reeder did it out of ignorance given the words you spoke afterward when I and several others met together: your words reflect your being misinformed. Then let me inform you! Listen! Be willing to learn. Be willing to follow the Lord though it is unpopular!

3. See rape letter

2. Therefore it is the duty of those directly involved (bankers and gov: Congress, courts, executives) to repent and find cleansing, atonement and forgiveness for your law breaking and guilt lest you suffer God's eternal wrath for a debt you can never repay Him (see Psalm 49; only Jesus can pay for *any* sin). If a party reading this would have no opportunity nor ability whatsoever to try to effect any change to return to said Coin standard, they would not be liable to suffer God's wrath. Yet all of us can do something. Clearly, indisputably, 1) bankers must repent of their sins and retribute said Coin and 2) courts, Congress and executives must repent and rescind the Federal Reserve Act and restore the Cx's required "Coin".

3. Real world problems confronting our day confronted the fathers in theirs. The father responsible for Art 1 Sect. 10's "Coin" requirement in his [A Caveat Against Injustice](#) overcame an objection many may likely raise today: "***without paper currency we'd have no money to use***". ***Sherman wrote:***

§48 To this I answer, that if that were indeed the Case, we had better die in a good Cause than live in a bad one. But I apprehend that the Case in Fact is quite the reverse, for we in this Colony are seated on a very fruitful Soil, the Product whereof, with our Labour and Industry and the Divine Blessing thereon, would sufficiently furnish us with and procure us all the Necessaries of Life and as good a Medium of Exchange as any People in the World have or can desire.

1. Sherman and the fathers lived in the same real world we do. If the nation

and silver Coin in specified weights and other features [footnote: Moses, prophets, American supreme law: never changed so still supreme] resulting in (as Isaiah 1, Ezekiel 45, Jeremiah 5: 28 and others) in theft, corruption of government and lawless dispossession as overtime the “statutes of Omri” and “works of Ahab” (Micahj 6) were put into to plae, more and more rejeecting and violating God's law and he supreme law of both the Hebrew and American republic's founding law, so as to gain more and more control and more effectively steal from and oppress the righteous. Despite warning you with God's word and law whom we call will stand to receive sentene to hell or heaven one day (Matt 25/Rev 21 Lake of Fire) your oaths, sworn testimony proving your participation in use of forged documents to steal from us, your guilt by refusing and or failing to rebut timely our and ours (such as admissions from the Federal Rserve's own pbulications, HCD of the Congressional Record, the sworn afficativs of our 390 year banking/securitization expert, Ala Code, Cx, the sheriff's departments criminal complaint, sworn testimony, ordained Rev fiahtful to God's word that God judged and poured out only a drop of His just wrath America is storing up for itself for its sins paralleling those Israel was guilty of as recorded in Isaiah and other prophets writings hundreds of years before Jesus Messiah came to earth- even with the pronouncement and warning of judgment- 700 years be so here too I tell you so as to woo (why not lay down your arms against God your sinful works and be reconciled by turning to God with heartfelt sorrow and trustful dependence on the blood of Jesus shed for sinners like you in order to make you right with God again and warn you (if you reject Hebrews 2 greater wrath/God consuming fire) the Word made certain by signs ((cf. Luke 11: 30: Jonah a sign, Isaiah, every true child of God even as and with Jesus: testify to the truth of God) yet especially ministers/servants of God who faithfully preached the Word had signs follow them (Mark 16) such as answers to prayer (cf Sheffy tree) such so here with multiple Words from Scripture and multiple answers: Clinton, 911, 2007's drought, 2008's Great Recession, Coastal State Mortgage shut down : see affidavits of Kidds, Castle and Coastal defaults, 2016 drought and three house fires, but yet you refuse to repent though knowing God is true in your hearts and consciences, that you are guilty of breaking His law, that you have thus far rejected His free offers of mercy and pardon if you will but turn back from your sins and trust His Son to save you (those who truly do so always bear fruits of righteousness: they restitute what they stole, etc), but as the prophets asked “what will you do in the end”: so God asks you now!

5. As it was with Israel so with this once Christian Gentile nation. Isarel rejected the Word incarnate, Jesus. To us Gentiles, the Jewish apostle wrote what we must learn from Israel's rejection of Messiah Jesus. Israel's fall from God for its rejecting God's Anointed Prophet, Priest and King, he says was not only predicted by Moses and Isaiah, but resulted in our salvation in order to provoke Israel to jealousy. That the Gentile world was “reconciled” to God through Israel's being thrown off for a time, BUT God WARNED us not to ourselves do the same thing Israel was guilty of: “Because of unbelief they were broken off, and you stand by faith. Do not be haughty, but fear. For if God did not spare the natural branches, He may not spare you either. Therefore consider the goodness and severity of God: on those who fell, severity; but toward you, goodness, if you continue in His goodness. Otherwise you also will be cut off .”

1. **God even predicted Gentiles reconciled to Him would fall into spiritual apostasy as happened with Israel (11:15). That was a warning!**

2. Like Isarel it thinks presumptuously somehow God is just forever with it and on its side: as Jeremiah 7 “temple of the LORD” so American flag and “in God we trust” on our money equals eternal presumption God is forever with us so we can rebel against and forsake Him and His word, multiply other gods, trust in our military, money, federal reserve leading thieves, government, education, we can be abort our babies, practice immorality, the government can force fraudulent currency on the American people (along with the other “species of frauds and injustices”

George Washington warned would result- he read his Bible- just as Isaiah 1 and the other prophets) and still think America (as Israel did) is fine with God. Prophet Zech or Zeph prophesied Jereusalem plowed. Shall we say Washington DC will be plowed where the Washington Momumne Congress, Pentagon or White House? I can't say God is saying that, but such words in Scripture were written for our admonition Romans says. Romans 11 again! Jersualem before 70 AD you'd never think! Everything was fine . Their table became a deceptive snare to them. SO wieth America and American government! We trust God will always bless America! I declare it ain't so! God has judged America in 911, 2008's Great Recession in answer to my prayer, and will further judge it in its future if it does not repent. Other saints have as well prayed prayers for me like Elijah for drought for America as he did for Israel. 2007's drought, 2016's drought both came as a gracious but also just God's righteous judgments for our sins and refusal to turn back to Him through His Anointed Son the Lord Jesus Christ. So, we can only wonder: will Washington DC fall just as Jersualem did? Jesus predicted it 40 years before it happened, agreeing with and proving the words of Daniel 9 that Messiah would come BEFORE the Temple and city of Jersualem were destroyed, proving that He is the Messiah who was cut off NOT for Himself or what He had done, but as the prophet Isaiah makes so graciously clear; for the transgressions of God's people- Jew and Gentile who have like father Abraham looked to God through Him. Chapter 53 predicts the rejection of the Servant of God by His own Jewish people, His unrighteous trial, imprisonment, death and resurrection 700 years before it happened! . Surely God watches over His word to perform it (Jere 1: 12). **Now after millions killed then Dan 9, Luke 21; Matthew 24, josephus and pograoms and exile for 2000 years holocaust 2000 years return in God's sov grace to their homeland – and you America do not fear such a God? You must fear the God of Israel!**

6. God sent wrath cf Amos 4/Romans 1: 18 that in love, forbearance and humility we urged you with the gospel of JC to be reconciled to God and to us by believing on/relying on the Lord Jesus Christ (or if you claimed to already do so to show your faith by your works) and to repent and bear fruits of repentance and no longer persist in wrongs God calls rebellion (Isa. 1) in these very paralleled areas as Israel and its corrupt government did resulting in their being overtaken/overthrown (Jer 21 language): yes gov was too in their case- and we called you to do right but you refused, therefore because you are like those the prophets did everything they could to turn back to God who is Life but they and you refuse thus far, we in obedience to God's word in Titus 3: 9-11 et al as much as His providence makes clear is our duty unless He brings in His sovereign control and providence some other call no longer spend our precious time and resources for you nor seek to call you further to repent as God makes necessary, but 1) obey our LJ command to swept off the very dust from our feet against you, and follow Jesus' teaching to ask God who is a just judge (as long as you refuse to TREAT Him as your Savior) to as a just Judge avenge us speedily (Luke 18) not because we have malice in our hearts against you but to glorify His Name, advance forward His kingdom so that His will may be done on earth as it is in heaven and your this wrongdoing you are guilty of. We ask He will in His mercy either convert and cleanse you (Zech 22)-13) or in His justice make you a byword, curse and ridicule (or whatever other wrath He thinks is right to pour on you for your willful and known and persisting in impenitence of participation in evil but refuse to follow His free offers to repent of from now on we go to others; yet even now hardly anything would make us happier (like the father of the prodigal son seeing his son returning to him) than to see you come to salvation in Jesus (or if you are a true Christian to see you bears fruits of it by repenting) turning from your sins, being

reconciled to God and being reconciled to us where you bear fruits of a contrite heart by doing what Luke 19 shows Zaccheus did when he repented so that he enjoyed salvation – cf 2 Kings 8 house and land restored to those to whom it rightfully belonged. Ultimately it is up to God and our heart prayer in summary is that on earth as it is in heaven His Name is hallowed, His kingdom be manifest and His will done.

7. **Isaiah 5 Wo**
8. Online, Wiley Drake radio, internet broadcasting, like John Anderson youtube et al because of Christ's command being impressed on me over and over: Matthew 5: "You are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hidden. Nor do they light a lamp and put it under a basket, but on a lampstand, and it gives light to all who are in the house. Let your light so shine before men that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in heaven."- Matthew 5: 14-16; cf. Mark 4: 21-22; Luke 8: 16-17; 11: 33-36).
9. **We do no wrong by obeying God's commands to "call to repent, warn that judgment has and is coming (unless we repent), expose and reprove.**
10. **Any reason to have Anderson, DJB review this first? No. Could do so many others too but why?**
11. **rpost: <http://www9.rpost.com/how-to-install-rpost-microsoft-outlook-plugin>**
12. **WARN LOSE CHARTER: CF TO bu SO TO Atty General cc Anyone that knows of a violation of law, or fraud, that has finalized, is required to contact the Federal Trade Commission (FTC) Complaint department. So do so with regards to 4/3 and McCaffrey affidavits**
13. just news of lawsuit to RTH (LJG: ???no 'repent" to them; they know we are not still doing it; God forgave and lifted any curse; **be a revelation of Jesus enduring through trials: proves His power; endeavor to move FROWARD: do not be lukewarm; consistently carry and follow through: else bad rep of Jesus: do tell rth sorry? Tell sorry mentioned that to you; renounce it);** either today or tomorrow do this DRAFT urgent message to Shawn Young/Roll Tide Homes and counsel2 <http://www9.rpost.com/how-to-install-rpost-microsoft-outlook-plugin>
14. **warn shawn young there will be reparations he will owe us and use the other letter proposed**
15. **pray God thru this or however causes shawn young to reach a conclusion that our putting 150 into the house and his 55k was wrong**
16. **HISAdvocates email and call kelby smith**

send the criminal complaint

(((((((

1. **finish and use also in GodsAmerica/
Isaiah1965Luke21Romans11PsalmsAndTheGloriousFuture**

can add links too to : “re drought//Fw: more 911 like judgment nears & ca. 56 MILLION LIVES ARE ENDANGERED by Scriptural standards

WORD TO THE BANKERS: hangthebankers...

The bankers are deceived; perhaps a large part of their being self deceived is the fact that the government varnishes over the lies, fraud, robbery and involuntary slavery involved with praises because of the fix they get from participating in fraudulent currency. All the world seems to approve as well. Well, the truth of God’s word is desperately needed then by bankers, governments and all citizens: the world’s current currency and banking is under God’s condemnation Then too, with everyone denying reality and being

Isaiah53v11MyRighteousServantShallJustifyManyForHeShallBearTheirIniquities

There's a rich history of this in preceding Scripture:

1. Exodus 20 or so: the High Priest bears the iniquities of the people of Israel
2. Lev. 16 bear the iniquities of My people Israel
3. Ezekiel 4: Ezekiel was said to bear the iniquities of Israel and Judah
4. Hebrew study of:
(Hiphil)
to do or bring justice (in administering law)
to declare righteous, justify
to justify, vindicate the cause of, save
to make righteous, turn to righteousness

Strong’s Definitions [?](Strong’s Definitions Legend) 𐤇𐤍 tsâdaq, tsaw-dak'; a primitive root; to be (causatively, make) right (in a moral or forensic sense);—cleanse, clear self, (be, do) just(-ice, -ify, -ify self), (be turn to) righteous(-ness).

Gesenius' Hebrew-Chaldee Lexicon [?]

ZADAK: means “to be right, straight”; in the “HIPHIL - (1) to make just, or upright, or pious, by one's example or doctrine; followed by an acc., Dan. 12:3; followed by [the Hebrew letter Lamed] [to justify, i.e. declare righteous, see No. 2], Isa. 53:11. (2) i.q. Piel No. 2, to declare anyone just. - (a) in a forensic sense, to absolve, to acquit, Ex. 23:7, Deut. 25:1, 2 Sam. 15:4, Isa. 5:23,”

5. It is most notable that He who justifies many is Himself called “My righteous Servant”: Strong’s Definitions [?](Strong’s Definitions Legend)

𐤇𐤍 tsaddîyq, tsad-deek'; from H6663; just:—just, lawful, righteous (man).” Here it is because of Christ's righteousness that we are declared righteous: He bore our iniquities, He gave us His righteousness: Gen 15:6 so that we who deserve not to be blessed with children (cf. Exodus 23:26) though called “great father” can be not just great father but “father of many nations”: God will far exceed our widest thoughts, hopes and imaginations (Esph. 3): able to do and will do far more exceedingly abundantly than we could think or imagine!

Ask the bankers for the gold and silver and copper back: what good does it do to gain the whole world and lose your soul?

----- For God's Americas:

1. Overcome objections
1. via Hien online: agree with all IF read it and agree but mixing black white segregation: not persuaded God has given government the job or authority to force integration but do strongly

believe there is nothing at all wrong with integrating, in fact the Church of God is itself a body made up of Jews and Gentiles, blacks and whites, rich and poor loved by God and loving one another and all together.

2. Well its supposed to get worse: wrong eschatology!
2. NO ONE GETS AWAY FROM THIS; no "you are on your own": no God says you have no choice but to do what you are able and have opportunity to do : you are under God's commandments: you are either for Him and obedient to Him also in this area or you are breaking His commandment in this area.
3. As Jotham's curse came to have its effect in 3 years, perhaps God will give you 3 years. But I am asking Him to severely punish [discipline?!?] anyone and everyone who slanders us, disdains us, rejects us, does not help us,
 1. Gilbert Deut 15; I John 2; if you do not help us I will ask God to remove from you the blessings I formerly asked Him to give you in your pig farm business for your help;
 2. PK/RF: must I be the only one who bears this? Shared with you last petition; you acknowledged I John 5; Rom 11: 29: well then!!!! what are you waiting for? Why aren't you helping me? If Israel's and the world's salvation depends on God using 911 somehow WHY ARE YOU NOT ASKING WHAT I AM UP TO AND HOW YOU CAN HELP!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!
4. as for the courts and government: couch everything in the Bible: Exodus 22: 22; my duty to call on God as John Locke and the founders did in their Declaration;
5. add too AnotherPetition: Benjamin Franklin spoke for the body of delegates at the Constitutional Convention remarking how God had answered their prayers. Psalm 35 John Adams. Exhibit.
6. 10-4-2017: Isaiah 43: 21
 1. Oh how thankful I am for the MERCY of God in Jesus Christ!!! Without that mercy I would be consumed in eternal torments of hell forever. 1 minute
 2. I want all the world to be filled with the mercy of God: I do not want people to have to suffer God's just wrath if it be His will; yet I know that if and when some refuse the mercy of God, when they cut the tongues of babies out of their mouths, cut off their arms and legs, suck their brains out, when they refuse to have mercy on the unborn, when they cling to their sexual perversity rather than turn from it to sexual sanity and true pleasure in the marriage bed the way God created their bodies to function, when they cling to their idols of creating wealth out of nothing and by tricky craft and deception give all the world over to being their involuntary slaves and serve and worship Satan whom they call Lucifer instead of their Creator God who so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son that whoever believes in Him and repents of their sins should not perish but have everlasting life, then, in order for His mercy to be brought to the world, since they would prevent it and give all the people; s of the world over to going to hell, God in order to show mercy to His elect and called and the nations to serve Him as He has ordained and promised and predicted in His word must pour forth His just wrath against the wicked. For His kingdom of mercy and justice to come Satan's kingdom of injustice and cruelty must be destroyed. The two kingdoms cannot co-exist as though they are at friendship or at peace with one another; but they are in continual and perpetual war to the death. God's name will be honored and vindicated and Satan's lies exposed, those who follow him reprove, called to repent and to embrace the gospel of forgiveness and pardon, but also warned that if they refuse then they will embrace eternal death for themselves forever.
 3. Like Gideon the Lord Jesus told: go in this strength of yours and deliver Israel, so must I do:
 1. Gideon was angry, frustrated, jealous for God,
 2. what were the circumstances of 911? I had exhausted all other recourse; so 2007 2008 2016 drought and fire; so also Chuck Colson; watch out world when God's people or any man of God has exhausted all other recourse my God will undertake for me with holy speed and passion; for He is determined that all men and nations will know His mercy and those who stand in His way of bringing the good news of His mercy will know and suffer His just wrath!
 4. so tell the courts:
 1. In obedience to God's law-word (the Holy Bible as taught by the Holy Bible and as also recognized and articulated by your Public Law 97-280 et al), the Christian common law, John Calvin's Institutes of the Christian Religion (section _____), John Ponet's _____, the Westminster Confession of Faith, the Magdeburg _____ (Matt Terwellha's book), John Locke's _____, America's supreme law in its Declaration of Independence, I call upon "the Supreme Judge of the world" to vindicate the rectitude of my cause, and if you refuse to uphold the supreme law (Constitution Art 1 Sec 10), the authorities in Appendix D that tell how implied contracts are formed and are required to be upheld/enforced, then in obedience to the God given duty and right I have as revealed in His law-word, affirmed and articulated in the Christian common law (Magna Charta et al), America's supreme law (Declaration of

Independence, Bill of Rights First Amendment free exercise of religion and right of petition for redress of grievances where if you and or the people of America do not uphold and guard my God given rights then I ask the One upon whose shoulders the government of the world rests- namely Jesus of Nazareth the Christ/Messiah/Anointed One of God as told by Isaiah 9: 6-7 “ _____” and Revelation 1: 5 “the Ruler of the kings of the earth”.

2. Where is humility in government? Where is fear of God? Where is trembling obedience to God's law word and America's supreme law? Where a holy fear of losing eternal soul and body in the everlasting flames of hell those who take oaths should dare to break oath to uphold God's and America's supreme law? Where is servant's heart to serve and guard and protect the precious people who entrusted them to care for them? Where is there any burning righteousness, ready to jealously guard and deliver the poor, the oppressed? Where is any righteous justice in any heart of our rulers, princes or judges? ffff(Where any severe anger and burning jealousy against severe injustice and burning oppression such as our founders had when speaking of the pervasive and insidious/subtle form of not merely plundering but making of involuntary slaves by means of fraudulent currency? Where is any knowledge among American rulers that the severe and mandatory penalty of death be imposed on any and all government parties who at all undermine the American people's rights by undermining or altering their rights-protecting-liberty-protecting just currency and coin. Not only is American history, the founding fathers, America's supreme law, the Christian common law, but the God of Israel, the God of the Christian Bible, the God who answered the prayers of the Puritans and evangelical founding fathers, that God is our God and He is on our side and those who are opposed to Him will be as nothing on the earth and for all eternity.
3. CHURCHES:
 1. Jotham's words: "Listen to me ...that God may listen to you"; for my cause is just, it is fully based on God's own word breathed out of His own mouth and recorded in Scripture. The testimonies saints share herein are based on that Word and confirm the truth and claims of that word concerning the God both Bible being the true God, who answers prayers, who judges and rules justly and who most mercifully delivers and saves men from their sins and their enemies.
 2. I have communicated to you under oath (you know what that means, or should) that the things I have shared are true and correct. You know that the world's greater harvest of souls than the world has ever seen in God's grace is promised in connection with Romans 11. You know that I have sworn that as effectively my last petition on 9/11 the Lord would work out 9/11 somehow for Israel's salvation and thereby or in that connection the world's greater harvest of souls unto eternal salvation.
 3. The problem as I see it (correct me if I am wrong) that has thus far had you refuse to have me share my gospel confirming testimony is your political correctness. Your criteria is your final authority. Not God's word. For if you would open it and read its pages you would see that what I have sworn God has done He has done repeatedly throughout history. Yet sharing that makes you nervous apparently. Makes you fear what men would think or say. So you forbear and will not allow me to share. While hundreds of millions of souls are still no less on their way to perish forever yet you have been told by an ordained minister of God in good standing that he prayed thus and so on 9/11, God answered, the last petition, Frank Barker received in 2003 in Homewood a written list of God's providential leading for us to work with the Jews, Harry Reeder heard from James and Lori in his office re 9/11 and James' heart and said you can share it anytime you feel the Lord prompts you to do so: I feel He wants me to do so and Bruce Stallings Psalm 66 sermon; will you close in the closet this testimony? Will you prevent what God wants to do? Will you obstruct His gospel and what He has done and wants to do and wants to be shared from being taught? Why will you forbear to say that 9/11 was a judgment from God? That it came in answer to prayer? DO not all these other answers to imprecatory prayer confirm that God really did hear my prayer? Cause me to pray it (as He causes all things)? Do they not confirm that I am not lying but spoke the truth that on the arm of 9/11 I asked Him- having no other recourse- to pray to Him for a drop of His justice? When will you believe me? What will it take for you to? Heaven or hell are involved. Do
 4. hue and cry: no more mr nice guy, no, mr, let us be righteous through Christ and by following the word of Jesus Christ.; choose you this day; do not resort to Irrationalizations to keep from doing what God's word calls us to do.
 5. Reeder: Gospel is also that God saves us from our enemies: not just our sins. And in time and eternity. Read the Bible. Psalm 34 et al
 6. Gardendale : same thing to you as Jotham's words AND SO ALSO GOVERNMENT;

1. you disobey and dishonor America's founding fathers thereby breaking God's Fifth Commandment: "Honor your father and mother" "obey" "revere". You are unlike the Rechabites (Jeremiah 35) who [quote] and who God commended. Those who keep this commandment God promises blessing of longevity and prosperity to but those who break it suffer God's curses. Therefore because you have broken God's Commandment, His word says His curse is upon you (Deut 28).
2. Joch Locke draw from the Bible to determine political truths and principles by which men and nations are to govern themselves. For instance, Jephthah [get the quote]. So also the word of God in the story of Jotham relates to this matter.[Quote and summarize the story of Jotham: you have violated your fathers by violating their posterity/Americans: you took and plundered their rights and liberty protecting coin the fathers guaratneed, alone authoritxzed required and guaranteedd in their suprem elaw; you gave it to bankers in your syndicate and conspiracy against the American people; you not onlyp lundered them but made them involuntary slaves. Thefroee the curses of God's word, the Christian common law and the jealous warningsa gainst people like you from the founding fathers rest on you.
 1. As Jotham said: if you have truly and sincerely, then God bless you but if you have not then ...
 2. so also God's word declares to you: if you have acted according to Gods law, the Christian comon law and America's father's supreme law then God bless you; but if not and have violated said laws, then the curse of God's law rests upon you; God will w atch over His word to perform it(Jeremaih 1: 12) so that whether according to my speaking His word He will enforce it whether in 30 or so minutes after you read this (such was the timeframe He determined to use after I prayed on 911 before the events of that day), or three ye,ars (such was the timeframe He determined to use after Jotham spoke God's word to Abimelech and company [is that who? Check], or 30 years, whatever timeframe God determines, He will watch over His word to perform it.

You might choose to ignore this and go on in your sin. For the same reasons of love to God and neighbor, I will continue to pray for God to glorify His Son Jesus' Name by bringing the good news that He in His great mercy and love to mankind already provided the free and full pardon and restoration to Himself through His Son Jesus if people will only turn from their rebellious, self destruction and neighbor and nation destroying ways and return to Him AND by His doing whatever it takes to destroy the wicked works of the devil so that his theft, lies, murder and his destroying of people's lives and estates and nations is stopped.

Zephaniah shows God says that these various parties are all subject to these penalties for there participation in this sin.

PEER REVIEW THIS FIRST? Why not sent to Briarwood to thing for Thanjksgivign and the holidays with links to anchor? Betterthan standing up in the worship or after it

This involves lfie and death, thus potenai

My prayer: the matter is so important in relation to the gloryign fof God'sname and His kingdom's coming on earthand His righteous will being done on earth as it is in heaven that I in obedience to His commands am praying He will enforce God's and America's supreme laws – even as necessary their mandatory death penaltyes as necessary and as He deems right against those who tolerate and gol along with the involutnary enslaving me opeopel and do not o what they are able and have opportunity to do. If they givejust compensation and rstition, fine I will not ask God to put them to death but that may be His will anyway- if He reveals it is then I will pray for that. If you fail or refuse to do the 4 commands then if lives are lost or property, you incur bloodguilt.

GOOD NEWS: I have no pride or self-righteousness here as I hope you can tell. I had tears after failing my Lord with 911's vow. Are we not all as Christians like the leprous beggars in 2 Kings 6-7? Nothing to boast of, just glad God provided bread for us in Jesus, and desiring to share the Living Bread born in

Bethlehem 2000 years ago with others. God's law shows we are all but leprous beggars starving and in need of bread/life. The law of God cannot save us, it exposes what we are: sinners by nature; lawbreakers, already guilty by a polluted sinful nature from our father Adam so already spiritually dead on arrival. We then cannot earn God's favor by our own works. We have confirmed Adam's rebellion by our own sinful desires, thoughts, words and deeds. God's word says that even our very best righteous works are to His holy eyes like filthy rags (Isaiah 64: 6). God graciously showed and told our first parents in the garden that the works of their/our hands cannot ever cover our sinful state or remove our awful guilt. But God gave a gracious promise: that He would separate us from Satan who drew us into rebellion against God. To show His complete, all controlling sovereignty, He would even do it through the woman the serpent used to bring rebellion into the world. Through the "seed" of the woman, whom God predicted would suffer a bruise to His heel (not permanent) the promised Seed of the woman would crush the serpent's head (a permanent, fatal blow). God taught our parents and us their children that NOT the works of our own hands can atone/cover over our shame, nakedness and guilt before Him (or even the fear and uncertainty in our own eyes and consciences) but the One He would send as a miracle "seed of the woman" (the seed is from the man yet "seed of the woman: hinting at a virgin birth as Isaiah foretold in Isaiah 7: 14 and fulfilled as recorded by the repentant tax collector Matthew in chapter 1 of the New Testament) and by His lifeblood being shed, our guilty selves would be made right with God again and be able to re-enter paradise (Genesis 3: 15, 22). On the basis of His Servant's suffering foretold in Isaiah 52: 13-53: 12, the LORD says in Isaiah 54: 17: "their righteousness is from Me". Yes, from the LORD because as He did repeatedly in Genesis et al, Yahweh Himself came and appeared to Abraham and his seed as a man. Foretold by the prophet Isaiah to be "God" and "man" also in Isaiah 9: 6-7, God calls this One "My righteous Servant" and predicted that there would be a point in history where, looking back, it would be able to be said of Him that He bore (past tense) the "iniquities" of "many". Right then God then - on that basis- says that "righteous Servant" will "justify"/declare righteous the "many". Why? "Because He had done no violence, nor was any deceit in His mouth", because "He was wounded for our [His people's- Jewish and Gentile who believe on Him- Genesis 17; Psalm 2: 12] and "for the transgressions of My people He was cut off from the land of the living". Yes it was predicted **700 years** before Jesus walked the planet- there in Isaiah 53 - that after His "death" He would be in the "grave" "with the rich", but then (!) because the Father had made "His soul an offering for sin" and so removed our sin and guilt from us and imputed to us the "righteous Servant"'s righteousness (Psalm 32: 1-2; Isaiah 53: 10 "justify") He brought His righteous Servant back to life! Why should He be dead forever? Cannot the eternal God suffer eternal death and come through it? Of course! The God man Jesus was resurrected, returned to life as predicted: "He shall see His seed, He shall prolong His days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in His hand". Other glories followed His suffering and death as predicted in 52: 13ff and history bears witness of it in movies and history books of how Gentile "kings shall shut their mouths at Him" (52: 15). Because it was true of Him alone: there was not "any guile in His mouth" or heart or life but He was perfectly righteous, like a lamb without blemish, and so we can have that righteousness given to us by Him as a free gift for He loved and had pity (Ezekiel 16) on sinners like us. We can be justified: just-as-if-I'd-never-sinned & just-as-if-I'd-always-obeyed because of Jesus. So that we say of this Son of David and Anointed Servant and Son of God: "the LORD our Righteousness" (Jeremiah 23: 6). We have no other boast or righteousness! He is all we need. And the death we deserved, entirely removed, His declaring Himself at the cross: "It is finished". All sinners who turn to and look to Him (Isaiah 45) are made forever right with God! Only knowing God like this through Jesus enables a man to truly pray from the heart with a freedom and deep breath without any fear the words of Psalm 23. This is eternal life: "to know You the only true God and Jesus Christ" (John 17: 3).

Joseph bart links: anchor